

S

- Saavedra, Esteban (19**-****; Chile)
Osorio et al., 2009: 1-2.
- Sabelis, Huibert (1942-****; Netherlands/Canada)
Abbott, 1975: 582-583; 1987: 118.
- Sabelli, Bruno (19**-****; Italy)
● Mediterranean mollusks since 1980s; senior author of 3-vol. checklist.
- Sabidussi, Hans (1864-1941; Austria)
Sturany, 1901: 401.
- Sabine, Edward [General; Sir] (1788-1883; Ireland)
W. Kobelt, 1883. *Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 15(9-10): 157.
G. A. Good, 2004. Sabine, Sir Edward (1788-1883). *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 48: 512-515 [portrait].
- Sacarrão, Germano da Fonseca (1914-1992; Portugal)
C. Almaça, 1994. O Prof. Germano da Fonseca Sacarrão – aspectos da obra científica e didáctica. Pp. 5-21, in: Anonymous, ed., *Professor Germano da Fonseca Sacarrão (1914-1992)*. Lisbon: Museu Nacional de História Natural, Museu e Laboratório Zoológico e Antropológico (Museu Bocage), 383 pp. [biography, portrait].
L. Saldanha, 1994. Germano da Fonseca Sacarrão – un biólogo marinho, um grande amigo. Pp. 73-86, in: Anonymous, ed., *Professor Germano da Fonseca Sacarrão (1914-1992)*. Lisbon: Museu Nacional de História Natural, Museu e Laboratório Zoológico e Antropológico (Museu Bocage), 383 pp. [biography].
- Sacchetti, Gianfranco (1924-1985; Italy)
[F. Ghisotti], 1985. Obituary notice. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 3(11-12): 179.
- Sacchi, Cesare F. (19**-****; Italy)
● Land snails (1962), mollusk biogeography (1967).
- Sacco, Federico (1864-1948; Italy)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 373.
- Anonymous, 1948. Elenco delle Pubblicazioni di Federico Sacco, Dottore in Scienze, già Professore di Geologia al Politecnico e di Paleontologia all'Università di Torino, 1884-1948. Torino: L. Checchini, 29 pp. [bibliography, portrait].
- A. Desio, 1951. Federico Sacco. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London* 106(3): lv-lvi.
- E. Ferrero Mortara, L. Montefameglio, G. Pavia & R. Tampieri, 1981. *Catalogo dei tipi e degli esemplari figurati della collezione Bellardi e Sacco. Parte I. Museo Regionale di Scienze Naturali, Torino, Cataloghi VI: 327 pp. [portraits of Bellardi & Sacco]*
Cleevely, 1983: 253.
- E. Ferrero Mortara, L. Montefameglio, M. Novelli, G. Opesso, G. Pavia & R. Tampieri, 1984. *Catalogo dei tipi e degli esemplari figurati della collezione Bellardi e Sacco. Parte II. Museo Regionale di Scienze Naturali, Torino, Cataloghi VII: 484 pp.*
Dance, 1986: 225.
- B. A. Marshall, 1991. Dates of publication and supraspecific taxa of Bellardi and Sacco's (1873-1904) "I molluschi dei terreni terziarii Piemonte e della Liguria" and Sacco's "Catalogo paleontologico del bacino terziario del Piemonte". *The Nautilus* 105(3): 104-115.
- Anonymous, ed., 1999. Federico Sacco, geologo e paleontologo. Fossano, 1864-1948. *Quaderni delle cassa di stuio Fondazione Federico Sacco. Atti della Giornata di Studio in "Quaderno" della Fondazione Federico Sacco 14: 99 pp. [not seen]*.
- B. Merlino & F. Campanino, 2002 ["2001"]. *Supplemento al "Catalogo dei tipi e degli esemplari figurati della collezione Bellardi e Sacco" – Parte I e II (Cephalopoda, Gastropoda, Amphineura, Scaphopoda). Aggiunte e variazioni. Museo Regionale di Scienze Naturale, Bollettino (Turin) 19(1): 5-71.*
- B. Merlino, 2007. *Catalogo dei tipi e degli esemplari figurati della collezione Bellardi e Sacco. Parte III. Aggiunte e variazioni. Museo Regionale di Scienze Naturale, Bollettino (Turin): 271 pp., 19 pls.*
- Saccone, Roberto (1942-1975; Uruguay)

- Olazarri, 1975: 92.
- Sachidhanandam, Uma (19**-****; Singapore)
- Nudibranchs of China (2000).
- Sachkova, Yulia (1968-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 39.
- Sackl, Peter (19**-****; Austria)
- *Unio crassus* (1991).
- Sacy, Léon Silvestre de (1867-1928; France)
- J.-L. Marcomini, 1994. La collection Léon Silvestre de Sacy (1867-1928). *Cossmanniana* 3(1): 13-29.
- Sadikov, A. M. (19**-19**; Russia)
- Paleozoic fossils (1962).
- Sadykhova, Irina Alexandrovna (1937-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 29.
- Sadyrin, Vladimir Mikhailovich (1942-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 29.
- Saemundsson, Bjarni (1867-1940; Denmark)
- Hylleberg, 2009: 85.
- Saenko, Elena Mikhailovna (1966-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 29.
- Safford, James Merrill (1822-1907; U.S.A.)
- Merrill, 1906: 456, 488, 710 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 152.
- Safriel, U. N. (19**-****; Israel)
- Vermetids (1960s).
- Sagarino, Rudi (19**-****; Philippines)
- Sage, John (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of P. Sage.
- Sage, Mary Ann (1919-2012; U.S.A.)
- Mother of W. E. Sage.
- Anonymous, 2012. In memoriam. *American Conchologist* 40(2): 6.
- Sage, Pat (19**-2009; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of J. Sage.
- Anonymous, 2009. In memoriam Pat Sage. *The Festivus* 41(4): 40.
- Sage, Walter Elmer, III (1949-1995; U.S.A.)
- Son of M. A. Sage.
- Abbott, 1975: 583; 1987: 118.
- W. Sage, 1992. My personal involvement in shelling and malacology. *New York Shell Club Notes* 322: 13-14 [autobiography].
- R. T. Abbott, 1995. Walter E. Sage, III – A farewell from us all. May 17, 1949-July 2, 1995. *American Conchologist* 23(3): 3 [photo].
- Anonymous, 1995. In memoriam. Walter E. Sage III. *The Festivus* 27(7): 85.
- Anonymous, 1995. In memoriam. Walter Sage. *La Conchiglia* 27(276): 56.
- W. K. Emerson, 1995. Walter E. Sage, Jr. *Of Sea and Shore* 18(3): 157.
- W. K. Emerson & T. Loubacos, 1995. Walter E. Sage, III, 1949-1995. *New York Shell Club Notes* 336: 2.
- M. Werner, 1995. The man in the shell shirt(s). *New York Shell Club Notes* 336: 2-3 [reprinted in *Of Sea and Shore* 18(3): 157-158].
- L. Scheu, 1996. Walter E. Sage, III – a bibliographical biography. *American Conchologist* 24(1): 5.
- C. Boyko, 1996. Walter E. Sage – a bibliography. *American Conchologist* 24(1): 5-6.
- Sager, Abraham [Abram] [M.D.] (1810-1877; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1861: 61.
- A. G. Ruthven, 1910. Report of the Curator of the University of Michigan Museum to the Board of Regents, for the year ending June 30, 1910: *University Bulletin, University of Michigan* (n.s.) 12(3): 1-25 [Sager, p. 8, frontispiece].
- Abbott, 1973: 152.
- Sagra, Ramón de la (1798-1871; Spain/Cuba/Switzerland)
- Aguayo, 1950: 7-8.
- Papavero, 1971: 179-180.
- Hernández, 1972: 9.
- Trew, 1990: 83.
- A. Cambrón Infante et al., eds., 1992-1993. Ramón de la Sagra y Cuba. *Actas del Congreso Celebrado en Paris, Enero 1992*. Sada (Spain): Ediciós do Castro, 2 vols. 212 + 364 pp. [bibliographies].

- Breure & González Guillén, 2010: 4 [portrait].
- Adler, 2012: 95-96 [portrait].
- List of the shells of Cuba in the collection of the British Museum, collected by M. Ramon de la Sagra. Described by Prof. Alcide d'Orbigny (1854) available on-line at: <http://books.google.com>*
- Sahagún, Fray Bernardino de (c. 1500-1590; Spain/Mexico)
- H. M. Reeves, 2006. Sahagún's "Florentine Codex", a little known Aztec natural history of the Valley of Mexico. *Archives of Natural History* 33(2): 302-321 [portrait].
- Sahlberg, Carl (1947-****; U.S.A.)
- Sahlberg, John (1845-****; Finland)
- Westerlund, 1897: 22.
- Sahling, Heiko (19**-****; Germany)
- Deep-sea bivalves.
- Sahlmann, Bernd (1945-****; Germany)
- Anatomy of scaphopods (1973).
- Anonymous, 2011. Authors in volume IV: Bernd Sahlmann. P. 19, in: G. T. Poppe, *Philippine marine mollusks, Volume IV*. Hackenberg, Germany (ConchBooks), 676 pp., incl. pls. 1015-1314 [biography, portrait].
- Saint-Cyr Hotessier, Philippe (1***-18**; France/Guadeloupe)
- Dance, 1986: 133.
- Saint-Hilaire, Auguste [Augustine] François César Prouvençal de (1779-1853; France)
- J. Arechevaleta, 1908. *Naturalistas en el Uruguay*. *Revista Historica de la Universidad Montevideo* 1(2): 478-506; 1(3): 828-842 [Saint-Hilaire: pp. 836-838].
- Papavero, 1971: 115-123.
- L. Kury, 1995. La politique des voyages et la culture scientifique d'Auguste de Saint-Hilaire (1779-1853). Pp. 235-245, in: Y. Laissus, ed., *Les naturalistes français en Amérique du Sud XVIe.-XIXe. siècles*. Paris: Comité des travaux historiques et scientifiques, 461 pp.
- Olazarri, 1975: 24.
- Saint-Hilaire, É. Geoffroy; see Geoffroy-Saint-Hilaire, E.
- Saint Martin, Jean-Paul (19**-****; France)
- Published fossil clams of Europe (1975).
- Saint-Simon, Guillaume Camille Alfred de Candie de (1823-1895; France)
- P. Fagot, 1885. de Saint-Simon, Guillaume-Camille-Alfred de Candie. *Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France* 1: 91-105, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- H. Crosse, 1896. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 44(1): 110-111.
- Dance, 1970: 77.
- Sainz de Baranda, Isidro (18**-****; Philippines)
- Father of J. Saina de Baranda.
- Hidalgo, 1904: 8.
- Sainz de Baranda, José (18**-****; Spain?)
- Son of I. Sainz de Baranda.
- Hidalgo, 1904: 8.
- Saito, Hiroshi (1960-****; Japan)
- Chitons from 1990s.
- Saito, Nubiru (193*-****; Japan)
- Shell dealer.
- Sajó, István (19**-****; Hungary)
- Clausiliidae (1968).
- Sakaguchi, Soichiro (1887-1965; Japan)
- T. Habe, 1985. [Biohistory of malacologists (61) Soichiro Sakaguchi.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 16(3): 95-96 [in Japanese].
- Sakakibara, Tetsufumi (****-****; Japan)
- Kuroda, 2003: 12.
- Sakamoto, Toru (19**-****; Japan)
- Coauthor of book on Japanese Paleogene (1960).
- Sakazume, Nakao (1902-1965; Japan)
- K. Oyama, 1966. Memorials of Dr. Nakao Sakazume. *Venus* 24(2): 156-157, portrait [in Japanese].
- Sakharov, Dmitriy Antonovich (1930-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 30.
- Saks, Vladimir Nikolaevich (1911-1979; Russia)
- V. A. Zakharov et al., 2001. [Scientific heritage of V. N. Saks and current problems

- of boreal Mesozoic]. *Novosti Paleontologii i Stratigrafii* (Novosibirsk) 4: 7-13, frontispiece [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- Sakurai, Kinichi (1910-1993; Japan)
- C. Oshima, 1968. Personality of the month. Mr. Kenichi Sakurai, Tokyo, Japan. *Hawaiian Shell News* 16(5): 8 [portrait].
- T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of Japan. *The Festivus* 2(1): 3; [article reprinted (1971), *Of Sea and Shore* 2(1): 17-18].
- T. Habe et al., 1994. [The memories of the late Dr. Kinichi Sakurai, a councilor member of the Malacological Society of Japan.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 24(3-4): 69-76 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- Salacroux, Antoine Paulin Germain (1802-1860; France)
- *Nouveaux éléments d'histoire naturelle, contenant la zoologie, la botanique, la minéralogie et la géologie* (1836; 2nd ed. 1839); chapter on mollusques.
- Salas, Carmen (1957-****; Spain)
- Spouse of S. Gofas.
- Salas, Joaquina (18**-****; Mexico)
- Díaz de León, 1910: 20.
- Salfeld, Hans (18**-19**; Germany)
- Published on ammonites.
- Reif, 1986: 112.
- Salgado, ____ (19**-****; Brazil)
- Simone, 2003: 143.
- Sälgeback, Jenny (19**-****; Sweden)
- Functional morphology (2006).
- Salensky, Vladimir Vladimirovitch (1847-1918; Russia)
- N. V. Slepikova, 2006. [Vladimir Vladimirovitch Salenskii] (1847-1918) / W. W. Salensky. Pp. 144-147, in: S. I. Fokin, ed., *Russkie ychenie v Neapole* [Russian scientists at Naples]. St. Petersburg: Aletheia, 380 pp., 74 pls. [partial bibliography; in Russian].
- Salibaev, Gennadi Kh. (19**-****; Russia)
- Tertiary mollusks (1970s).
- Salin, Yuriy Sergeevich (19**-****; Russia)
- Stratigraphy of Kamchatka (1964).
- Salisbury, Albert Edward (1876-1964; U.K.)
- Electrical engineer; collections to Royal Scottish Museum.
- Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 23(1): pl. 1, frontispiece [portrait] (1938).
- E. C. Badcock, 1964. A. E. Salisbury, 1876-1964. *Journal of Conchology* 25(7): 293-298, pl. 21 [portrait, bibliography].
- Barnard, 1965: 26.
- W. E. Old, 1965. A. E. Salisbury – 1876 – 1964. *New York Shell Club Notes* 117: 6-7 [taken from *Journal of Conchology* 25(7): 293-298].
- Cleevely, 1983: 253.
- Dance, 1986: 225.
- Trew, 1990: 83.
- Fouché, 1995: 51.
- Salisbury, Richard (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Marine mollusks since 1980s.
- Salis Marschlins, Carl Ulysses von (1760-1818; Switzerland)
- A. J. Kohn, 1975. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. V. The species described by Salis Marschlins and Röding, 1793-1798. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 57(3): 185-227, pls. 1-3.
- Kohn, 1992: 113-114.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 254.
- Sallé, Auguste (1820-1896; France)
- Crosse, 1891a: 75-80; 1891b: 7-12.
- H. Crosse, 1897. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 45(1): 83-84.
- Díaz de León, 1910: 18.
- Chardon, 1949: 206-207.
- Papavero, 1971: 178-179.
- Dance, 1986: 225.
- D. K. Wetherbee, 1987. History of the early Hispaniolan malacology. Pp. 71-89, in: D. K. Wetherbee & W. J. Clench, *Catalog of the terrestrial and fluviatile mollusk fauna of Hispaniola., and an history of early*

- Hispaniolan malacology. Shelburne, Massachusetts: privately published, v + 89 pp. [Sallé: pp. 84-85].
- Salleh, Sazlina Binti Md (19**-****; Malaysia)
 - Thesis on nudibranchs.
- Salmon, Eleanor Seeley (1910-1984; U.S.A.)
 - Montana fossils (1934).
- Saloman, Carl H. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
 - Florida benthic mollusks (1970).
- Salmon, Frank Ernest (1917-1983; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 427; 1987: 118, 161.
- Salopec, Marijan (18**-19**; Yugoslavia)
 - Jurassic ammonites (1912).
- Salter, Clifford Barnett (1910-1971; U.K.)

Cleevely, 1983: 254.

M. Mitchell, 1987 ["1986"]. The fossil collection of C. B. Salter from Cliff Quarry, Compton Martin, Mendip Hills. The Geological Curator 4(8): 487-491.
- Salter, John William (1820-1869; U.K.)
 - Son-in-law of J. De C. Sowerby.

Anonymous, 1870. [Obituary]. Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London, Proceedings 26: xxxvi-xxxix.

Lambrecht et al., 1938: 374.

Sherborn, 1940: 117.

Cleevely, 1983: 254.

J. A. Secord, 2004. Salter, John William. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 48: 763-764 [portrait].

Tozer, 1984: 45.
- Salter, Mary (1858-****; U.K.)

J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1937. Book notes. 5. "The shells of Torbay and Exmouth." Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 22(4): 162.

N. F. McMillan, 1961. Book notes, especially relating to Turton's works. 1. *The Shells of Torbay and Exmouth*, by Mary Salter. Journal of Conchology 25(1): 36.
- Saltzgaver, Larry Blaine (1935-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 427; 1987: 118.
- Salvador i Riera, Joan (1683-1726; Spain)

Argenville, 1742: 226; 1757: 168 [as "Jean"].

Wilkins, 1953: 36 [as "John"].

Dance, 1986: 185 [as "Juan"].

J. M. Camarsa & N. Ibáñez, 2007. Joan Salvador and James Petiver: a scientific correspondence (1706-1714) in time of war. Archives of Natural History 34(1): 140-173.
- Salvan, Henri (19**-****; France)
 - Eocene of Morocco.
- Salvaña i Comas, Marià (1828-1902; Spain)

Altaba & Travasset, 1985: 158-159.
- Salvat, Bernard (19**-****; France)
 - Mollusks since 1970s; works on corals.
- Salvat, Francine (19**-****; France)
 - Land snails of Madagascar (1960s).
- Salvay, Louis Evelyn (1916-1986; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 118, 161.
- Salviani, Ippolyto [Hippolyte] (1514-1572; Italy)

G.-F. Dollfus, 1928. Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 71(2): 155-184 [Salviani: pp. 172-177].

Franchini et al., 1975: 61.

Dance, 1999: 6.

Kusukawa, 2011: 199.

Aquatilium animalium historiae (1757) [actually 1554] available on-line at: http://alfama.sim.ucm.es/dioscorides/consulta_libro.asp?ref=x53300285x and at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>

According to the BMNH catalogue, the colophon date of 1557 is incorrect and engraved title pages have been altered in ink.
- Salvin, Osbert (1835-1898; U.K.)

Martens, 1901: ix.
- Salvini-Plawen, Luitfried von (1939-****; Austria)

L. von Salvini-Plawen & M. Mizzaro, 1999. 150 Jahre Zoologie an der Universität Wien. Verhandlungen Zoologische-Botanische Gesellschaft Österreich 136: 1-76.
- Salzman, Wallace L. (1926-****; U.S.A.)

- Abbott, 1973: 427; 1987: 118.
- Salzmann, Paul-Eckard (19**-****; Germany)
- Freshwater mollusks (1956).
- Sambucus, Joannes [János Zsámboki] (1531-1584; Hungary)
- E. Caprotti, 2008. I molluschi negli “Emblemi” del Rinascimento. *Bollettino Malacologico* 44(5-8): 87-100 [Sambucus: p. 98].
- Samek, Ardrzej (****-****; Poland)
- T. Ernst, 1991. Our Polish shell painter. *Hawaiian Shell News* 39(6): 5 [portrait].
- Sammut, Carmel R. (19**-****; Malta)
- Opisthobranchs of Malta (1998).
- Sammut, Paul M. (19**-****; Malta)
- Opisthobranchs of Malta (1990s-2000s).
- Sampson, Francis Asbury (1842-1918; U.S.A.)
- D. K. Greger, 1918. Francis Asbury Sampson. *The Nautilus* 31(4): 137-139, 1 pl. [portrait, bibliography].
- Abbott, 1973: 152.
- Sampson, James (1806-1890; U.S.A.)
- Evermann, 1917: 197.
- Samu, Stephen (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Samuel, Marcus [Sir] (1853-1927; U.K.)
- Anonymous, from the Washington Evening Post, 1922. [note about]. *The Nautilus* 25(3): 100.
- R. D. Q. Henriques, 1960. Marcus Samuel: first Viscount Bearsted and founder of the “Shell” Transport and Trading Company. London: Barrie and Rockliff, 676 pp., frontispiece [portraits; pp. 20-21, shell-box trade].
- A. Cochrane & G. Jones, 2004. Samuel, Marcus, first Viscount Bearsted. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 48: 823-824 [portrait].
- Sánchez, S. de Fez; see Fez Sánchez, S. de
- Sánchez, Teresa María (1945-2011; Spain)
- Paleozoic paleontologist.
- S. Gordillo, 1911. Obituário. En memoria de Teresa M. Sánchez (1945-2011). *Boletín de la Asociación Argentina de Malacología* 1(1): [10].
- Sánchez Ortiz, Carlos Armando (19**-****; Mexico)
- Opisthobranchs of Mexico (1999).
- Sánchez Roig, Mario Indelfonso (1890-1962; Cuba)
- Álvarez Conde, 1958: 319-321 [portrait].
- A. de la Torre y Callejas, 1973. Apuntes biográficos y bibliografía de Mario Sánchez Roig. *Academia de Ciencias de Cuba, Serie Geológica* 11: 1-81, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Breure & González Guillén, 2010: 5 [portrait].
- Sánchez-Santos, Alma (19**-****; Spain)
- Nudibranchs of Spain (2005).
- Sánchez-Tocino, Luis (19**-****; Spain).
- Nudibranchs of Spain (2006).
- Sanda, Tadashi (1853-1923; Japan)
- T. Habe, 1983. [Biohistory of malacologists (54) Johannes Justus Rein & Tadashi Sanda.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 14(3): 66-68 [in Japanese].
- Sandberger, B. E. F. Guido von (1821-1879; Germany)
- Brother of C. L. F. Sandberger.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 375.
- F. Kutscher, 1957. Hundertjähriges Bestehen des Standardwerkes der Gebrüder Sandberger über nassauische Versteinerungen. *Notizblatt des Hessischen Landesamtes für Bodenforschung zu Wiesbaden* 85: 19-23 [dates of publication of “Die Versteinerungen des Rheinischen Schichtensystems in Nassau”].
- Cleavelly, 1983: 254.
- Sandberger, Carl [Karl] Ludwig Fridolin von (1826-1898; Germany)
- Brother of B. E. F. G. Sandberger.
- __ Pryn, 1898. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 30(11-12): 174-176.
- Anonymous, 1899. Obituary notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 3(5): 295.
- B. B. Woodward, 1906. On the dates of publication of C. L. F. von Sandberger’s “Die Land- und Süßwasser-Conchylien der

- Vorwelt," 4to, Wiesbaden (C. W. Kreidel), 1870-75. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 7(1): 3-4.
- F. Schöndorf, 1907. Originale zu Frid. Sandberger, Die Konchylien des Mainzer Tertiärbeckens. Jahrbücher des Nassauischen Vereins für Naturkunde 60: 148-169.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 375.
- F. Kutscher, 1957. Hundertjähriges Bestehen des Standardwerkes der Gebrüder Sandberger über nassauische Versteinerungen. Notizblatt des Hessischen Landesamtes für Bodenforschung zu Wiesbaden 85: 19-23 [dates of publication of "Die Versteinerungen des Rheinischen Schichtensystems in Nassau"].
- M. Moser, H.-J. Niederhöfer & G. Falkner, 2009. Continental molluscs of the fossil site Sandelzhausen (Miocene; Upper Freshwaer Molasse from Bavaria) and their value for palaeoecological assessment. Paläontologische Zeitschrift 83(1): 25-54 [collation of *Die Land- und Süßwasser-Conchylien der Vorwelt* (1870-1875), pp. 50-51]. Repeated in Annex 1 to this list.
- Collation of *Die Conchylien der Mainzer Tertiärbeckens* (1858-1863) and *Die Land- und Süßwasser-Conchylien der Vorwelt* (1870-1877) given in Annex 1 to this list.
- Sandburn, Jay Rand (1833-1919; U.S.A.)
Smith, 1974: 6.
- Sande, Gijsbertus Adriaan Johan van der [M.D.] (1863-1910; Netherlands)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 186.
- Sander, Finn (19**-****; Barbados)
• Life history of *Murex* (1978), *Conus* (1983).
- Šandera, Čeněk (****-****; Czech Republic)
Sturany, 1901: 401.
- Sanders, Alfred (18**-****; U.K.)
• Gastropod anatomy (1865).
- Sanders, Howard Lawrence (1921-2001; U.S.A.)
Walzer, 1981: 58.
T. Long, 2001. Howard Sanders, 79; Scientist noted for research on oil spills. Boston Globe, Feb. 16, 2001: B7.
- Sanders, John Francis (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 428; 1987: 118.
- Sándor, Endre (1917-1996; Hungary / U.K.)
P. Kalmus, 1996. Dr Endre Sándor 1917-1996. Bulletin, Queen Mary & Westfield College (University of London) 41: 14.
- Sandos, _____ de (****-****; Switzerland)
Argenville, 1742: 220, 230; 1757: 264-265.
Dance, 1986: 185.
- Sandoval, José (19**-****; Mexico)
• Jurassic ammonites (1986).
- Sandrat, _____ (****-****; Germany)
Dance, 1986: 186.
- Sandri, Giovanni Battista (****-****; Italy)
P. Cesari & F. Ghisotti, 1986. Uno scritto poco noto di Danilo & Sandri. Bollettino Malacologico 22(5-8): 113-138 [reprint of Danilo & Sandri, 1856, *Elenco nominale dei molluschi lamellibranchiati marittimi dei dintorni di Zara*, with an updated list of the taxa].
- Sandström, George Frederick (1925-****; Argentina/ U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 428; 1987: 118.
- Sandved, Kjell Bloch (1922-****; Norway/U.S.A.)
• Photographer of shell book by R. T. Abbott (1973).
- Sanfilippo, Rosana (19**-****; Italy)
• Gulf of Thailand mollusks (2004).
- Sanford, O. N. (18**-19**; U.S.A.)
• Non-marine collection in California Academy of Sciences.
- Sanger, Joseph William (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 583; 1987: 118.
- Sanger, Kenneth E. (1923-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 428; 1987: 118.
- San'ko, Alexander Fedorovich (1950-****; Byelorussia)
Egorov, 2004: 30.
- San Martín, Pablo Rubens (1933-1969; Uruguay)
E. Duarte, 1969. In memoriam de Pablo R. San Martin. Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay 2(16-17): 379-380.

- Olazarri, 1975: 101.
- Santos, Eurico (19**-****; Brazil)
 Oliveira & Almeida, 2000: 50, 52 [portrait].
 Simone, 2003: 143.
- Santos, Luciano de los (19**-****; Uruguay)
 Olazarri, 1975: 102.
- Santos, Ricardo Serrão (19**-****; Azores)
 • *Patella* genetics.
- Santos Galindo, Ernesto (1928-****; Mexico)
 Abbott, 1973: 428; 1987: 118.
- Saranchova, Olga Leonidovna (1958-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 30.
- Sarasin, Karl Friedrich [Fritz] (1859-1942; Switzerland)
 • Second cousin of P. B. Sarasin; generally cited as Fritz.
 Smith, 1906: 722.
 C. Roth, 1930. Sarasin, Canton de Bâle. Dictionnaire Historique & Biographique de la Suisse 5: 719-720 [biography, portrait].
 L. Forcart, 1943. Die Bedeutung von Paul Sarasin (1856-1929) and Fritz Sarasin (1859-1942) für die malakozoologische Forschung. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 75(2-3): 82-89 [biography, partial bibliography].
 E. Paravicini, 1943. Fritz en Paul Sarasin als malacologen. Basteria 8(3-4): 42-47 [partial bibliography].
 Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 460-463, fig.
 Kiss, 1984: 38-39.
 Dance, 1986: 225.
 Adler, 2007: 112-113 [biography, portrait].
- Sarasin, Paul Benedict (1856-1929; Switzerland)
 • Second cousin of K. F. Sarasin.
 Smith, 1906: 722.
 C. Roth, 1930. Sarasin, Canton de Bâle. Dictionnaire Historique & Biographique de la Suisse 5: 719-720 [biography, portrait].
 L. Forcart, 1943. Die Bedeutung von Paul Sarasin (1856-1929) and Fritz Sarasin (1859-1942) für die malakozoologische Forschung. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 75(2-3): 82-89 [biography, partial bibliography].
- E. Paravicini, 1943. Fritz en Paul Sarasin als malacologen. Basteria 8(3-4): 42-47 [partial bibliography].
- Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 460-463, fig.
- Dance, 1986: 225.
- Adler, 2007: 112-113 [biography, portrait].
- Sarasua, Hortensia (19**-****; Cuba)
- Saraswathy, M. (19**-****; India)
 • Publications in Teredinidae.
- Sargent, Dennis M. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
 • Papers with E. J. Petuch (2011).
- Sargent, Herbert Eugene (1867-1946; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1896. [about]. The Nautilus 10(2): 22.
 R. Richardson & S. Richardson, 2010. The Brewster story: a definitive history of Brewster Academy. Wolfeboro, New Hampshire: Brewster Academy, xv + 352 pp. [not seen].
- Sargent, H. J. (****-****; U.K.)
 J. E. Chatfield, 1998. Shells at Hastings: the shell collections at Hastings Museum and Art Gallery, East Sussex. The Conchologists' Newsletter 147: 90-102.
- Sarino, Jerlyn (19**-****; Philippines)
- Sarkin, Edward B. (1938-1992; U.S.A.)
- Sarlet, Laurent G. (19**-****; France)
 • Non-marine fauna of Verviers (1952).
- Sarnthein, Michael (19**-****; Germany)
 • Benthic ecology (1976).
- Sars, Georg Ossian (1837-1927; Norway)
 • Son of M. Sars.
 Westerlund, 1897: 15.
 K. Bonnevie, 1924. Professor Georg Ossian Sars 1874-1924. Aftenposten, morgen ed. (Oslo), No. 391, July 10, 1924: 4 [portrait].
 H.P.L., 1924. Ossian Sars – Professor i 50 aar. Aftenposten, morgen ed. (Oslo), No. 391, July 10, 1924: 4 [portrait].
 Anonymous, 1927. Georg Ossian Sars. The Nautilus 41(1): 31-32
 W. T. Calman, 1927. [Obituary: Georg Ossian Sars]. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London 139: 98-100.

- Anonymous, 1928. [obituary]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 72(1): 74 [one sentence notice].
- H. Broch, 1954. Sars, Georg Ossian, 1837-1927. *Norsk Biografisk Leksikon* 12: 260-264.
- H. Broch, 1954. *Zoologiens historie i Norge til annen verdenskrig*. Oslo: Akademisk Forlag, 156 pp. [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 225.
- M. E. Christiansen, 1993. Georg Ossian Sars (1837-1927), the great carcinologist of Norway. *Crustacean Issues* 8: 143-164 [bibliography, portraits].
- D. Damkaer, 1993. Georg Ossian Sars (20 April 1837 – 9 April 1927). *Journal of Crustacean Biology* 13(2): 398-399 [portrait].
- M. E. Christiansen, 1996. G. O. Sars – en stor norsk zoolog. *Fauna, Norsk Zoologisk Forening (Oslo)* 49(3): 126-132 [portraits].
- Rehder, 1997: 42.
- Damkaer, 2001: 75, 77 [portrait].
- Sars, Michael (1805-1869; Norway)
- Father of G. O. Sars.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1871. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 19(1): 88 [one sentence obituary].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 375.
- Spärck, 1945: 58.
- H. Broch, 1954. *Zoologiens historie i Norge til annen verdenskrig*. Oslo: Akademisk Forlag, 156 pp. [portrait].
- F. Økland, 1954. Sars, Michael, 1805-69. *Norsk Biografisk Leksikon* 12: 255-260.
- F. Økland, 1955. Michael Sars et Minneskrift. *Det Norske Videnskaps-Akademi I Oslo*, 221 pp. [bibliography, portrait].
- E. Sivertsen, 1968. Michael Sars, a pioneer in marine biology, with some aspects from the early history of biological oceanography in Norway. *Premier Congrès International d'Histoire de l'Océanographie*, Monaco (1966). *Bulletin de l'Institut Océanographique (Monaco)*, Numéro Spécial 2(2): 439-452 [biography, portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 225.
- K. Fauchald, 1991. Great invertebrate zoologists: Michael Sars and the naturalist tradition in Norway. *American Society of Zoologists, Division of Invertebrate Zoology Newsletter*, Spring 1991: i-ii.
- Hylleberg, 2006: 85.
- Sartorius, Carl Christian Wilhelm (1796-1872; Germany/Mexico)
- Díaz de León, 1910: 20.
- Sas, Marten (1754-1811; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 238-239.
- Sasaki, Madoka (18**-1927; Japan)
- T. Okutani, 2002. [Historic labels attached to cephalopod specimens at the University Museum, the University of Tokyo.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 33(1-4): 73-79 [in Japanese].
- Sasaki, Takenori (19**-****; Japan)
- Published on gastropod and scaphopod anatomy, shell microstructure (1990s-2000s).
- Sasamori, Takahide (1881-1965; Japan)
- T. Habe, 1989. [Biohistory of malacologists (73) Takahide Sasamori.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 20(3): 74-75 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- Sassi, Moriz (18**-19**; Germany)
- Bivalve anatomy (1905).
- Sasso, Agostino (1794-1854; Italy)
- Sometimes cited as Sassi.
- Anonymous, 1854. *Necrologia di Agostino Sasso*. *Giornale Arcadico de Scienze, Lettere ed Arti* 134: 345-351.
- Sastry, Akella N. (1934-****; India/U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 429; 1987: 119.
- Sato, Tadashi (19**-****; Japan)
- Jurassic ammonites (1962).
- Sattelle, D. B. (19**-****; ****)
- Satterlie, Richard Arthur (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Swimming in opisthobranchs (1990s-2000s).
- Sattmann, Helmut A. (19**-****; Austria)
- Land snails from 1980s.
- Satyamurti, S. Thomas (19**-****; India)

- Indian mollusks (1940s-1950s).
- Sauermilch, Curt (1***-1***; Germany)
- Non-marine mollusks of Oberwesergebietes (1935).
- Saul, Jane (1807-1895; U.K.)
- Collection to Cambridge University.
- W. Crouch, 1896. [Exhibit of a portrait of Miss Jane Saul]. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 2(3): 135.
- Woodward, 1861: 301 [as "Saul"]].
- Dean, 1936: 248-249.
- Abbott, 1963: 30.
- E. A. Kay, 1968. The Saul cowry collection. Journal of Conchology 26(5): 309-320.
- M. J. Bishop & K. Way, 1976. Type specimens in the Jane Saul collection, University Museum of Zoology, Cambridge. Journal of Conchology 29(1): 41-46.
- Dance, 1986: 172, 225.
- Trew, 1987: 80; 1990: 83.
- E. L. Heiman, 2006. The Jean Saul cowry collection. Triton 13: 27-29.
- Saul, LouElla [née Rankin] (1927-****; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of R. Saul.
- Abbott, 1975: 583-584; 1987: 119.
- Saul, Mary (19**-****; U.K./Indonesia)
- Barnard, 1965: 26.
- S. Sanderson, 1968. Personality of the month. Hawaiian Shell News 16(3): 6 [portrait].
- P. van Pel, 1991. The Mary Saul collection. Hawaiian Shell News 39(7): 5-6.
- Saul, Richard (1922-1996; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of L. R. Saul.
- L. T. Groves, 1997. In memoriam. Richard Saul (1922-1996). The Western Society of Malacologists Annual Report 29: [back of title p.].
- Saulcy, Louis Félicien [Félix] Caignard de (1807-1880; France)
- Mostly noted as archeologist.
- Saunders, W. Bruce (194*-****; U.S.A.)
- Book on *Nautilus* (1987).
- Abbott, 1987: 119.
- Saunders, Frank Lionel (1887-19**; U.S.A.)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 355; 1927b: 160.
- Saunders, Victoria Parsons (1914-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 429; 1987: 119.
- Saunier, Philippe (19**-****; Switzerland)
- Collection in Naturhistorisches Museum, Bern.
- Saurin, Edmond (1904-1977; France/Vietnam)
- Paleontologist; published on pyramidellids; also noted for work in archaeology.
- H. Fontaine, 1980. Edmond Saurin, 1904-1977. Asian Perspectives 23(1): 1-8 [portraits, archaeological bibliography].
- Sauvage, Henri Émile (1842-11917; France)
- Nudibranchs of France (1873); also noted for work in paleontology, ichthyology.
- Savazzi, Enrico (19**-****; Sweden)
- Paleontological papers from 1980s.
- Savigny, Marie Jules César Lelorgne de (1777-1851; France)
- Swainson, 1834: 87; 1840: 317.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1897. On the dates of the Natural History portion of Savigny's "Description de l'Égypte." Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London for 1897: 285-288.
- P. Pallary, 1926. Explication des planches de J. C. Savigny. Mémoires présentés à l'Institut d'Égypte 11: viii + 138 + ii pp., 18 pls. [Notice biographique, pp. 1-6].
- P. Pallary, 1928. Correspondence [letter concerning the Savigny collection]. Journal de Conchyliologie 72(3): 233-235.
- P. Pallary, 1931. Marie Jules-César Savigny. Sa vie et son oeuvre. Première partie: la vie de Savigny. Mémoires présentés à l'Institut d'Égypte 17: viii + 1-106 + ii pp., frontispiece, 3 pls. [biography, portrait].
- P. Pallary, 1932. Marie Jules-César Savigny. Sa vie et son oeuvre. Deuxième partie: l'oeuvre de Savigny. Mémoires présentés à l'Institut d'Égypte 20: viii + 112 pp. [bibliography].

- P. Pallary, 1932. Inventaire de la collection malacologique de Savigny. *Bulletin du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle* (sér. 2) 4(3): 313-321.
- P. Pallary, 1934. Marie Jules-César Savigny. Sa vie et son oeuvre. Troisième partie: Documents concernant la vie et les oeuvres de M. J.-C. Savigny de 1798 à 1845. *Mémoires présentés à l'Institut d'Égypte* 23: viii + 202 + ii pp.
- Barnard, 1965: 26.
- P. Bouchet & F. Danrigal, 1982. Napoleon's Egyptian campaign (1798-1801) and the Savigny collection of shells. *The Nautilus* 96(1): 9-24.
- Dance, 1986: 225.
- Dates of *Histoire naturelle* of *Description de l'Égypte* ruled as set forth in Sherborn (1897, above) by ICZN Opinion 1461 (1987) [relisted in *Bulletin of Zoological Nomenclature* 44(3): 220].
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 129.
- Trew, 1990: 83.
- Cuvier & Pietsch, 1995: 252, 261.
- Fouché, 1995: 51.
- D'Hondt, J.-L., 2002. The French pre-Lamarckian bryozoologists. Pp. 83-95, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Savigny: pp. 89-90].
- N. Burleigh, 2007. *Mirage: Napoleon's scientists and the unveiling of Egypt*. New York: Harper/Harper Collins, 286 pp. [portrait].
- Adler, 2012: 84-85[portrait].
- Saville, Jack & Vi (19**-****; U.K.)
- Collection in Leeds Museum.
- Norris, 1995b: 21.
- Saville-Kent, William (1845-1908; U.K./Australia)
- Born as Savill Kent, and later changed name to Saville-Kent; developed pearl farming; discussed mollusks in various works.
- Hedley, 1910: 338-339.
- Corliss, 1978: 429 [biography, portrait].
- A. J. Harrison, 1988. William Saville-Kent, FLS, FRZ, FRMS (1845-1908). *Papers and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Tasmania* 122(2): 165-178 [biography, bibliography].
- A. J. Harrison, 1997. *Savant of the Australian seas: William Saville Kent (1845-1908) and Australian fisheries*. Hobart: Tasmanian Historical Research Association, 173 pp., frontispiece [biography, portraits].
- G. F. Esteban et al., 2002. Saville-Kent's string of pearls. *Protist* 153: 413-430 [portraits].
- Savin, _____ [Lieutenant Colonel] (18**-19**;
France)
- Audibert & Clary, 2007: 100.
- Savitskii [Savizky], Viktor Onufrievich (19**-****;
Russia)
- Paleontologist; cardiidae, nuculanidae (1980s-1990s).
- Sawin, Lillie J. Fancher (1848-1934; U.S.A.)
- Collected southern Californian material described by Dall.
- Saxby, John G. (1909-****; U.S.A.)
- J. G. Saxby, 1971. *Reminiscences. Of Sea and Shore* 2(4): 171-172 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 429; 1987: 119.
- Saxton, _____ (18**-****; New Caledonia)
- Say, Lucy Way [née Sistare] (1801-1886; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of T. Say; possibly born in 1800.
- W. D. Averell, 1887. [death of]. *Conchologists' Exchange* 2(1): 11.
- Evermann, 1917: 198.
- H. B. Weiss & G. M. Ziegler, 1933. Mrs. Thomas Say. *Journal of the New York Entomological Society* 41: 547-555 [biography].
- Abbott, 1973: 142, 153.
- P. T. Stroud, 1992. *Thomas Say*. *New World Naturalist*. Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press, xv + 340 pp. [portrait].
- Norwood, 1997: 397-400.
- Peck & Stroud, 2012: 43-44, 57.

- Welch, 1998: 60, 71.
- Say, Thomas (1787-1834; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of L. W. Say.
- Swainson, 1840: 317-318.
- J. C. Chenu, 1845. T. Say. Conchyliologie Américaine ... Bibliothèque Conchyliologique (Ser. 1) 3: 1-64, pls. 1-17 [French translation with redrawn figs. of Say's *American Conchology*].
- W. G. Binney, 1858. The complete writings of Thomas Say, on the conchology of the United States. New York: Ballière, [vii] + 252 pp., 75 pls. Available on-line at: <http://books.google.com>
- Tryon, 1861: 61-63; 1862: 162-163.
- American Journal of Conchology 1(1): frontispiece [portrait] [1865].
- J. Keep, 1886. Eminent naturalists. I. [Thomas Say]. West American Scientist 2(18): 85-86.
- Dall, 1888: 98-102.
- Youmans, 1896: 215-222, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Taylor, 1908: 125 [portrait].
- Díaz de León, 1910: 18.
- Evermann, 1917: 197-199.
- Coe, 1918: 361.
- H. B. Weiss & G. M. Zeigler, 1927. The communism of Thomas Say. Journal of the New York Entomological Society 35(3): 232-239.
- E. O. Essig, 1931. A history of entomology. New York: MacMillan, viii + 1,029 pp. [Say: pp. 750-756, figs. 241-243].
- W. J. Clench, 1932. Thomas Say – his first paper on American mollusks. The Nautilus 45(4): 112.
- Harris, 1937: 444.
- H. E. Wheeler, 1937. Notes on “American Conchology” by Thomas Say, with special reference to the seventh part by T. A. Conrad. The Nautilus 51(2): 43-50; 51(3): 91-97.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 378.
- H. E. Wheeler, 1938. Additional data on copies of Say's American Conchology. The Nautilus 51(4): 140-141.
- H. E. Wheeler, 1938. Further notes on the location of copies of Say's American Conchology. The Nautilus 52(1): 25-26.
- F. C. Baker, 1939. Original copies of Say's “American Conchology”. The Nautilus 52(3): 106.
- G D. Hanna, 1939. Say's *Conchology*. The Nautilus 53(1): 34-35.
- P. H. Reed, 1948. Thomas Say: first American conchologist. The Mollusca (Tavares, Florida) 2(4): 71-72 [excerpted from Dall, 1888; reprinted, 1981, Of Sea and Shore 12(2): 86].
- Osborn, 1952: 223, pl. 3 [portrait].
- R. I. Johnson, 1958. A visit to Thomas Say's New Harmony. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1957: 7-8.
- Goetzmann, 1959: 40-41, 58.
- W. D. Inlow, 1960. The Indiana physician as geologist and naturalist. Indiana Magazine of History 46(1): 1-36, 3 pls. [Say: p. 3].
- Goetzmann, 1966: 59, 180-183.
- M. K. Jacobson, 1967. Earliest American conchology. New York Shell Club Notes 134: 6-7.
- St. Jean, 1972: 127.
- Abbott, 1973: 153.
- R. I. Johnson, 1975. First paper on the conchology of the United States by an American author, Thomas Say, 1817. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 7(3): 265-267.
- H. B. Weiss & G. M. Ziegler, 1978. Thomas Say, early American naturalist. New York: Arno, xiv + 260 pp., 19 leaves of pls.
- Elliott, 1979: 228.
- D. R. Shasky & J. W. Brookshire, 1982. Oral history interview of S. Stillman Berry, malacologist. Interview 3, February 4, 1982. Smithsonian Institution Archives, pp. 49-71, with photographs in plastic sleeves [Say: pp. 61-63].
- R. T. Abbott, 1982. The first scientific article on American conchology. Of Sea and Shore 12(3): 181.

- G. Summers, 1982. A bibliography of the scientific writings of Thomas Say (1787-1834). *Archives of Natural History* 11(1): 69-81.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 256.
- Kiss, 1984: 39.
- J. Lewis, 1984. On the life and works of Thomas Say, first American conchologist. *Newsletter, Chicago Shell Club* 19(3): [1, 8-9].
- R. G. Beidleman, 1986. The 1820 Long Expedition. *American Zoologist* 26(2): 307-313.
- Dance, 1986: 142, 225.
- Moore, 1989: 143-146.
- Adler, 1989: 26-27 [portrait].
- Pitzer, D. E., 1989. The original boatload of knowledge down the Ohio River: William Maclure's and Robert Owen's transfer of science and education to the Midwest, 1825-1826. *Ohio Journal of Science* 89(5): 128-142.
- J. B. Burch, 1992 ["1990"]. Thomas Say's *Glossary for Conchology*. *Walkerana* 4(12): 279-306. [The *Glossary* was a 25 page pamphlet issued in 1832, and distributed with Part 5 of the *American Conchology*].
- P. T. Stroud, 1992. Thomas Say. *New World Naturalist*. Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press, xv + 340 pp.
- Martin, 1995: 3-9, fig. 4 [biography, portrait].
- A. C. Pont, 1995. The dipterist C. R. W. Wiedemann (1770-1840). His life, work and collection. *Steenstrupia* 21: 125-154 [Say: p. 147].
- I. MacPhail & M. Sutton, 1997. A census of copies of Thomas Say's *American Conchology*, New Harmony, 1830-1834 (Philadelphia 1837?). *The Papers of the Bibliographical Society of America* 91(1): 51-64.
- R. G. Schwarz, 1997. Say, Thomas. Pp. 703-706, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Welch, 1998: 58-60, 71, 78, 85, 99.
- Dance, 1999: 14-15.
- P. T. Stroud, 1999. Say, Thomas. *American National Biography* 19: 331-333.
- Damkaer, 2002: 168-174 [portrait].
- Moring, 2002: 72-88, 94-96.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 255.
- L. Dritsas, 2005. From Lake Nyassa to Philadelphia: a geography of the Zambesi Expedition, 1858-64. *British Journal for the History of Science* 38(1): 35-52.
- Cowie & Thiengo, 2003: 95 [collation of *Disseminator of useful knowledge*].
- A. E. Bogan et al., 2009. Another copy of Thomas Say's *American Conchology* and *A Glossary to Say's Conchology* come to light. *American Malacological Society Newsletter* 40(2): 7.
- Callomon & Robertson, 2009: 4 [portrait].
- Williams, 2009: 26.
- A. Örstan, 2012. Ideas on biological evolution in the writings of early American malacologists. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Society, 78th Annual Meeting, Cherry Hill, New Jersey: 68.
- Peck & Stroud, 2012: [passim, portrait].
- American conchology* (1830-1834) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr> and at: <http://books.google.com>
- Narrative of an expedition to the source of St. Peter's River, Lake Winnepeek, Lake of the Woods*, ed. by W. H. Keating, with Appendix on Zoology by Say (1824) available on-line at: <http://www.canadiana.org/eco.php>
- Collation of *American conchology* (1830-1834) given in Annex 1 to this list.
- Sayce, Clyde Stanley (1921-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 430; 1987: 119.
- Sayenko, Elena Mikhailovna (1966-****; Russia)
- Anonymous, 2000. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Sayenko Elena Mikhailovna. *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 4: 137.
- Sayn, Gustave (1862-1933; France)

- Ammonites (1890).
Audibert & Clary, 2007: 82, 101-102.
- Sazonova, Elena (1962-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 30.
- Sazonova, Ioganna Germanovna (19**-****; Russia)
 - Jurassic & Cretaceous ammonites (1970s).
- Sbrana, Carlo (19**-****; Italy)
 - Mediterranean *Idas* (2012).
- Scacchi, Arcangelo D. (1810-1893; Italy)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 378.
K. J. Boss, 1968. The conchological papers of Arcangelo Scacchi. *The Nautilus* 82(1): 35-36.
Cleevely, 1983: 256.
Kohn, 1992: 266-267.
M. Cretella, C. Crovato, G. Fasulo & F. Toscano, 1992. L'opera malacologica di Arcangelo Scacchi (1810-1893). Parte I: biografia e bibliografia. *Bollettino Malacologico* 28(5-12): 225-228 [biography, bibliography, portrait; corrected date of "1834" fossil bivalve paper as actually being in 1835; no part II located].
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 255.
M. Cretella, C. Crovato, P. Crovato, G. Fasulo & F. Toscano, 2005 ["2004"]. The malacological work of Arcangelo Scacchi (1810-1893). Part II: A critical review of Scacchian taxa. *Bollettino Malacologico* 40(9-12): 114-131.
Groeben, 2008: 148 [portrait].
- Scali, Pietro Paolo [Petri Pauli] (17**-17**; fl. 1740s-50s; Italy)
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(3): 119.
Catalogus omnium animalium testaceorum, quae in celeberrimo Musaeo Petri Pauli Scali Liburnensis adservantur : ex mari Persico, Chinensi, Brasiliensi, Rubro, Americano, Oceano & Mediterraneo collectorum : his accedunt quamplurimae quae diluvianae appellantur (1746)
available on-line at:
<http://www.biodiversitylibrary.org>
- Scaperrotta, Maria (19**-****; Italy)
 - Mediterranean mollusks (2009-2010).
- Scarabino Maytía, Fabrizio (1980-****; Uruguay)
 - Son of V. Scarabino.
- Scarabino, Víctor (1945-****; Uruguay/France)
 - Father of F. Scarabino.
- Abbott, 1975: 584
Olazarri, 1975: 83, 102.
Abbott, 1987: 119.
Klappenbach, 1998: 55.
Zaffaroni, 2010: 13, 16 [portrait].
- Scarboro, Gloria Marion (1927-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 119.
- Scarlatto [Skarlato], Orest Alexandrovich (1920-1994; Russia)
R. R. Talmadge, 1977. Some notes on the Zoological Institute Academy of Sciences, U.S.S.R. *Of Sea and Shore* 8(3): 139-140.
A. P. Andriashev, A. N. Golikov, A. V. Zhirmunsky, E. V. Zhukov & S. D. Stepanyants, 1980. Orest A. Scarlatto [commemoration of his 60th birthday]. *Biologiya Moria* 1980(6): 72-76 [partial bibliography].
Anonymous [Editors], 1990. [commemoration of his 70th birthday]. *Trudy Zoologicheskii Instituta, Akademiia Nauk SSSR* 218: 2-4 [portrait].
Anonymous [A. F. Alimov et al.], 1994. In memoriam Dr. Orest A. Scarlatto. *Marine Ecology Progress Series* 114(3): 209 [portrait].
A. F. Alimov, A. V. Zhirmunsky, V. L. Kas'ianov, A. I. Kafanov, O. G. Kussakin, Yu. V. Mamkaev & B. I. Sirenko, 1995. *Biologiya Moria* 21(4): 286-288; *Russian Journal of Marine Biology* 21(4): 254-256 [portrait, partial bibliography].
A. F. Alimov et al., 1996. [In the memory of O. A. Scarlatto]. *Zoologicheskii Zhurnal* 75(3): 475-479 [portrait].
K. Y. Arakawa, 1996. [Obituaries for three noted malacologists of the world. Drs. K. Oyama, R. T. Abbott and O. A. Scarlatto.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 26(3-4): 78-80 [in Japanese].

- Ya. I. Starobogatov, 1996. Orest A. Scarlato, 1920-1994. *Malacological Review* 28: 131, portrait.
- K. J. Boss & M. K. Jacobson, 1985, General evolutionary patterns and the system of the class Bivalvia by O. A. Scarlato and Ya. I. Starobogatov in *Morphology, systematics and phylogeny of mollusks*. [Edited translation of: *Osnovnye cherty evolyutsii i sistema klassa Bivalvia. morfologiya, systematika i filogeniya mollyuskov*. Trudy Zoologicheskogo Instituta, Akademiya Nauk SSSR 80: 5-38, 1979]. Harvard University, Museum of Comparative Zoology, Department of Mollusks, Special Occasional Papers on Mollusks 5: 72 pp.
- Scarponi, Daniele (19**-****; Italy)
- Fossil mollusks (2000s).
- Schacko, Gustav (1824-1917; Germany)
- Taylor, 1909: 157 [portrait].
- O. Reinhardt, 1914. Ein Jubiläum [90th birthday]. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 46(1): 1-3.
- W. Wenz, 1917. [Schacko]. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 49(3): 144.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 379.
- Cleevely, 1983: 256.
- Schade, Casper (1754-1828; Denmark)
- Westerlund, 1897: 17.
- Schade, Francisco Humberto (1904-1977; Austria/Paraguay)
- Cailliez, 1995: 29.
- Schadeloock, Augustinus Martinus (17**-18**;
Netherlands)
- Shells figured by Knorr and Regenfuss.
- W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting, 1964. On the conchological work of F. M. Regenfuss. *Zoologische Mededelingen* 39: 168-179 [Schadeloock: pp. 168-169].
- Schaefer, Donald Theodore (1922-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 430; 1987: 119.
- Schaefer, Maria Catherine (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Thesis on *Doriopsilla* (1997).
- Schafer, Rita Dorothy (1922-1974; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 430-431; 1987: 119, 161.
- Schäffer, Alois (19**-****; Germany)
- Freshwater molluscan populations (1975).
- Schaffer, Franz Xaver (1876-1953; Austria)
- Large works on Austrian Miocene mollusks (1910-1925).
- Schäffer [Schaeffer], Jacob [Jakob] Christian Gottlieb [Reverend] (1718-1790; Germany)
- Natural historian, who published *Versuche mit Schnecken* (1768, 1769, 1770, Dutch translation, 1776).
- Schäffer, Wilhelm (1912-1981; Germany)
- *Sepia* colors (1937).
- Schaffhäutl, Karl Emil Franz von (1803-1890; Germany)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 379.
- Cleevely, 1983: 256.
- Schaid, Balthazar (****-****; France/Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 239.
- Schairer, Gerhard (19**-****; Germany)
- Ammonites (1960s).
- Schalekamp, H. P. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 239.
- Schalie, H. van der; see van der Schalie, H.
- Schalk, Dirk van der (1796-1847; Netherlands)
- Dance, 1986: 153.
- Engel, 1986: 239-240.
- A. N. van der Bijl, 1994. Dirk van der Schalk en zijn schelpencollectie. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 278: 76-79.
- Schaller, Karl-Heinz (19**-****; Germany)
- Physiology of *Helix* (1974).
- Schander, Carl Frederic Christoffer (1960-2012; Sweden/Norway)
- Known as Christoffer; thesis on Pyramidellidae.
- A. Scheltema, 2012. Christoffer Schander, 1960-2012. *American Malacological Bulletin* 30(2): 340 [portrait].
- C. Todt, 2012. Christoffer Schander (1960-2012) – obituary and bibliography. *Marine Biology Research* 8(5-6): 570-572 [biography, bibliography, portrait].

- C. Todt, 2012. Carl Fredrik Christoffer Schander (1960-2012). *Unitas Malacologica Newsletter* 32: 17.
- Scharff, Robert Francis (1858-1934; U.K.)
Taylor, 1906: 240 [portrait].
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1934. Dr. R. F. Scharff. *Journal of Conchology* 20(3): 79-81.
Anonymous, 1935. [notice of his death]. *The Nautilus* 48(3): 104.
N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Scharff: p. 202].
Dance, 1986: 225.
Trew, 1990: 83.
- Schaufelberger, Albert Arthur, II (1927-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 119.
- Schaufuss, Ludwig Wilhelm (1833-1890; Germany)
● Mainly known as entomologist; edited one of Paetel's catalogues.
- Schauinsland, Hugo Hermann (1857-1937; Germany)
Hamilton, 1906: 45.
W. Killy & R. Vierhaus, 2005. Schauinsland, Hugo Hermann. *Dictionary of German Biography* 8: 613.
- Schauroth, Carl [Karl] Friedrich [Freiherr von] (1818-1893; Germany).
● Permian (1853), Triassic (1855) of Germany.
Anonymous, 1893. Zur Erinnerung an Dr. Carl Freiherr v. Schauroth. *Verhandlungen der k.k. geologischen Reichsanstalt (Wien)*, 1893(9): 211-212 [partial bibliography].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 380.
- Schedel, Josef (1856-1943; Germany/Japan/China)
W. Wenz, 1943. Josef Schedel. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 75(4): 242.
M. Holzammer, 2003. Der Apotheker Joseph Schedel: Tagebücher aus Japan (1886-1899) und China (1909-1921). *Beiträge zur Wirtschafts- und Sozialgeschichte* 97: 265 pp., 14 pls. [biography, bibliography].
- Scheel, Frederick Grant (1915-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 584; 1987: 119.
- Scheepers, John [Jack] Christopher (1935-19**; South Africa)
O. Peel, 1993. In memoriam. Strandloper, *Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 236: 8.
- Scheepmaker, Gerrit (1811-1854; Netherlands)
T. van Benthem Jutting, 1939. Notes on the types of some pulmonate shells from the Scheepmaker collection, now in the Amsterdam Zoological Museum. *Basteria* 4(2): 28-31, pl. 2 [biography].
Dance, 1986: 154, 225.
Engel, 1986: 240.
A. N. van der Bijl et al., 1994. Scheepmaker, Voorhoeve en Rethaan Macaré en hun malacologische eponiemen. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 276: 17-25 [biography, list of taxa named after Scheepmaker].
I. Tëmkin, M. Glaubrecht & F. Köhler, 2009. Wilhelm Dunker, his collection, and pteriid systematics. *Malacologia* 51(1): 39-79 [Scheepmaker: p. 44].
- Schein-Fatton, Élisabeth (19**-****; France)
● Deep-sea clams from 1980s.
- Schelhammerus, Guntherus Christopherus (1649-1716; Germany)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 142.
- Schelling, Adrianus Hermanus (1887-1945; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 240.
- Schelling, Edward Theodore (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 431; 1987: 119-120.
- Schelling, Hermanus Gerardus Jacob (1888-1978; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 240.
- Scheltema, Amélie Hains (1928-****; U.S.A.)
● Spouse of R. S. Scheltema.
Abbott, 1975: 584-585; 1987: 120.
Anonymous, 1997. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Scheltema Amelie Hains. *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 1: 87-89 [bibliography].
- Scheltema, Rudolf S. (1926-****; U.S.A.)

- Spouse of A. H. Scheltema.
Abbott, 1973: 431-432; 1987: 120.
Walzer, 1981: 35, 38.
- Schembri, Patrick J. (1954-****; Italy)
F. Giusti et al., 2004. The date of publication of "The Non-Marine Molluscs of the Maltese Islands." *Journal of Conchology* 38(4): 457-458.
- Schenck, Hubert Gregory (1897-1960; U.S.A.)
K. B. Krauskopf, 1960. A tribute to Hubert G. Schenck. *Stanford University, Mineral Sciences Newsletter*, December 1960: 5-6.
P.-H. Fischer, 1961. Nécrologie. Le Professeur Hubert G. Schenck. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 101(1): 78.
J. Makiyama, 1961. Memories of Dr. Schenck. *Venus* 21(3): 327-330 [portrait; in Japanese].
R. Robertson, 1961. Hubert G. Schenck. *The Nautilus* 74(3): 118-119.
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1960*: 76 [1961].
Abbott, 1973: 153.
A. M. Keen, 1980. Memorial to Hubert Gregory Schenck, 1897-1960. *Geological Society of American Memorials* 10: 6 pp.
Addicott, 1981: 9.
Cleevely, 1983: 257.
Coan, 1983: 4-7.
Hickman, 2008: 26; 2009: 23.
- Schenck, Johann Heinrich Rudolf (1860-1927; Germany)
M. Möbius, 1928. Heinrich Schenck. *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft*, 45 (Generalversammlung-Heft): (89)-(101), 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
F. Haas, 1929. Zur Kenntnis der Binnenmollusken des Oberrheingebietes (Hessen, Baden, Elsaß) und des Gebietes der Mittleren Mosel (Lothringen, Luxemburg). Nach den Sammlungen H. Schenck und A. Gysser zusammengestellt. *Beiträgen zur Naturwissenschaftlichen Erforschung Badens* 2(4): 62-72 [Schenck: pp. 62-63].
Zilch, 1967: 41.
- Schenck, Samuel Leopold (1840-1902; Germany)
• Embryologist; spermatozoa of *Murex* (1875).
Schenck, Willy-Claude (1944-****; Switzerland/Guadeloupe)
Abbott, 1975: 585; 1987: 120.
Schepman, Mattheus Marinus (1847-1919; Netherlands)
Taylor, 1908: 67 [portrait].
P. Dautzenberg, 1920. Nécrologie. M. M. Schepman. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 64(4): 345.
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 181 [portrait], 216 [collection sold in 1920]; 1950: 149.
Tomlin, 1942b: 32.
St. Jean, 1972: 12.
A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, V. *De Kreukel* 9(10): 134-137 [Schepman: p. 136].
Bruggen, 1977: 8-10, portrait.
Dance, 1986: 156, 225, pl. 30d [portrait].
Engel, 1986: 241.
Trew, 1987: 80-81; 1990: 83.
A. N. van der Bijl, 1993. De correspondentie tussen M. M. Schepman en J. C. H. Crosse. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 273: 87-91.
A. N. van der Bijl, 1994. De correspondentie tussen M. M. Schepman (1847-1919) en E. A. Smith (1847-1916). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 280: 133-139.
A. N. van der Bijl, 1995. Het contact van M. M. Schepman met J. C. Melvill en J. R. le B. Tomlin. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 285: 86-92.
A. N. van der Bijl, 1996. The correspondence between M. M. Schepman and W. H. Dall. *The Festivus* 28(2): 18-20.
Holthuis, 1995: 67, 69.
Duchamps, 1999: 15.
A. N. van der Bijl, R. G. Moolenbeek & J. Goud, 2010. Mattheus Marinus Schepman (1847-1919) and his contributions to malacology. A malacological biography and bibliography. *Netherlands Malacological*

- Society, Leiden. 200 pp. [portraits, bibliography].
- Schepman (1908) *Siboga Expeditie, Volume 39, Part 1: Rhipidoglossa and Docoglossa* available on-line [large file] at: <http://www.vetigastropoda.com/publications.html>
- Scheremetjeva, Galina Nikolaevna (19**-****; Russia)
- Neogene of Kurile Islands (1972).
- Scherer Gruber, Wolfgang (19**-****; Venezuela)
- Fossil Turritellidae (1972).
- Schermer, Ernst (1886-1955; Germany)
- H. Schermer, 1986. Das Travetal war seine Heimat: der Biologe und Pädagoge Ernst Schermer im Strom Lübeckischer Geschichte 1886-1955. Veröffentlichungen zur Geschichte der Hansestadt Lübeck Herausgegeben vom Archiv der Hansestadt (Reihe B) 15: 163 pp. [biography, bibliography, portraits].
- V. Wiese, 1986. Cismar: Ernst Schermer – seine malakozoologischen Arbeiten als Grundlagen für heutige Forschung. Pp. 141-147, in: H. Schermer, ed., Das Travetal war seine Heimat: der Biologe und Pädagoge Ernst Schermer im Strom Lübeckischer Geschichte 1886-1955. Veröffentlichungen zur Geschichte der Hansestadt Lübeck Herausgegeben vom Archiv der Hansestadt (Reihe B) 15: 163 pp.
- Jungbluth et al., 1989: 61-62 [portrait].
- Scheuchzer, Johann [M.D.] (1684-1738; Switzerland)
- Brother of J. J. Scheuchzer; mostly known as botanist.
- Boss, 1988: 120.
- Scheuchzer, Johann Jakob [Joannes Jacobus] [M.D.] (1672-1733; Switzerland)
- Brother of J. Scheuchzer.
- Argenville, 1742: 22-23; 1757: 159.
- Swainson, 1840: 319.
- C. Walkmeister, 1897. Johann Jakob Scheuchzer und seine Zeit. Bericht über die Thätigkeit der St. Gallischen Naturwissenschaftlichen Gesellschaft 1895-96: 364-401.
- Capellini, 1902: 96, 97.
- R. Steiger, 1927. Johann Jakob Scheuchzer, 1672-1733: I., Werdezeit, bis 1699. Zürich: Leeman & Co., 151 pp.
- R. Steiger, 1933. Verzeichniss des wissenschaftlichen Nachlasses von Johann Jakob Scheuchzer (1672-1733). Beiblatt zur Vierteljahrsschrift der Naturforschenden Gesellschaft in Zürich 78(21): 1-75, pl. 1 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 381.
- Sherborn, 1940: 119.
- D. Guthrie, 1946. Conrad Gesner and Johann Jacob Scheuchzer. Nature 158(4016): 559.
- Edwards, 1967: 12-14, 47.
- H. Fischer, 1973. Johann Jakob Scheuchzer (2. August 1672 – 23. Juni 1733). Naturforscher und Arzt. Vierteljahrsschrift, Naturforschenden Gesellschaft zu Zürich 117, Supplement: 168 pp. [biography, portrait].
- Cleevely, 1983: 257.
- Tozer, 1984: 15-17, 20, 130, 135-136 [portrait].
- Boss, 1988: 120.
- Turner, 1998: 9.
- R. Felfe, 2003. Naturgeschichte als kunstvolle Synthese: Physikotheologie und Bildpraxis bei Johann Jacob Scheuchzer. Berlin: Akademie Verlage, x + 241 pp.
- Adler, 2007: 23-24 [biography, portrait].
- Heller, 2007: 142-143.
- C. Schweizer, 2009. Scheuchzer, von Haller and de Luc: geological world-views and religious backgrounds in opposition or collaboration? Geological Society of London, Special Publication 310: 95-101.
- Valledor & Araujo, 2011: 392.
- Scheveers, J. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 241.
- Schiaparelli, Stefano (1971-****; Italy)
- Vermetidae (1996).
- Repetto et al., 2011: 251.
- Schick, Jane (1918-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 432; 1987: 120.
- Schick, Karl-Ludwig (19**-****; Spain)
- New nudibranch from Spain (1998).

- Schick, Morris (1868-1957; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1957. Morris Schick, April 4, 1868-April 7, 1957. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 170: 5.
- [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1957: inside back cover [1958].
- Abbott, 1973: 153.
- Schliecher, Wilhelm (1825?-1900; Austria)
- Sturany, 1901: 401.
- Schiel, James (18**-18**); Germany/U.S.A.)
- J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including Bulletin of the United States National Museum 30: 333 pp. [Schiel: pp. 253; bibliography, lists of taxa].
- Schiemenz, Paul [Paulus] (1856-1936; Germany)
- Pteropods (1906).
- Schijnvoet, Simon (1652-1727; Netherlands)
- Dance, 1986: 31.
- Engel, 1986: 248.
- B. van de Roemer, 2004. Neat nature: the relation between nature and art in a Dutch cabinet of curiosities from the early Eighteenth Century. History of Science 42(1): 47-84 [portrait].
- Schilder, Franz Alfred (1896-1970; Austria/Germany)
- Spouse of M. Schilder.
- Anonymous, 1964. Personalities of the month. Franz Alfred Schilder and Maria Schilder. Hawaiian Shell News 12(7): 3 [portraits; reprinted in Wallaschek, 2006: 80].
- Anonymous, 1970. F. A. Schilder 1896-1970. New York Shell Club Notes 164: 3.
- P.-H. Fischer, 1970. Necrologie: F.A. Schilder. Journal de Conchyliologie 108(4): 123.
- H. Zeissler, 1970. Franz Alfred Schilder – Halle/Saale (13-4-1896 – 11-8-1970); un especialista en cypraeaas de fama mundial. Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay 3(19): 49-50.
- Anonymous, 1971. In memoriam. La Conchiglia 3(2)[24]: 14.
- H. K. Mienis, 1971. Obituary, Franz Alfred Schilder, 1896-1970. Argamon 2(3-4): 57-75 [biography, bibliography].
- H. Zeissler, 1971. Obituary – Nachruf. Franz Alfred Schilder. Malacological Review 4(1): 48-51, portrait.
- A. Zilch, 1971. Franz Alfred Schilder (1896-1970). Archiv für Molluskenkunde 101(1-4): 1-17 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- H. Zeissler, 1972. Franz Alfred Schilder (13.4.1896 – 11.8.1970). Malakologisches Abhandlungen 3(17): 233-250, pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- H. Zeissler, 1972. Franz Alfred Schilder (13 April 1896-11 August 1970). Journal of Conchology 27(5-6): 429-431, pl. 17 [portrait].
- J. Griffiths, 1972. [as for the previous entry]. Journal of Conchology 27(5-6): 431-432.
- Cleevely, 1983: 257.
- Dance, 1986: 225.
- Trew, 1990: 83.
- Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Fouché, 1995: 52.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 256.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 42 [portrait].
- R. Gatterman & V. Neumann, 2005. Geschichte der Zoologie und der Zoologischen Sammlung an der Martin-Luther-Universität Halle-Wittenberg von 1769 bis 1990. Abhandlungen der Sächsischen Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Leipzig, Mathematisch-naturwissenschaftliche Klasse 63(3): 184 pp. [Schilder: pp. 121-123; biography, portrait].
- M. Wallaschek, 2006. Franz Alfred Schilder und Maria Schilder: Zei Leben – ein Werk für die Zoologie. Halle (Saale): Ampyx Verlag, 80 pp. [biography, bibliography, portraits].
- E. L. Heiman, 2008. A preliminary list of old cowry names recycled by the Schilders. Triton 18 Supplement: 5 pp.

- Schilder, Maria [née Hertrich] (1898-1975; Germany)
- Spouse of F. A. Schilder.
- Anonymous, 1964. Personalities of the month. Franz Alfred Schilder and Maria Schilder. *Hawaiian Shell News* 12(7): 3 [portraits].
- H. Zeissler, 1978. Maria Schilder (4.8.1898-30.7.1975). *Malakologische Abhandlungen* 4: iv-v [bibliography].
- Fouché, 1995: 52.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 42 [portrait].
- Wallaschek, 2006. F. A. Schilder und M. Schilder – ein Werk für die Zoologie. 80 pp.
- E. L. Heiman, 2008. A preliminary list of old cowry names recycled by the Schilders. *Triton* 18 Supplement: 5 pp.
- Schileyko, Anatoliy Alexeyevich (1940-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 30.
- K. J. Boss & M. K. Jacobson, 1985. The system of the order Geophila (= Helicida) (Gastropoda Pulmonata) by A. A. Schileyko in Morphology, systematics and phylogeny of mollusks. [Edited translation of: *Systema otryada Geophila (= Helicida) (Gastropoda Pulmonata). Morfologiya, sistematika i filogeniya mollyuskov*. Trudy Zoologicheskogo Instituta, Akademiya Nauk SSSR 80: 44-69, 1979]. Harvard University, Museum of Comparative Zoology, Department of Mollusks, Special Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6: 55 pp.
 - Additional findings on the morphology of the proximal part of the reproductive system of the Stylommatophora (Gastropoda, Pulmonata) [by L. V. Schileyko & A. A. Schileyko]. [In] *Scientific Reports of the Higher Educational School of Biological Sciences*, 1975, No. 1: 7-13 [translated by Marian Taube; ed. with nomenclatural changes by Kenneth C. Emberton, 1992]. Harvard University, Museum of Comparative Zoology, Department of Mollusks, Special Occasional Papers on Mollusks 9: 16 pp.
- Schileyko, L. V. (19**-****; Russia)
- Additional findings on the morphology of the proximal part of the reproductive system of the Stylommatophora (Gastropoda, Pulmonata) [by L. V. Schileyko & A. A. Schileyko]. [In] *Scientific Reports of the Higher Educational School of Biological Sciences*, 1975, No. 1: 7-13 [translated by Marian Taube; ed. with nomenclatural changes by Kenneth C. Emberton, 1992]. Harvard University, Museum of Comparative Zoology, Department of Mollusks, Special Occasional Papers on Mollusks 9: 16 pp.
- Schilling, Frieda Henrietta (1924-2010; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 585; 1987: 120.
- A. Gettleman, 2010. Frieda Schilling (3 March 1924 – 19 January 2010). *American Conchologist* 38(1): 31 [portrait].
- Schilling, Karl Howard (1894-1945; U.S.A.)
- E. G. Robinson, 1946. Karl Howard Schilling (1894-1945). *Bulletin of the American Association of Petroleum Geologists* 30(11): 1969-1972.
- Hickman, 2008: 26; 2009: 22.
- Schilling, Sibylla [Miss] (1892-1963; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1963. Deaths. *New York Shell Club Notes* 89: 5.
- Schillingh, Petrus [Schillingii, Petri] (17**-****; Italy)
- A. Neviani, 1932. Il primo elenco dei fossili di Monte Mario del 1782. *Memorie della Pontifica Accademia delle Scienze – I Nuovi Lincei* (ser. 2) 16: 1-271 [pp. 1-3, 237-238, concerning 1782 fossil monograph].
- Schilthuizen, Menno (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Land snails (1990s).
- Schindewolf, Otto Heinrich (1896-1971; Germany)
- Anonymous, 1966. Otto H. Schindewolf. *Neues Jahrbuch für Geologie und Paläontologie, Abhandlungen* 125: ix-xv [biography, portrait].
- Anonymous, 1966. Die Veröffentlichungen von Otto H. Schindewolf. *Neues Jahrbuch für Geologie und Paläontologie, Abhandlungen* 125: xvii-xxiv [bibliography].
- A. C. Riccardi, 1971. O. H. Schindewolf (1896-1971). *Ameghiniana, Revista de la Asociación Paleontológica Argentina* 8(2): 126 [portrait].

- A. Seilacher, 1972. Otto H. Schindewolf. 7 Juni 1896 – 10 Juni 1971. Neues Jahrbuch für Geologie und Paläontologie, Monatshefte 1972(2): 69-71 [portrait, supplemental bibliography].
- G. E. G. Westermann, 1974. Memorial to Otto H. Schindewolf (1896-1971). Geological Society of America, Memorials 3: 182-185 [portrait, bibliography].
- Cleevely, 1983: 257.
- Reif, 1986: 117-119.
- J. Wiedmann & J. Kullmann, 1988. Otto Heinrich Schindewolf (1896-1971). Pp. v-x, in: J. Wiedmann & J. Kullmann, eds., 2nd International Cephalopod Symposium. Cephalopods, Present and Past. O.H. Schindewolf Symposium, Tübingen 1985. Stuttgart: E. Schweizerbart'sche Verlagsbuchhandlung, xii + 765 pp. [portrait, partial bibliography].
- J. Kullmann et al., 1997. O. H. Schindewolf (1896-1971): a revised picture of an eminent scientist. Earth Sciences History 16(1): 2.
- G. S. Levit & L. Olsson, 2006. Evolution on rails: mechanisms and levels of orthogenesis. Annals for the History and Philosophy of Biology 11: 97-136 [Schindewolf: pp. 117-119].
- Schindler, Howard Walker (1925-2012; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 432; 1987: 120.
- Schirò, Giuseppe (****-1988?; Italy)
Anonymous, 1988. In memoriam. Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia] 6(9-10): 82 [two sentence obituary].
- Schirrmeister, Eduardo (1969-****; Brazil)
- Schlaefli, Alexander Friederich (1831-1863; France?)
● Collected in Armenia and Syria; material described by Mousson (1874).
- Schlampp, Victor (19**-****; Germany)
● Ammonites (1991).
- Schlappa, J. (19**-****; Germany)
● Freshwater gastropod populations (1986).
- Schlatter, Rudolf (19**-****; Germany)
● Mesozoic ammonites (1980s-1990s).
- Schlechter, Arthur (1895-1952; Germany)
- H. Zeissler, 1978. Die Lausitzer Molluskensfunde von Arthur Schlechter, Kamenz (8.10.1895 – 26.4.1952). Zoologische Abhandlungen, Staatliches Museum für Tierkunde in Dresden 35(11): 169-202.
- Schlegel, Hermann (1804-1884; Germany/Netherlands)
M. J. Sirks, 1918. Schlegel (Herman). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 4: 1232-1233.
L. D. Brongersma, 1978. Rijksmuseum van Geologie en Mineralogie 1878-1978; past, present, and future. Scripta Geologica 48: 37-96 [Schlegel: pp. 47-54; portrait].
Engel, 1986: 242.
T. Habe, 1988. [Biohistory of malacologists (70) Jan Adrianus Herklots and Hermann Schlegel.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 19(2): 45-46 [in Japanese].
Adler, 1989: 30-31 [portrait].
Bauchot et al., 1990: 129.
Holthuis, 1995: 22-24, 30-31, 39-51, 58-68, 73, 77, 100, 152 [portrait].
- Schleicher, Wilhelm (1825?-1900; Austria)
Sturany, 1901: 401.
- Schlesch, Hans Andreas (1891-1962; Denmark)
R. H. Stamm, A. S. Jensen, C. Petersen, T. Mortensen, C. M. Steenberg, H. Sell & A. C. Jensen, 1907. Ein malakologischer Schwindel. Verhandlungen der Kaiserlich-Königlichen Zoologisch-Botanischen Gesellschaft in Wien for 1907: (275)-(277). [also published in: (1907) Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 39(3): 169-172].
T. Sheppard, 1940. Dr. Hans Schlesch. The Naturalist (London) 997: 35-36.
H. Janus, 1962. [Hans Schlesch]. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 1(2): 27.
H. E. J. Biggs, 1963. Obituary. Hans Schlesch, 1891-1962. Journal of Conchology 25(3): 202-203, pl. 12 [portrait].
A. Zilch, 1963. Malakologische veröffentlichungen von Hans Schlesch.

- Archiv für Molluskenkunde 92(1-2): 63-73 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- C. R. Boettger, 1963. Hans Schlesch (1891-1962). Archiv für Molluskenkunde 92(1-2): 59-61 [portrait].
- A. Zilch, 1963. Malakologische Veröffentlichungen von Hans Schlesch. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 92(1-2): 63-72 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, I. De Kreukel 9(1): 11-14 [Schlesch: p. 13].
- Cleevely, 1983: 258.
- Kiss, 1987: 64-65.
- Duchamps, 1999: fig. 53.
- M. Rudzite & J. H. Jungbluth, 2002. Die Sammlungen zur Molluskenfauna Lettlands und die Beiträge von Curt Krausp, Hans-Jürgen Leep und Hans Schlesch zur Erforschung der lettischen Molluskenfauna. Malakologische Abhandlungen 20(31): 295-311 [Schlesch: pp. 308-309, fig. 4] [biography, portrait].
- Schlesch, Hans (1891-1962; Germany)
- Schleswig-Holstein-Gottorp, Duke of; see Christian Albrecht
- Schlicht, Frank Glovis (1936-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 432; 1987: 120.
- Schlickum, Wilhelm Richard (1906-1979; Germany)
- Zilch, 1967: 41.
- F. Strauch, 1971. Zum 65. Geburtstag von Dr. jur. W.R. Schlickum. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 2(19): 272.
- A. Zilch, 1980. Richard Schlickum (1906-1979). Archiv für Molluskenkunde 111(1-3): 1-13 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
- Kiss, 1981: 35.
- Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Schlieper, Carl (19**-****; Germany)
- *Mytilus* physiology (1956).
- Schlosser, Max (1854-1932; Germany)
- Paleontologist.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 383.
- Cleevely, 1983: 258.
- Schlotheim, Ernst Friedrich von [Baron] (1765-1832; Germany)
- T. Iredale, 1921. *Crassatellites*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 14(5-6): 207-208 [discussed “-ites” names in general, including those of Schlotheim].
- B. von Freyberg, 1932. Ernst Friedrich Baron von Schlotheim. Zu seinem 100. Todestage am 28 März 1932. Zeitschrift “Aus der Heimat” 45(10): 3-7 [portrait].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 383.
- B. von Freyberg, 1975. Schlotheim, Ernst Friedrich, Baron von. Dictionary of Scientific Biography 12: 182-183.
- Cleevely, 1983: 258.
- Tozer, 1984: 29.
- A. J. Kohn, 1986. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VII. The species described 1810-1820. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 86(1): 1-41 [Schlotheim: pp. 32-35].
- Kohn, 1992: 196-198.
- Schlotterbeck, Philipp Jakob [Schlotterbeccius, Philippus Jacobus] (16**-17**; Switzerland?)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 185-186.
- Boss, 1988: 120.
- Heller, 2007: 144.
- Schlumberger, Charles (1825-1905; France)
- Mostly noted for work on Foraminifera.
- H. Fischer, 1906. Nécrologie. Ch. Schlumberger. Journal de Conchyliologie 54(1): 75-76.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 384.
- Audibert & Clary, 2008: 95.
- Schlüter, Fr[iedrich?] (17**-18**; Germany)
- P. Fischer, 1892. Curiosités bibliographiques – Le catalogue de la collection Schlüter. Journal de Conchyliologie 40(2): 208-212 [some of Schlüter’s taxa listed by Mörch & Herrmannsen].
- Kurzgefasstes systematisches Verzeichniss meiner Conchyliensammlung nebst Andeutung aller bis jetzt von mir bei Halle gefundenen: Land- und Flussconchylien zur Erleichterung des Tausches für Freunde der*

- Conchyliologie ... zusammengestellt von Fr. Schlüter* (1838) available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Schmacker, Philipp Bernhard (1852-1896; Germany/China/Japan)
- Collection in Universität Bremen.
- O. Boettger, 1896. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 28(4-6): 74.
- H. Crosse, 1897. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 45(1): 88.
- J. B. Henderson, Jr., 1896. Obituary – B. Schmacker. *The Nautilus* 10(6): 72.
- G. B. Howes, 1897. Address of the president. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 2(5): 203-226 [Schmacker: p. 206].
- Zilch, 1967: 41.
- Dance, 1986: 225.
- Schmalz, Carl (1858-19**; Germany)
- *Pleurotomaria* section of Küster (1901); also published on barnacles.
- Collation of contributions in the Küster edition of Martini & Chemnitz given in Annex 2 to this list.
- Schmarda, Ludwig Karl (1819-1908; Austria)
- *Vermetus gigas* (1852).
- Schmeck, Eugene Habecker (1879-1966?; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1966*: 83 [1967].
- Schmeck, Mrs. Eugene Habecker (****-1958?; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1958*: 60 [1959].
- Schmekel, Renate Luise (1935-****; Germany)
- Opisthobranchs 1960s-1980s.
- Gosliner et al., 2008: 121.
- Schmeltz, Johannes Diedrich Eduard (1839-1909; Germany)
- Indo-Pacific ethnomalacological work (1894); curator of the Museum Godeffroy.
- Bieler & Petit, 2012: 7, 9 [portrait].
- Schmelz, Gary W. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Cancellariidae with Petit (1991).
- Schmid, Ernst Erhard (1815-1885; Germany)
- Second name sometimes misspelled as Ehrhard.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 384.
- Schmid, Günter (1934-****; Germany)
- J. Marx, 1997. Günter Schmid – eine Zwischenbilanz seiner publizistischen Aktivitäten. *Veröffentlichungen für Naturschutz und Landschaftspflege in Baden-Württemberg (Karlsruhe)* 71-72(2): 862-867 [bibliography, portrait].
- G. Schmid, 1997. Das war's! Bilanz eines Schriftleiters 1975-1996. *Veröffentlichungen für Naturschutz und Landschaftspflege in Baden-Württemberg (Karlsruhe)* 71-72(2): 869-878.
- H. Schönnamsgruber, 1997. Günter Schmid tritt in den Ruhestand. *Veröffentlichungen für Naturschutz und Landschaftspflege in Baden-Württemberg (Karlsruhe)* 71-72(2): 859-862 [biography, portrait].
- J. H. Jungbluth, 1999. Dr. Günter Schmid – dem “Schnecken-Schmid” – zum 65. Geburtstag. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 62-63: 63-72 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- J. H. Jungbluth, 2004. Dr. Günter Schmid – Gratulation zum 70. Geburtstag. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 71/72: 53-54 [supplemental bibliography].
- J. H. Jungbluth & H.-J. Niederhöfer, 2006. Dr. Günter Schmid mit dem Walter-Schall-Preis 2005 ausgezeichnet. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologische Gesellschaft* 75: 63-64 [portrait].
- Schmidt, Adolf (1806-1889; Germany)
- O. Körner, 1890. Dr. med. Adolf Schmidt. *Bericht über die Senckenbergische Naturforschender Gesellschaft* 1890: cv-cix.
- Taylor, 1917: 78 [portrait].
- Zilch, 1967: 41.
- Kiss, 1981: 36.
- Schmidt, Adolf Wilhelm Ferdinand (1812-1899; Germany)
- O. Boettger, 1900. Nekrolog. *Archidiakonis Dr. Adolf Schmidt. Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen*

- Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 32(1-2): 1-3.
- Kiss, 1981: 65.
- Körnig et al., 2007: 103-104 [biography, portrait].
- Schmidt, Anton (1842-1917; Germany)
- Sturany, 1901: 401.
- H. Ankert, 1917. Anton Schmidt. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 49(4): 152-153.
- Schmidt, Axel (1877-1935; Germany)
- Mayer, 1976: 88, fig. 13 [portrait].
- Schmidt, David (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Murray, 1999: 8/15.
- Schmidt, Ferdinand (1791-1878; Austria/Slovenia)
- Sturany, 1901: 401-402.
- Schmidt, Friedrich Christian (1755-1830; Germany)
- R. Winckworth, 1944. Schmidt's *Versuch*, 1818. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(1): 23-24.
- Dance, 1986: 65.
- Schmidt, John Edward (1957-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 120.
- Schmidt, Louis (1863-1930?; Germany)
- Zeissler, 1984: 51.
- Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 150.
- Schmidt, Martin (1863-****; Germany)
- Fossils 1890s-1930s.
- Schmidt, Oscar (1848-1908; Germany)
- Anonymous, 1908. Verstorben. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 41(1): 48.
- Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 150.
- Schmidt, Wilhelm Johannes (1884-1974; Germany)
- W. E. Ankel, 1964. Ansprache bei der Festsitzung anlässlich des 80. Geburtstages von Prof. Dr. Dr. h.c. W. J. Schmidt. *Bericht der Oberhessischen Gesellschaft für Natur- und Heilkunde zu Giessen (n.f.), Naturwissenschaftliche Abteilung* 33(4): 210-213 [portrait].
- A. Frey-Wyssling, 1964. W. J. Schmidt zum 80. Geburtstage. *Bericht der Oberhessischen Gesellschaft für Natur- und Heilkunde zu Giessen (n.f.), Naturwissenschaftliche Abteilung* 33(4): 215-216.
- W. J. Schmidt, 1964. Aus meiner Werkstatt. *Bericht der Oberhessischen Gesellschaft für Natur- und Heilkunde zu Giessen (n.f.), Naturwissenschaftliche Abteilung* 33(4): 217-237 [autobiography].
- W. E. Ankel, 1976. Erinnerungen an W. J. Schmidt. *Leopoldina (Halle) (ser. 3)* 20: 245-257.
- Götting, 2006: 2-3, 7, 20-21 [partial bibliography, portrait].
- Schmieder, Robert W. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- *Pedicularia* (1998).
- Schmierer, Ernst Theodor (1879-1953; Germany)
- Known as Theodor.
- K. von Bülow, 1953. Zum Tode von Professor Dr. Theodor Schmierer. *Geologie (Berlin)* 2(5-6): 449-454, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- H. Schlesch, 1953. Ernst Theodor Schmierer (1879-1953). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 82(4-6): 156-158 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Jungbluth et al., 1991b: 186-187.
- Haldemann, 1998: 199, fig. 5 [portrait].
- Schmitt, Kornel [Cornelius] (18**-19**; Germany)
- Story with a snail as the central character (1922).
- Schneid, Theodor (19**-****; Germany)
- Ammonites (1944).
- Schneider, Anton Frederich (1831-1890; Germany)
- K. Bardeleben, 1890. Anton Friedrich Schneider. *Anatomische Anzeiger* 5(11): 322-323.
- G. Limpricht, 1891. Friedrich Anton Schneider. *Jahres-Bericht der Schlesischen Gesellschaft für vaterländische Cultur (Breslau)* 68(Nekrologe) 9-13.
- W. E. Ankel, 1957. Anton Schneider: Ein Bild un ein Nachruf. *Bericht der Oberhessischen Gesellschaft für Natur- und Heilkunde zu Giessen (n.f.), Naturwissenschaftliche Abteilung* 28: 163-185, 1pl. [portrait].

- W. E. Ankel, 1963. Anton Schneider, 1831-1890. Pp. 303-312, in (H. Freund et al., eds.), *Geschichte der Mikroskopie, Leben und Werk Grosser Forscher. Band I, Biologie*. Frankfurt am Main: Umschau, xvi+ 376 pp. [partial bibliography, portrait].
Götting, 2006: 2, 7 [portrait].
- Schneider, Ben (19**-****; U.K.)
- *Molluscs of a temperate reef* (2004).
- Schneider, Gustav (18**-****; France)
- Audibert & Clary, 2008: 96-97.
- Schneider, Hans Jacob Sparre (1853-1918; Norway)
- Known as Jacob; mostly noted as entomologist.
- Schneider, Jay Alan (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Publications on Cardiidae (1992-2003).
- Schneider, Johann Gottlob (1750-1822; Germany)
- Published on cephalopods; mostly known as classicist.
- R. Hoche, 1891. Schneider, Johann Gottlob. *Allgemeine Deutsche Biographie* 32: 125-127.
- Schneider, Kenneth Ray (1947-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 433; 1987: 120-121.
- Schneider, Petronilla (1939-****; Germany).
- Fechter, 1992: 48 [portrait].
- Schneider, William T. (1930-2011; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 2011. In memoriam. William T. Schneider. May 6, 1930 – February 8, 2011. *The Festivus* 43(3): 36 [portrait].
- Schnetler, Kai Ingemann (19**-****; Denmark)
- Tertiary mollusks of Scandinavia.
- Schnitter, Hellmut (****-****; Switzerland)
- Thesis on unionids (1922).
- Turner, 1998: 16.
- Schnitzer, E. C. O. T.; see Pasha, E.
- Schöbl, Josef (1837-1902; Czech Republic)
- Sturany, 1901: 402.
- Schoen, Donald Robert (1920-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 433; 1987: 121.
- Schoenberg-Dole, Olive Beardmore (1913-2002; U.S.A.)
- I. Harrison, 1968. The officers of the Hawaiian Malacological Society. *Hawaiian Shell News* 68(4): 3 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 433; 1987: 121.
- Anonymous, 2002. Olive Schoenberg-Dole, 1914-2002. *HMS Bulletin*, June 2002: 3.
- Schönenberger, Maria (19**-****; Germany)
- *Facelina* (1969).
- Schönenberger, Norbert
- *Trinchesia* (1969).
- Schoening, Robert Charles (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 585; 1987: 121.
- Scholand, _____ [M.D.] (****-****; South Africa)
- Trew, 1987: 81.
- Scholtz, Johann Eduard Heinrich [M.D.] (1812-1859)
- Anonymous (F. Cohn), 1859. [obituary]. *Jahresbericht der Schlesischen Gesellschaft für Vaterländische Kultur* 37: 34-35.
- Scholvien, _____ (****-****; Germany)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 355; 1927b: 160.
- Barnard, 1965: 26.
- Trew, 1990: 83.
- Fouché, 1995: 52.
- Schomburgk, Moritz Richard (1811-1891; Germany/Australia)
- Brother of R. H. Schomburgk; not a malacologist.
- W. Kobelt, 1891. *Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 23(7-8): 143.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1892. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 40(1): 115.
- Papavero, 1973: 304.
- Trew, 1990: 83.
- Schomburgk, Robert Hermann [Sir] (1804-1865; Germany)
- Brother of M. R. Schomburgk.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 386.
- Cleevely, 1983: 259.
- G. C. Boase & P. Rivière, 2004. *Schomburgk, Sir Robert Hermann. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 49: 256-257 [portrait].

- Schonevelde, Stephanus A. (1600s; Germany)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 128.
- Schoolcraft, Henry Rowe (1793-1864; U.S.A.)
Merrill, 1906: 240-245, 710 [portrait].
Goetzmann, 1959: 59-60.
Abbott, 1973: 153-154.
- Schoonover, Lois Margaret [née Spurlock] (1918-2008; U.S.A.)
• Tertiary mollusks of Maryland (1940).
Cleevely, 1983: 259.
- Schorer, Daniel Steven (1737-1790; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 244-245.
- Schot, J. E.; see Scott, J. E.
- Schott, Arthur Carl Victor (1814-1875; Germany/
U.S.A.)
W. R. Taylor, 1941. Tropical marine algae of the Arthur Schott herbarium. Field Museum of Natural History, Botanical Series 20(4): 87-104, 2 pls. [biography].
Goetzmann, 1959: 182, 186, 194-195, 201-205.
B. L. Fontana, 1983. Drawing the line between Mexico and the United States. Nineteenth-century lithographs of people and places along the border. The American West 20(4): 50-56.
M. Mojasevic, 1990. Stihovi i putopisne crtice Artura Sota o Srbiji i Banatu, 1841-1850 [Arthur Schotts Verse und Reiseberichte über Serbien und über das Banat (1841-1850)]. Posebna Izdanja, Srpska Akademija Nauka i Umetnosti, 603, Odeljenje Jezika i Knjizevnosti 42: 125 pp.
- Schou, H. H. (18**-1875?; Denmark)
Hylleberg, 2009: 85-86.
- Schouteden, Henri E. A. H. (1881-1972; Belgium)
J.-J. van Mol, 1974. H. Schouteden: bibliographie des mollusques africains. Achatina 5: 116.
- Schouten, J. R. (19**-****; Netherlands)
• Publications on Bulimulidae from 1980s.
- Schowalter, E. R.; see Showalter, E. R.
- Schrader, Ernst (19**-****; Germany)
• North Sea bivalves (1910-1911).
- Schram, A. A. W. (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Schramm, Alphonse (1823-1875; France)
• Customs officer in Guadeloupe and Cayenne.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1876. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 24(1): 130.
Coomans, 1989: 29.
- Schrank, Franz von Paula von (1747-1835; Germany)
• Mainly known as botanist and entomologist.
Porro, 1841: 43-44 [as "Skranck"].
J. Stein, 1910. Schrank, Franz. The Catholic encyclopedia: an international work of reference on the constitution, doctrine, discipline, and history of the Catholic Church 13: 590-591 [portrait].
- Schreiber, Anna Fruma (1907-****; Romania/
U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 586; 1987: 121.
- Schreiber, Bernice [Neice] (1943-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 433-434; 1987: 121.
- Schreibers, Carl [Karl] Franz Anton [Ritter von] (1775-1852; Austria)
L. R. Cox, 1929. On the varietal names for *Spondylus* in K. Schreibers's *Versuch einer Vollständigen Conchylienkenntniss* (1793). Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 18(5): 251-254.
Holthuis, 1995: 30.
Concerning: <http://www.nhm-wien.ac.at/nhm/Mineral/Schreiberse.htm> [portait].
- Schreitling, Karl Theodor (19**-****; Germany)
Wiese, 2004: 61.
- Schrenck [Schrenk], Peter Leopold Ivanovich von (1826-1894; Russia)
• Known as Leopold.
W. Kobelt, 1894. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 26(5-6): 112.
R. Blasius, 1896. Leopold von Schrenck. 8. (20.) Jan. 1894. Ornithologie Internationale Zeitschrift für die Gesamte Ornithologie (Braunschweig) 8(4): 532-544 [biography, bibliography; the two dates in title and use of dual dates in text arises from fact that

- Russian Empire was then still on the old style calendar, 12 days behind Germany].
- H. Crosse, 1896. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 43(1): 76.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 388.
- Scarlato, 1960: 8-9 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 225.
- Mearns & Mearns, 1988: 340-343, 451 [portrait].
- A. M. Reshetov, 1997. Leopold' d Ivanovich Schrenk (K 170-letiiu so diia rozhdeniia). Rossiiskai Akademiia Nauk, Muzei Antropologii I Ethografii Im. Petro Velikogo (Kunstkamera), Kur'er Petrovskoi Kunstkamery (St. Petersburg) 6-7: 72-87 [portrait].
- Concerning:
<http://biogeographers.dvo.ru/pages/0283.htm>
 [portrait; in Russian].
- Schrieken, N. (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Ovulidae in North Sea (2011).
- Schrier, Peter Grant (1940-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 434; 1987: 121.
- Schriner, Howard, Jr. (1911-1989; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of M. W. Schriner.
- Abbott, 1973: 434-435; 1987: 121.
- Schriner, Miriam Wirth (1914-1992; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of H. Schriner.
- Abbott, 1973: 435; 1987: 121.
- D. Raeihle, 1992. Miriam W. Schriner. *New York Shell Club Notes* 322: 4.
- Schröckinger, Julius Freiherr von Neudenberg] (1814-1882; Austria)
- Sturany, 1901: 402.
- Schröder, F. (19**-****; Germany?)
- Land snails of Islas Baleares, Spain (1978, 1984).
- Schröder, Richard (1853-1917; Germany)
- P. Hesse, 1917. Nekrolog. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 49(1): 41-44.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 388.
- Körnig et al., 2007: 104 [biography, portrait].
- Schrödl, Michael (19**-****; Germany)
- Opisthobranchs (1990s-2000s).
- Schroeder, Charles David (1953-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 121.
- Schroeder, William Charles (1895-19**; U.S.A.)
- Mostly known as ichthyologist.
- Fisheries of Key West and the clam industry of southern Florida* (1924) available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Schröter, Johann Samuel (1735-1808; Germany)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 154, 191-192.
- Swainson, 1834: 59; 1840: 321.
- Porro, 1841: 44.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 388-389.
- R. T. Abbott, 1962. Recent uses of non-binomial works. *The Veliger* 4(4): 213 [*Namen Register* (1788)].
- Musei Gottwaldiani testaceorum*, 1782 – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 707 (1964).
- Barnard, 1965: 27.
- A. J. Kohn, 1981. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VI. The species described 1801-1810. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 71(3): 279-341 [Schröter: pp. 289-294].
- H. Friess, 1982. Johann Samuel Schröter (1735-1808) a pioneer in palaeontology. *Archives of Natural History* 11(1): 83-98 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 50.
- Kohn, 1992: 148-151.
- Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 150-151 [portrait].
- Dance, 1999: 10.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 256.
- J.-A. Sneli, J. Knudsen & A. Vedelsby, 2009. Johan Christian Fabricius and his molluscan species, *Acesta excavata* (J. C. Fabricius, 1779). *Steenstrupia* 30(2): 153-162 [Schröter: p. 159].
- Valledor & Araujo, 2011: 399.
- Schrott, Florian (1884-1971; Austria/Italy)
- A. Weger, 1934. Der Schneckenforscher Florian Schrott – ein Fünzfziger. *Der Schlern, Illustrierte Monatshefte für Heimat-*

- und Volkskunde (Bolzano) 15(3): 108-109.
- W. Klemm, 1971. Nachruf: Florian Schrott (1884-1971). Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 2(21): 313-315 [biography, bibliography].
- J. Fill, 1972. Der Schneckenpfarrer Florian Schrott. Der Schlern, Illustrierte Monatshefte für Heimat- und Volkskunde (Bolzano) 46(1): 24-26 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Kiss, 1984: 39.
- Schubaert, Toers Diesbergen (1805-1853; Netherlands)
- W. C. Schimmel, 1911. Schubaert (Toers Diesbergen). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 1: 1462.
- Engel, 1986: 246.
- Schubert, Gotthilf Heinrich von (1780-1860; Germany)
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 93(1): 19-70 [Schubert: pp. 52-53].
- Fechter, 1992: 45.
- Kohn, 1992: 221.
- Schuberth, Otto (18**-19**; Germany)
- Anatomy of “*Helix*” (1891).
- Schuchert, Charles (1858-1942; U.S.A.)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 389.
- Cleevely, 1983: 259.
- Tozer, 1984: 25, 75, 87, 101.
- Schuhmacher, Helmut (19**-****; Germany)
- Nudibranchs (1970s).
- Schuitema, A. K. (1914-1982; Netherlands)
- J. Nienhuis, 1983. Herinneringen aan A. K. Schuitema. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 214: 1398-1399.
- Schuitemaker, Jan Pieter (1894-****; Netherlands/Java)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 194.
- Schulenberg, _____ (****-****; Germany)
- Dance, 1986: 186.
- Schultz, Dodi (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 435; 1987: 122.
- Schultz, Gerald E. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Pleistocene mollusks associated with bison remains.
- Schulz, Max-Gottard (19**-****; Germany)
- Cretaceous belemnites since 1970s.
- Schultz, Ortwin (1944-20**; Austria)
- A. Kroh & M. Harzhauser, 2009. Dr. Ortwin Schultz zum 65. Geburtstag. Annalen des Naturhistorischen Museums in Wien 111-A: 1-14 [biography, bibliography, portraits].
- Schulze, Anja (19**-****; Germany)
- Morphology of *Fabellina* (1998).
- Schulze, Franz Eilhard (1815-1873; Germany)
- *Tethys* (1887).
- Schultze, Johan Dominik [Dominicus] (1751-1790; Germany)
- Preface to 1790 ed. of Geve’s *Essais récréatif sure l’histoire naturelle*.
- Dance, 1986: 86.
- Schultze, Leonhard Sigismund (1872-1955; Germany)
- Fouché, 1995: 52.
- Schultze, Max Johann Sigismund (1825-1874; Germany)
- Development of *Tergipes* (1949); also noted for his work on cell theory.
- Schumacher, Heinrich Christian Friedrich [M.D.] (1757-1830; Germany/Denmark)
- Swainson, 1840: 322.
- J. Petersen & E. Rostrup, 1901.
- Schumacher, Heinrich Christian Friedrich, 1757-1830. Dansk biografisk lexicon, tillige omfattende Norge for tidsrummet 1537-1814 (Kjøbenhavn) 15: 362-370.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 355; 1927b: 160.
- E. Lamy, 1930. Les conchyliologistes Bruguière et Hwass. Journal de Conchyliologie 74(1): 42-59 [Schumacher: pp. 47-48].
- E. Snorrason, 1983. Schumacher, Heinrich Christian Friedrich, 1757-1830. Dansk Biografisk Leksikon (2nd ed.) 13: 246-248.
- Dance, 1986: 89, 225.

- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 256.
- Hylleberg, 2006: 86-87.
- Schumilkin, Igor Anatolievich (1968-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 30.
- Schumman, Walter (18**-19**; Germany)
• Anatomy of *Gadinia* (1911).
- Schumo, Silas Levering (1847-1918; U.S.A.)
• Collected material named by Vanatta in 1913.
- Schuster, Martin Erich (18**-****; Germany)
• Anatomy of *Helcioniscus* and *Patella* (1913).
- Schuster, Guenter A. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 122.
- Schütt, Hartwig (1923-2009; Germany)
Zilch, 1967: 41.
Cleevely, 1983: 259.
C. Frank, 2010. In memoriam dr. Hartwig Schütt, 15.06.1923 (Kiel) – 14.12.2009 (Düsseldorf); Ein Leben für die Malacologie. *Malakológiai Tájékoztató* 28: 21-24 [biography, portrait, partial bibliography].
R. Janssen, 2010. Hartwig Schütt (15.Juni 1923, 14.Dezember 2009). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 139(2): 255-268 [biography, bibliography, portraits, lists of taxa and eponyms].
J. H. Jungbluth, 2011. Hartwig Schütt, 15. Juni 1923 – 14. Dezember 2009; Klassischer Naturforscher um die Wende des 20./21. Jahrhunderts, Diplomchemiker und Malakozoologe. *Mitteilungen der deutschen malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 85: 57-62 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Schuyf, Pieter (1898-1985; Netherlands)
J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis, 1986. In memoriam P. Schuyf (1898-1985). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 230: 154-155.
- Schwabe, Andreas (19**-****; Germany)
Wiese, 2004: 61.
- Schwabe, Enrico (19**-****; Germany)
- Schwartz, Jack (****-****; U.S.A.)
• Collected Pliocene California mollusks in 1970s; *Neadmete schwartzi* Mount named for him.
Cleevely, 1983: 260.
- Schwartz, Sally Williams (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 122.
- Schwartz von Mohrenstern, Gustav Franziskus Maria (1809-1890; Austria)
Sturany, 1901: 402.
Dance, 1986: 225.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 256.
Backhuys, 2008: 209-210.
- Schwarz, Richard (18**-19**; Germany)
• Morphology of bivalves (1908).
- Schweigger, August Friedrich [M.D.] (1783-1821; Germany)
• Mainly known as herpetologist; authored several mollusks in 1820; murdered in 1821.
A. M. Bauer, ed. (with biographical introduction by R. Bour), 2008. *The life and herpetological contributions of August Friedrich Schweigger (1783-1821)*. Villanova, Pennsylvania: Society for the Study of Amphibians and Reptiles, 388 pp. [portraits].
- Schweinfurth, Georg August (1836-1925; Latvia/Germany)
Dance, 1986: 225.
- Schwengberg, Lore (1923-2008; Germany)
R. Janssen, 2008. Dr. Lore Schwengberg. *Mitteilungen der deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 79/80: 1 [biography, portrait].
- Schwengel, Frank R. (1885-1974; U.S.A.)
• Spouse of J. S. Schwengel.
Anonymous, 1974. Frank R. Schwengel, 88, dies; Chairman of Seagram & Sons. *The New York Times*, May 5, 1974: 77 [portrait].
Henson, 1982: 101 [given as "Frederick D."].
M. R. Marrus, 1991. *Samuel Bronfman: the life and times of Seagram's Mr. Sam*. Hanover (New Hampshire): Brandeis University Press/University Press of New

- England, 551 pp., 8 pls. [Schwengel: pp. 192-193, 323, 457, 2 portraits].
- Schwengel, Jeanne Sanderson (1889-1961; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of F. R. Schwengel.
- Y. Kondo, 1956. Dr. Jean [sic] S. Schwengel. *Hawaiian Shell News* 4(4): 36-37.
- Anonymous, 1961. Dr. Jean [sic] S. Schwengel dies. *Hawaiian Shell News* 9(7): 6.
- H. B. Baker, C. B. Wurtz & R. T. Abbott, 1961. Jeanne Sanderson Schwengel, Sc.D. *The Nautilus* 75(1): 36-39, portrait [bibliography].
- A. D'Attilio, 1961. Dr. Jeanne Sanderson Schwengel. *New York Shell Club Notes* 70: 6.
- A. A. Olsson, 1961. Jean Sanderson Schwengel, 1889-1961. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1961*: 62-63, portrait, 81 [memoriam list].
- A. A. Olsson, 1961. Jeanne Sanderson Schwengel, 1889-1961. *Paleontological Research Institution*, [2 pp.].
- Abbott, 1973: 154.
- Henson, 1982: 101.
- Cleevely, 1983: 260.
- Dance, 1986: 225.
- Murray, 1999: 8/14, 9/2-3.
- Johnson, 2006b: 140-141.
- Marine shells of the western coast of Florida* (1953) by L. M. Perry & Schwengel available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Schewigert, Günter (19**-****; Germany)
- Ammonites (2001).
- Schniebs, Katrin (19**-****; Germany)
- Bibliographies, type lists (1990s-2000a).
- Scilla, Agostino (1629-1700; Italy)
- Swainson, 1840: 321.
- Capellini, 1902: 95.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 391.
- Edwards, 1967: 25-26.
- Franchini et al., 1975: 75.
- B. Accordi, 1979 ["1978"]. *Contributions to the history of geological sciences*. Agostino Scilla, painter from Messina (1629-1700) and his experimental studies on the true nature of fossils. *Geologica Romana* 17: 129-144 [portrait].
- N. Morello, 1979. *La nascita della paleontologia nel Seicento*. Colonna, Stenone e Scilla. Milan: Franco Angeli, 268 pp.
- Cleevely, 1983: 260.
- Morello, 1988: 260, 267-269.
- Cuvier & Pietsch, 1995: 48, 54.
- Gaudant, 2005: 305.
- Davidson, 2008: 18-23.
- E. Caprotti, 2010. *Antiporte malacologiche del Settecento*. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologica]* 28(1): 16-28 [Scilla: pp. 22, 23].
- Kusukawa, 2011: 207.
- Scipio Africanus Aemilianus Numantinus [Scipio Africanus the Younger] (185-129 BC; Italy)
- Dance, 1986: 5.
- Scopoli, Giovanni Antonio [Johan Anton] [M.D.] (1723-1788; Italy)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 198-199.
- Swainson, 1840: 322-323.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 392.
- Introduction ad historiam naturalem, 1777* – Available by ICZN Opinions 160 and 329 (1955).
- Franchini et al., 1975: 78.
- Cuvier & Pietsch, 1995: 127, 136.
- Damkaer, 2002: 55-58 [portrait].
- P. Foster, 2007. *The Gibraltar collections: Gilbert White (1720-1793) and John White (1727-1780), and the naturalist and author Giovanni Antonio Scopoli (1723-1788)*. *Archives of Natural History* 34(10): 30-46.
- Heller, 2007: 146-147.
- Einleitung zur Kenntniß und Gebrauch der Fossilien* (1769) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Scott, Andrew (18**-19**; U.K.)
- Nudibranchs (1920s).
- Scott, Gayle (1894-1948; U.S.A.)

- Fossil cephalopods.
Cleevely, 1983: 260.
- Scott, George (****-****; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 52.
- Scott [Schot], Jacob Elias (1669-1750; Netherlands)
Dance, 1986: 51.
Engel, 1986: 248-249.
Cailliez, 1995: 12 [collection acquired by N. Anderson about 1750].
- Scott, Pamela Rae (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 122.
- Scott, P. H.; see Valentich-Scott, P. H.
- Scott, Robert William (19**-****; U.S.A.)
• Cretaceous carditids (1977), rudits (1979).
- Scott, Thomas (1849-1929; U.K.)
A. Bowman, 1931. Thomas Scott, LL.D. (1849-1929). Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London 142: 221-223.
D. Damkaer, 1993. Thomas Scott (2 December 1849 – 25 February 1929). Journal of Crustacean Biology 13(2): 400-401 [portrait].
- Scovell, Josiah T. (1841-1915; U.S.A.)
Evermann, 1917: 199, 220.
- Scriba, Georg (1769-1826; Germany)
• Father of H. E. Scriba.
Götting, 2006: 1 [portrait].
- Scriba, Heinrich Eduard (1802-1857; Germany)
• Son of G. Scriba.
Götting, 2006: 1.
- Scribner, Myra Packer (1887-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 435; 1987: 122.
- Scudder, Samuel Hubbard (1837-1911; U.S.A.)
• Mostly known as entomologist and bibliographer.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 392.
M. H. Hatch, 1975. Scudder, Samuel. Dictionary of Scientific Biography 12: 264.
Elliott, 1979: 232.
Cleevely, 1983: 261.
Nomenclator Zoologicus: an alphabetical list of all generic names that have been employed by naturalists for Recent and fossil animals from the earliest times to the close of the year 1879 (1882) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Scuderi, D. (19**-****; Italy)
• Gastropods (2003).
- Seaborn, Charles Ray (1954-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 122.
- Seapy, Roger R. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
• Publications on pelagic gastropods.
- Seba, Alberto [Albertus, Albert] (1665-1736; Germany/Netherlands)
Argenville, 1742: 33-34.
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 173-174.
Swainson, 1834: 45; 1840: 323.
C. W. Bruinvis, 1912. Seba (Albert). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 2: 1305-1306.
H. Engel, 1937. The life of Albert Seba. Svenska Linné Sällskapetets Årsskrift 20: 75-100.
H. Engel, 1961. The sale-catalogue of the cabinets of natural history of Alberus Seba (1752). A curious document from the period of the naturae curiosi. Bulletin of the Research Council of Israel, Section B. Zoology, 10B(1-2): 119-131.
L. B. Holthuis, 1969. Albertus Seba's "Locupletissimi Rerum Naturalium Thesaurii..." (1734-1765) and the "Planches de Seba" (1827-1831). Zoologische Mededelingen 43(19): 239-252, pls. 1-3 [collations].
P. van Doren, 1982. Conchologia curiosa. A history of shell collectors and its curiosities or what did they do with all those shells! Environment Southwest (San Diego Society of Natural History) 499: 13-17.
Dance, 1986: 225, pl. 21 [portrait].
E. Ahlrichs, 1986. Albertus Seba – zu seinem 250. Todestag. Monographie des berühmten Apothekers und Naturaliensammlers aus Ostfriesland. Verlag der Ostfriesischen Landschaft (Aurich), Ostfriesische Familienkunde 6: 1-48 [portraits].
Engel, 1986: 249-250.
Boss, 1988: 120.

- Adler, 1989: 9 [portrait].
- Cailliez, 1995: 18-19.
- Cuvier & Pietsch, 1995: 99, 107.
- Holthuis, 1995: 7-8.
- Dance, 1999: 8-9.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 257.
- I. Müsch, R. Willmann & J. Rust, 2002. A diverse and marvelous collection. *Natural History* 111(3): 56-63 [portrait].
- B. van de Roemer, 2004. Neat nature: the relation between nature and art in a Dutch cabinet of curiosities from the early Eighteenth Century. *History of Science* 42(1): 47-84.
- E. C. Spary, 2004. Scientific symmetries. *History of Science* 42(1): 1-46 [portrait].
- P. Dasziewicz & A. M. Bauer, 2006. Specimens from the second collection of Albertus Seba in Poland: the natural history cabinet of Anna Jablonowska (1728-1800). *Bibliotheca Herpetologica* 6(2): 16-20.
- Dietz, 2006: 372.
- J. J. Driessen-van het Reve, 2006. *De Kunstkamera van Peter de Grote; De Hollandse inbreng, gereconstrueerd uit brieven van Albert Seba en Johan Daniel Schumacher uit de jaren 1711-1752. Hilversum (Netherlands): Verloren. 350 pp. [portrait].*
- W. D. Allmon, 2007. The evolution of accuracy in natural history illustration: reversal of printed illustrations of snails and crabs in pre-Linnaean works suggests indifference to morphological detail. *Archives of Natural History* 34(1): 174-191 [Seba: pp. 178-181].
- Heller, 2007: 147.
- Williams, 2009: 119.
- De animalibus Scotiae* (1684) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Sebens, Kenneth Peter (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Marine ecology, including nudibranchs, from 1980s.
- Seckendorf-Aberdar, Carl Friedrich August [Graf von] (1786-1858; Germany)
- Mayer, 1976: 90-91.
- Seddon, Mary (19**-****; U.K.)
- Sedel'nikova, S. P. (19**-****; Russia)
- *Nemocardium* (1978).
- Sedgwick, Adam (1785-1873; U.K.)
- [R. Hunt], in: Walford, 1866a: 53-57.
- M. B. Roberts, 2009. Adam Sedgwick (1785-1873): geologist and evangelical. *Geological Society of London, Special Publication* 310: 155-170 [portrait].
- Sedlak, Richard Curtis (1949-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 122.
- Seeley, Harry Govier (1839-1909; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1907. Eminent living geologists: Professor H. G. Seeley. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 5) 4(6): 241-253, pl. 12 [biography, portrait].
- J. A. Secord, 2004. Seeley, Harry Govier. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 49: 667-668 [portrait].
- Seeley, Robin Hadlock (1954-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 122.
- Segers, Luc (19**-****; Belgium)
- Segers, Willy (19**-****; Belgium)
- Marine mollusks of Madeira (2009).
- Segerstråle, Sven Gustaf (1899-1996; Finland)
- *Macoma* ecology (1960s).
- Seghers, Alexandre (1803-1866; Belgium)
- A founder of the Société Malacologique de Belgique.
- Duchamps, 1982: 31.
- Segiouoglou, George (19**-****; Greece)
- Segonzac, Michel (1943-****; France)
- Deep-sea cephalopods.
- Seguenza, Giuseppe (1833-1889; Italy)
- Father of L. Sequenza.
- D. Pantanelli, 1889. Guiseppe [sic] Seguenza. *Bullettino della Società Malacologica Italiana* 14(1-3): 10-12 [biography; partial bibliography].
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1890. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 38(1): 90-91.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 394.
- Warén, 1980: 60.

- Cleevely, 1983: 262.
- Dance, 1986: 40-41, 225.
- F. Giovine, 1989. Giuseppe Seguenza (1833-1889). *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 7(3-4): 57-61.
- Trew, 1990: 84.
- G. Ruggieri, 1991 ["1989"]. Giuseppe Seguenza, paleontologo. *Celebrazioni del 1° centenario in memoria di Giuseppe Seguenza: naturalista e paleontologo. Atti della Accademia Peloritana dei Pericolanti, Classe di Scienze Fisiche Matematiche e Naturali* 67, Supplemento 1: 7-14.
- B. Baldanza, 1991 ["1989"]. Giuseppe Seguenza: l'uomo e il mineralista. *Celebrazioni del 1° centenario in memoria di Giuseppe Seguenza: naturalista e paleontologo. Atti della Accademia Peloritana dei Pericolanti, Classe di Scienze Fisiche Matematiche e Naturali* 67, Supplemento 1: 15-36.
- I. Di Geronimo, 1991 ["1989"]. *Mollusca: specie nuove plio-quadernarie di G. Seguenza (1858-1881). Celebrazioni del 1° centenario in memoria di Giuseppe Seguenza: naturalista e paleontologo. Atti della Accademia Peloritana dei Pericolanti, Classe di Scienze Fisiche Matematiche e Naturali* 67, Supplemento 1: 137-254.
- L. Bertolaso & S. Palazzi, 2000 ["1999"]. Note sulla raccolta Seguenza di molluschi plio-pleistocenici della Provincia di Messina conservata presso il Museo di Geologia e Paleontologia dell'Università di Firenze. *Bollettino Malacologico* 35(1-4): 3-44.
- S. Palazzi, 2002. A collation and a comparative table for Giuseppe Seguenza's "Studi stratigrafici sulla formazione pliocenica dell'Italia meridionale", 1873-1877. *BioSophia Archives*
<http://www.dodoline.it/biosophia/docs/mollusca/mollusca.htm>
- A. Ceregato & C. Tabanelli, 2006. Revisione della malacofauna pliocenica di Rio Albonello IV – due taxa dimenticati di Giuseppe Seguenza. *Bollettino Malacologico* 42(1-4): 33-37.
- R. La Perna & M. D'Abramo, 2010. Una collezione di G. Seguenza conservata presso l'Istituto Tecnico Commerciale "O. G. Costa" di Lecce. *Bollettino Malacologico* 46(1-4): 29-35.
- Seguenza, Luigi (1873-1908; Italy)
- Son of G. Seguenza.
- M. Simonetta & L. Rook, 2010. *Il Museo di Storia Naturale dell'Università degli Studi di Firenze. Le collezioni geologiche e paleontologiche / The Museum of Natural History of the University of Florence. The geological and paleontological collections.* Florence: Firenze University, 376 pp. [L. Seguenza: p. 37].
- Séguier, Jean-François (1703-1784; France)
- J. Gaudant, 2005. Jean-François Séguier (1703-1784), premier historiographe de la paleontology. *Comptes Rendus Palevol* 4: 295-310 [bibliography, portrait].
- J. Gaudant, 2005. Les pétrifications du Véronois: un manuscrit inachevé de Jean-François Séguier (1703-1784). *Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Verona, Studi e Ricerche sui Giacimenti Terziari di Bolca* 11: 165-290, 69 pls. [portrait].
- Segveld (Segveldt), Johan van (****-1737; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 250.
- Segwaard (Segwaert), Bartholomeus van (****-1731; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 250-251.
- Seib, Bernard J., Jr. (1932-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 436; 1987: 122.
- Seibert, Hermann (1840-1919; Germany)
- K. Werner, 2000. "Wer war Hermann Seibert?" Auf den Spuren von Leben und Werk eines Eberbacher Naturforschers. *Eberbacher Geschichtsblatt* 99: 202-226 [portraits].
- J. H. Jungbluth, 2004 ["2003"]. Hermann Seibert aus Eberbach am Neckar (03.03.1840 – 10.02.1919; Lehrer?). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 69/70: 79-85 [bibliography, portrait].
- J. H. Jungbluth, 2004. Der badische Malakologe Hermann Seibert (1840-1919) aus Eberbach am Neckar, mit Anmerkungen zur Weichtierkunde in Baden. *Carolinea (Karlsruhe)* 62: 145-153 [bibliography, portrait].

- Seid, Herman (1903-1984; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1984. Herman Seid is dead; a lawyer in New York. *The New York Times*, September 28, 1984: B8.
 D. Ræihle, 1984. Herman Seid 1903-1984. *New York Shell Club Notes* 293: 2.
- Seidl, Fritz (1936-2001; Austria)
 H. K. Mienis, 2002. Professor Fritz Seidl. *American Malacological Society Newsletter* 32(1): 6.
 Aesch, 2003: 76-78 [portrait].
- Seidler, August (****-1944?; Germany)
 Jungbluth & Burk, 1985: 289, pl. 2 [portrait].
- Seifert, D. V. (19**-****; Russia)
 • Ecology of *Fruticicola* (2010).
- Seiger, Dan (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Seilacher, Adolf [Dolf] (1925-****; Germany)
 W.-E. Reif & F. Westphal, eds., 1995. Festschrift: Herrn Professor Adolf Seilacher zur Vollendung des 70. Lebensjahres am 24. Februar 1995 gewidmet. *Neues Jahrbuch für Geologie und Paläontologie, Abhandlungen* 195(1-3): 1-331.
 M. D. Laubichler & K. J. Niklas, 2009. The morphological tradition on German paleontology: Otto Schindewolf, Walter Zimmermann, and Adolf Seilacher. Pp. 279-300, in: D. Sepkoski & M. Ruse, eds., *The paleobiological revolution: essays on the growth of modern paleontology*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, viii + 568 pp.
- Seip, William F. (1926-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 436; 1987: 122.
- Seitz, Otto (19**-****; Germany)
 • Inoceramids (1960s-1970s).
- Sekiguchi, Hideo (1795-1860; Japan)
- Sekihara, K.; see: Funato, K.
- Sekiju, Musashi (1765-1860; Japan)
 • Author of *Mokuhachi-fu* (1843).
- Selenka, Emil (1842-1902; Germany)
 • Development of *Tergipes* (1871).
- Selin, Yu. I. (****-****; Russia)
 • Oligocene mollusks (1964).
- Selivanova, T. N. (19**-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 30.
- Sell, Henrik (****-****; Germany)
 F. Haas, 1927. Der Aufsatz von Henrik Sell im 3. Band des *Archivs für Hydrobiologie* ist ein Plagiat. *Archiv für Hydrobiologie* 18(1): 185-186.
- Selli, Raimondo (19**-****; Italy)
 • Fossil mollusks in 1970 from mss written in 1940s-1950s.
- Sellius, Gottfried [Godofredus] (1704?-1767; Germany/Netherlands/France)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 161.
 N. B. Eales, 1968. Three eighteenth century works on the marine wood-borer *Teredo*. *Beaufortia* [Zoological Museum of the University of Amsterdam] 15(191): 85-87.
 Walzer, 1981: 29.
 Engel, 1986: 251.
 Boss, 1988: 120.
 Heller, 2007: 148.
- Sellmer, George P. (1918-2000; U.S.A.)
 • Study of the bivalve *Gemma* (1967).
- Sellow [Sello], Friedrich (1789-1831; Germany)
 J. Arechevaleta, 1908. Naturalistas en el Uruguay. *Revista Historica de la Universidad Montevideo* 1(2): 478-506; 1(3): 828-842 [Sello: pp. 838-839].
 Papavero, 1971: 27-60, 69-80.
 Olazarri, 1975: 24.
 H.-D. Krausch, 2002. Friedrich Sello, ein vergessener Pflanzensammler aus Potsdam. *Zandera, Bücherei des Deutschen Gartenbaues e.V. (Potsdam)* 17(2): 73-76., on the web at:
http://historischegaerten.de/Gartenbaubuecherei/Zandera/2002_2_Krausch_Sello.html
- Selmi, Maria Gloria (19**-****; Italy)
 • Snail sperm (1980s-1990s).
- Sélys-Longchamps, Michel Edmond de [Baron] (1813-1900; France/Belgium)
 • Mainly known as entomologist, ornithologist, and politician.
 Anonymous, 1901. A la mémoire de Michel-Edmond Baron de Sély-

- Longchamps, 1813-1900. Liège, 51 pp., frontispiece [collection of obituaries].
- R. Blasius, 1901. Michel Edmond, Baron de Selys-Longchamps. *Journal für Ornithologie* 1901: 363-181, 1 pl. [bibliography, portrait].
- P. Dautzenberg, 1901. Nécrologie. Baron Michel Edmond de Selys-Longchamps. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 49(1): 75.
- R. P. Longinos Navás, 1901. El Barón Edmundo de Selys-Longchamps (Noticia necrológica). *Boletín de la Sociedad española de Historia natural* 1901(1): 74-77 [partial bibliography].
- F. Plateau, 1902. Notice sur la vie et les travaux de Michel-Edmond Baron de Selys-Longchamps. Bruxelles: Hayez, 117 pp., 1 pl. [bibliography, portrait].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 395.
- Duchamps, 1999: 15.
- Semenov, O. A. (19**-****; Russia)
- Parasites of mollusks (1991).
- Semenova, Marina Nikolaevna (1954-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 30.
- Semmelink, Jan [M.D.] (1837-1912; Netherlands)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 177; 1950: 149.
- Dance, 1986: 226.
- Engel, 1986: 251.
- Bijl et al., 2010: 29 [portrait].
- Semon, Richard Wolfgang (1859-1918; Germany)
- Hedley, 1910: 339.
- Goldschmidt, 1956: 161-163.
- G. Uschmann, 1975. Semon, Richard Wolfgang. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 12: 297-298.
- U. Hoßfeld, 2004. The travels of Jena zoologists in the Indo-Malayan region. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences*, 55, Supplement II(7): 77-105 [Semon: pp. 87-92] [portrait].
- Semper, Carl [Karl] Gottfried (1832-1893; Germany)
- Anonymous, 1893. Biographische Mittheilungen. *Leopoldina* 29(11-12): 111.
- J. Beard, 1893. Carl Semper. *Nature* 48(1238): 271-272.
- H. Simroth, 1893. Professor Dr. Carl Semper. *The Conchologist* 2(6): 143-144.
- H. Crosse, 1894. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 42(1): 87.
- A. Schuberg, 1895. Carl Semper. *Reisen am Archipel der Philippinen. Zweite Theil, Wissenschaftliche Resultate, Ergänzungs-Heft*, pp.v-xxi [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Zilch, 1967: 41.
- R. I. Johnson, 1969. Semper's *Reisen im Archipel der Philippinen* [sic], *Wissenschaftliche Resultate*, 1867-1916. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 5(2): 144-147.
- E. Mayr, 1975. Semper, Carl Gottfried. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 12: 299.
- Kiss, 1983: 118.
- Trew, 1990: 84.
- Fouché, 1995: 52.
- A. G. Kuznetsov, D. I. Ivanov & A. V. Sysoev, 2000. Type specimens in C. Semper's collection of the Philippine land snails stored in the Zoological Museum of Moscow University. *Ruthenica* 10(1): 15-22.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 258.
- M. Glaubrecht, 2012. More slug(-ish) science: another annotated catalogue on types of tropical pulmonate slugs (Mollusca: Gastropoda) in the collection of the Natural History Museum Berlin. *Zoosystematics and Evolution* 88(1): 33-51 [biography].
- Landmollusken* in: *Reisen im Archipel der Philippinen* (1870-98) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Semper, Johann Max (1870-19**; Germany)
- Paleontologist.
- Semper, Otto (1830-1907; Germany)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 395.
- Cleevely, 1983: 262.
- Senaux, Marie Gabrielle Senaux (17**-18**; France)
- Spouse of J. P. R. Draparnaud; posthumously published his manuscript.
- Germain, 1930 [5].
- Senders, Jacques R. (1924-****; Belgium)

- Coauthor of a book on shell prices (1994).
- Sener, Fred Charles (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 436; 1987: 122.
- Seneš, Ján (1924-1992; Slovak Republic)
M. Kováč, 1993. Obituary notice: Ján Seneš (1924-1992). *Contributions to Tertiary and Quaternary Geology* 29(3-4): 40, 139 [portrait].
M. Elecko & M. Kovác, 1993. Doc. RNDr. Ján Seneš, DRSc (3. februára 1924 – 28. mája 1992). *Geologické Práce (Bratislava)* 97: 13-14 [portrait].
- Sennott, Gladys (19**-1985; U.S.A.)
• Spouse of J. N. Sennott.
- Sennott, John N. (19**-19**; U.S.A.)
• Spouse of G. Sennott.
- Seno, Hidemi (1879-1967; Japan)
T. Ino, 1967. Memory of Prof. Hidemi Seno. *Venus* 26(2): 53-55 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Sentz-Braconnot, Evelina (19**-****; France)
• Biology of *Cephalopyge* (1966).
- Seoane, Victor López (18**-1900; Spain)
• List of mollusks in work on fauna of Galicia (1866).
Hidalgo, 1882: 7; 1884: 7.
- Sepkoski, J. John, Jr. (1948-1999; U.S.A.)
D. C. Fisher, 1984. Presentation of the Schuchert Award of the Paleontological Society to J. John Sepkoski, Jr. *Journal of Paleontology* 58(3): 909-910 [portrait].
J. J. Seposki, Jr., 1984. Response [to the above]. *Journal of Paleontology* 58(3): 910-911.
Anonymous, 1999. J. John Sepkoski Jr., 50; mass-extinction researcher. *Boston Globe*, May 6, 1999: [page unknown].
A. J. Miller, 1999. J. John Sepkoski, Jr.: a personal reflection. *Journal of Paleontology* 73(5): 741-743.
D. M. Raup, 1999. J. John Sepkoski Jr. (1948-1999). *Paleobiology* 25(3): 424-429 [bibliography].
D. Sepkoski, 2005. Stephen Jay Gould, Jack Sepkoski, and the “Quantitative Revolution” in American paleobiology. *Journal of the History of Biology* 38: 209-237.
- D. Sepkoski & M. Ruse, eds., 2009. *The paleobiological revolution: essays on the growth of modern paleontology*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, viii + 568 pp. [Sepkoski, passim].
D. Sepkoski, 2012. *Rereading the fossil record: the growth of paleobiology as an evolutionary discipline*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 432 pp. [Sepkoski, passim].
- Septenville, Paul de (?1836-1912; France)
P. Dautzenberg, 1913. Nécrologie. P. de Septenville. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 60(4): 361.
Duchamps, 1999: 19, fig. 54.
- Serafiński, Włodzimierz (19**-****; Poland)
• Fresh-water gastropods (2005).
- Sergievskiy, Sergey Olegovich (1957-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 30.
- Serièrè, Guillaume de (1788-1868; Netherlands/Java)
J. Herderschee, 1918. Serière (Guillaume). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 4: 1242.
J. C. E. Bartelds, 1927. Serière (Guillaume). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 7: 1137-1141.
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 170-171; 1950: 149.
Engel, 1986: 253.
- Serradell, Baltazar [M.D.] (18**-19**; Spain)
Audibert & Clary, 2007: 100.
- Serré, Paul Adolphe (1870-19**; France/Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 46-47.
- Serres, Pierre Marcel Toussaint de (1783-1862; France)
• French polymath; paper describing new species of fossils (1843).
Lambrecht, 1938: 396.
Cleevely, 1983: 262.
- Serrill, Linda S. (1948-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 436; 1987: 122.
- Servain, Georges (1846-****; France)
Anonymous, 1885. Servain, le Dr. Georges. *Revue Biographique de la Société*

- Malacologique de France 1: 1-6, 1 pl.
[biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
Dance, 1970: 75, pl. 1 [portrait].
- Sessoms, Junius Bradley (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 122.
- Setiono, Owen (19**-****; Indonesia)
- Settala, Manfredo (1600-1680; Italy)
P. Mauriès, 2002. *Cabinets of curiosities*.
London: Thames & Hudson, 256 pp.
[Settala: pp. 38-39, 157-159, portrait].
I. Thomas, 2007. *The shell; a world of
decoration and ornament*. New York:
Thames & Hudson, 256 pp. [Settala: p. 143].
- Settepassi, Francesco (1886-1982; Italy)
Anonymous, 1981. For F. Settepassi's 95°
birthday. *La Conchiglia* 13(152-153): 15.
F. Ghisotti, 1982. Francesco Settepassi
(1886-1982). *Bollettino Malacologico* 18(1-
4): viii.
K. Nicolay, 1982. Francesco Settepassi
1886-1982. *La Conchiglia* 14(156-157): 15.
- Seurat, Léon Gaston (1872-1949; France)
L. Euzet, 2003. L.G. Seurat, il y a un siècle:
un specialist de la nacre. *Bulletin de la
Société des Études Océaniques (Papeete)*,
296-297: 148-151.
S. Grand, ed., 2003. L.-G. Seurat, un
naturaliste en Océanie 1902-1905. *Bulletin
de la Société des Études Océaniques
(Papeete)*, 296-297: 1-318 [autobiography,
portrait, reprints of publications on French
Polynesia by Seurat].
A. Lavondès, 2003. L.G. Seurat, il y a un
siècle: un archéologue à Fakahina et à
Fangatau. *Bulletin de la Société des Études
Océaniques (Papeete)*, 296-297: 194-206.
B. Salvat, 2003. L.G. Seurat, il y a un
siècle: un naturaliste à découverte de la
Polynésie. *Bulletin de la Société des Études
Océaniques (Papeete)*, 296-297: 32-40.
- Severijns, Natal (19**-****; Belgium)
• *Ensis* (2002), *Schelpen aan de Belgische
kust* (2010).
- Severino, Marco Aurelio (1580-1656; Italy)
Adler, 2007: 15-[biography, portrait].
- Severyn, Hector (****-****; Venezuela)
Rehder, 1997: 187.
- Seville, Jack (****-****; U.K.)
- Seville, Vi (****-****; U.K.)
Norris, 2000: 22.
- Sevin, _____ (****-****; France)
Argenville, 1742: 201-202.
Dance, 1986: 187.
- Sewell, Robert Beresford Seymour (1880-1964;
U.K./ India)
• Mostly noted for work on copepods, but
published on freshwater gastropods.
- Sexauer, Howard T. (1899-1981; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1982. Recent deaths. *The
Nautilus* 96(1): 2.
- Sey, Irina Iosifovna (1931-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 30.
- Seyfried, _____ (18**-18**; Germany)
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. *Catalogues and
collections*. 13. *Die Seyfriedsche
Conchylien-Sammlung*. Proceedings of the
Malacological Society of London 26(6):
175.
- Seymer, Henry (1714-1785; U.K.)
• Shells from collection figured by Martyn.
Dance, 1986: 76-77 [erroneously gave life
dates for his son, Henry Seymer, Junior].
R. I. Vane-Wright & H. W. D. Hughes,
2005. *The Seymer legacy: Henry Seymer
and Henry Seymer Jnr of Dorset and their
entomological paintings with a catalogue of
Butterflies and Plants (1755-1783)*.
Cardigan, (U.K.: Forrest, 320 pp. [biography,
bibliography, portrait] [malacology and
fossils, pp. 23-25].
Tobin, 2009: 258-259.
- Sganzin, Victor (****-1841; France)
• Collected in Madagascar in 1830s.
Bauchot et al., 1990: 130.
- Shackelford, Lewis John [Reverend] (1858-1917;
U.K.)
R. Standen, 1917. Obituary notice. Rev.
Lewis J. Shackelford. *Journal of
Conchology* 15(7): 193-194 [bibliography];
15(8): 233 [portrait; 1918].
Trew, 1987: 81; 1990: 84.

- Shallcross, John (1827-1898; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1898. John Shallcross. *The Nautilus* 12(8): 95-96.
 Abbott, 1973: 154.
- Shalmanov, Sergey Vladimirovich (1939-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 30.
- Shand, Alexander (1840-1910; New Zealand)
 Hamilton, 1906: 45.
 H. Stringer, 1993. Shand, Alexander 1840-1910. *Dictionary of New Zealand Biography* 2: 454-455.
- Sharabati, Doreen Phillips (19**-****; U.S.A.)
 • *Saudi Arabian seashells* (1981), *Red Sea shells* (1984).
- Sharman, Margaret (19**-****; U.K.)
 • *Capulus* (1956).
- Sharp, Benjamin, Jr. [M.D.] (1858-1915; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1915. [concerning the death of Dr. Benjamin Sharp]. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 67(2): 41-42.
 H. A. Pilsbry, 1937. The first years: Dr. Henry A. Pilsbry celebrating his 50th anniversary at the Academy. *Frontiers, A Magazine of Natural History* (Philadelphia) 2(2): 57-59.
 Abbott, 1973: 154.
 Callomon & Robertson, 2009: 5 [portrait].
 Monograph on the Scaphopoda (1897-1898) by Pilsbry & Sharp available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Sharpe, Daniel (1806-1856; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1857. Obituary. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 8: 275-279.
 J. E. Portlock, 1857. [Obituary]. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London, Proceedings* 13: xlv-lxiv.
 Anonymous, 1858. [Obituary: Daniel Sharpe]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1857-58*: xxxi-xxxiii.
 R. de S. Pinto, 1932. Daniel Sharpe e a geologia portuguesa. *Anais da Faculdade de Ciências do Porto* 17(4): 193-203.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 397.
- Cleevely, 1983: 263.
 J. A. Secord, 2004. Sharpe, Daniel. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 50: 47-48 [portrait].
- Sharp, Robert W. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
 • Editor of symposium on endangered unionids in U.S. (1971).
- Sharpe, Daniel (1806-1856; U.K.)
 • Fossil cephalopods (1853).
- Shasky, Donald Robert [M.D.] (1925-2002; U.S.A.)
 R. Kirby, 1965. Shasky explores waters around Socorro Island. *Redlands [California] Daily Facts*, Aug. 20, 1965: 4 [portrait].
 Abbott, 1973: 436-437; 1987: 122-123.
 Clampit, 1992: 14 [portrait].
 H. W. Chaney, 2002. Donald R. Shasky (1995-2002). *American Malacological Society Newsletter* 32(1): 6.
 H. W. Chaney, 2002. Dr. Donald R. Shasky, M.D. *Of Sea and Shore* 25(1): 19, 64.
 H. W. Chaney, 2003. Donald R. Shasky (1925-2002), itinerant malacologist extraordinaire. *The Festivus* 35(8): 97-104, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portraits].
 K. L. Kaiser, 2003. Shasky, my "bud". *The Festivus* 35(8): 105.
- Shattuck, George Burbank (1869-19**; U.S.A.)
 • Pliocene and Pleistocene of Maryland (1906).
- Shaw, C. (****-****; South Africa/Madagascar)
 Trew, 1987: 81; 1993: 83.
- Shaw, George [M.D.] (1751-1813; U.K.)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 207.
 Swainson, 1840: 324-325.
 C. D. Sherborn, 1895. On the dates of Shaw and Nodder's "Naturalist's Miscellany." *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 6) 15(88): 375-376.
 W. H. Osgood, 1914. Dates for *Ovis canadensis*, *Ovis cervina*, and *Ovis montana*. *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington* 27: 1-4 [discussion of *Naturalist's Miscellany*].

- Sherborn, 1938: 142.
- Wilkins, 1953: 10-11.
- Adler, 1989: 17 [portrait].
- Cuvier & Pietsch, 1995: 166-167, 171-172.
- B. B. Woodward & J. W. Gruber, 2004.
- Shaw, George. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 50: 83.
- E. C. Dickenson, M. D. Bruce & R. J. Dowsett, 2006. *Vivarium naturae or the naturalist's miscellany (1789-1813) by George Shaw: an assessment of the dating of the parts and volumes*. Archives of Natural History 33(2): 322-343.
- Shaw, Henry Otho Nicholson (1889-1954; U.K.)
A. E. Salisbury, 1954. Henry Otho Nicholson Shaw, 1889-1954. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 31(2): 29-30 [bibliography].
- Shaw, Karen Louisa (1964/1965-1984; Australia)
S. M. Slack-Smith, 1984. Karen Louisa Shaw. Australian Shell News 46: 7.
- Shaw, Ross Franklin (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 123.
- Shaw, Thomas (1694-1751; U.K.)
R. Stott, 2006. Duchess of curiosities. The life of Margaret, Duchess of Portland. Welbeck, United Kingdom: Harley Gallery, 43 pp. [Shaw, p. 26].
- Shaw, William Henry (1914-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 123.
- Shaw, William Neil (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 437; 1987: 123.
Carriker, 2004: 134, 149 [portrait].
- Shea, Elizabeth (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Shea, Michael (19**-****; Australia)
• *Australian land snails* (2010).
- Shearer, John Daniel (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 123.
- Sheer, Bradley T. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
• *Chemical zoology of Mollusca* (1972).
- Sheets, Elva Darah (1898-****; U.S.A.)
The fascinating world of the sea (1974).
Abbott, 1973: 437-438; 1987: 123.
- Sheldon, L. Gordon M. [Vicar] (18**-19**; U.K.)
• *Collector of British shells*.
- Sheldon, Pearl Gertrude (1885-1966; U.S.A.)
• *Arcids* (1916).
Abbott, 1973: 155.
W. D. Allmon, 2011. Treasures of the Earth – who built the PRI collections. American Paleontologist 19(3): 10-17 [portrait].
- Sheldon, Thomas (17**-****; U.K.)
• *Shells from collection figured by Martyn*.
- Shelley, Rowland McLamb (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 438; 1987: 123.
- Shepard, Charles Upham (1804-1886; U.S.A.)
Merrill, 1906: 340, 711 [portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 155.
- Shepard, I. M.; see Oldroyd, I. M.
- Shepard, William [Bill] Douglas (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 123.
- Shepherd, Alan (19**-****; U.K.)
• *The little book of slugs* (2002).
- Shepherd, S. A. (19**-****; Australia)
• *Haliotis* (1992).
- Shepherd, Tom D. (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 123.
- Shepherd, W. G. [M.D.] (****-1899?; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1899. Obituary notices. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 3(5): 295.
- Sheppard, Patricia Miller (1928-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 123.
- Sheppard, Philip Macdonald (1927-1976; U.K.)
A. J. Cain, 1977. Professor P.M. Sheppard. The University of Liverpool Recorder 74: 4-7.
A. J. Cain, 1978. Obituary: Professor P. M. Sheppard, F.R.S. Heredity 40(2): 317-319.
R. L. Millstein, 2008. Distinguishing drift and selection empirically: “The great snail debate” of the 1950s. Journal of the History of Biology 41(2): 339-367.
- Sheppard, Henrietta [Harriet] [née Campbell] (1796-1870; U.K./Canada)

- La Rocque, 1962: 29.
Recent shells of Quebec (1830) in *Transactions of the Literary and Scientific Society of Quebec* for 1829, available online at: <http://books.google.com>
- Sheppard, Revett [Reverend] (1778-1830; U.K.)
- Described new non-marine species.
- Winckworth, 1940: 188.
- Sheppard, Thomas (1876-1945; U.K.)
- H. C. Versey, 1945. Thomas Sheppard (1876-1945). *The Naturalist* (London) 813: 74-75 [portrait].
- Sherborn, Charles Davies (1861-1942; U.K.)
- A. Wetmore & W. H. White, 1930. Tribute to the work of Mr. C. Davies Sherborn. *Science* 71(1835): 236.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 397.
- Sherborn, 1940: 121.
- Anonymous, 1942. Dr. C. D. Sherborn, the "Index Animalium." *The Times* (London), June 24, 1942.
- J. R. Norman, 1942. Obituaries. Dr. C. D. Sherborn. *Nature* 150(3796): 146-147.
- H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1942. Dr. Charles Davies Sherborn. *The Nautilus* 56(2): 67.
- F. Chapman, 1943. A modern Linnaeus: Charles Davies Sherborn. *The Victorian Naturalist* 60(5): 76-77 [portrait].
- J. R. Norman, 1943. Charles Davies Sherborn. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(4): 126-127.
- J. R. Norman, 1944. Squire. Memories of Charles Davies Sherborn. London: George G. Harrap & Co., 202 pp. [biography, bibliography].
- F. J. Griffin, 1953. Charles Davies Sherborn (1861-1942): some personal recollections. *Journal of the Society of the Bibliography of Natural History* 3(1): 1-4 [portrait].
- Cleevely, 1983: 263-264.
- Trew, 1987: 81; 1990: 84.
- R. J. Cleevely, 2004. Sherborn, Charles Davies. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 50: 281-283.
- R. J. Cleevely. 2009. Society for the Bibliography of Natural History: founding and early members: biographical notes – 1. Charles Davies Sherborn: geologist and scientific bibliographer. *Archives of Natural History* 36(2): 357-359.
- Index Animalium* available online, in searchable format, at: <http://www.sil.si.edu/digitalcollections/indexanimalium/>
- Sherrod, Sterling Thomas (1878-1943; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1943. Sterling Thomas Sherrod. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 27: 12.
- Abbott, 1973: 155.
- Shetrone, Henry Clyde (1876-1954; U.S.A.)
- R. W. Dexter, 1957. Henry Clyde Shetrone, 1876-1954. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1956*: 38, inside back cover [memoriam list].
- Abbott, 1973: 155-156.
- Shevchenko, Mark Mikhailovich (1939-****; Ukraine)
- Egorov, 2004: 31.
- Shevchenko, Olga Anatolievna (19**-****; Ukraine)
- Egorov, 2004: 31.
- Shevtsov, Gennadiy Alexandrovich (19**-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 31.
- Shevyrev, Alexander Alexandrovich (1931-2006; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 31.
- O. V. Amitrov et al., 2007. [Alexandr Aleksandrovich Shevyrev (1931-2006)]. *Paleontologicheskii Zhurnal* 2007(3): 109-110 [translated, *Paleontological Journal*, 41(3); 345-346] [portrait].
- Shiba, Noboru (1910-1935; Japan)
- Editor, 1936. [obituary]. *Venus* 6(1): 79-80 [short biography, bibliography, portrait; in Japanese].
- Shibanova, Irina Viktorovna (1954-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 31.
- Shibue, Fukizo (****-****; Japan)
- Callomon & Tada, 2006: 6.
- Shields, Beulah E. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Henson, 1982: 26, 32-33.

- Shields, Norman (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- *Cadlina* (1966).
- Shields, Thomas [Tom] R. (1900-1972; U.S.A.)
- E. R. Cross, 1971. Portrait of the month. *Hawaiian Shell News* 19(3): 6 [portrait] [reprinted in electronic form in *Internet Hawaiian Shell News*, November 2003: 12-13].
- E. Leehman, 1972. Tom Shields night. *Hawaiian Shell News* 20(6): 2.
- Anonymous, 1972. HMS mourns Tom Shields. *Hawaiian Shell News* 20(7): 2.
- Shigeta, Yasunari (19**-****; Japan)
- Cretaceous ammonites in *Fossilium catalogus* (2000s).
- Shikama, Tokio (1912-1978; Japan)
- T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of Japan. *The Festivus* 2(1): 3 [article reprinted (1971), *Of Sea and Shore* 2(1): 17-18].
- Editor, 1979. Obituary of Prof. T. Shikama. *Venus* 38(1): 77 [portrait; bibliography; in Japanese].
- M. Tabakotani, 1979. Tokio Shikama. *New York Shell Club Notes* 250: 2.
- Callomon & Tada, 2006: 20.
- Shikov, Evgeniy Viktorovich (1947-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 31.
- Shimazu, Tetsuo (19**-2007; Japan)
- Shimek, Bohumil (1861-1937; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1927. Bohumil Shimek. *University of Iowa News Bulletin* 2(9): 5 [biography, portrait].
- Anonymous, 1932. Professor Shimek to be honored at Commencement luncheon; famous scientist entered University fifty-four years ago; member of faculty since 1890. *University of Iowa News Bulletin* 7(5): 1-4 [biography, portrait].
- Anonymous, 1932. After fifty years of teaching, Bohumil Shimek will be honored at the Commencement luncheon. *The Daily Iowan* (Iowa City), May 22, 1932: 4 [biography, portrait].
- H. A. Pilsbry, 1937. The first years: Dr. Henry A. Pilsbry celebrating his 50th anniversary at the Academy. *Frontiers, A Magazine of Natural History* (Philadelphia) 2(2): 57-59.
- H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1937. Bohumil Shimek. *The Nautilus* 50(4): 140.
- G. F. Kay, 1939. Memorial to Bohumil Shimek. *Proceedings of the Geological Society of America for 1938*, 51: 169-174, pl. 7 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 156.
- J. Golden, 1996. The Shimek collection at the University of Iowa. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 36 [abstract].
- Rehder, 1997: 118.
- Shimek, Ronald Lee (1948-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 123.
- Shimer, Hervey Woodburn (1872-1965; U.S.A.)
- R. R. Shrock, 1968. Memorial to Hervey Woodburn Shimer. *Proceedings Volume of the Geological Society of America for 1966*: 379-385 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- Tozer, 1984: 105, 119.
- Shimomura, Michitaka (19**-****; Japan)
- Shinagawa, Kazuhisa (****-1984; Japan)
- H. Minato, 1984. [Memories of Mr. Kazuhisa Shinagawa.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 15(1): 28-29 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- Shirai, Shohei (****-****; Japan)
- Kai no sekai [World of shells]* (1979), *Pearls* (1994).
- Shirley, Frank (19**-****; New Zealand)
- Shirley, John (1849-1922; U.K./Australia)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 356; 1927b: 160.
- E. N. Marks, 1988. John Shirley (1849-1922), educationist and scientist. *Australian Dictionary of Biography* 11: 598-599.
- Shirley, Walter William (1911-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 438; 1987: 124.
- Shishido, Ichiro (****-****; Japan)
- Callomon & Tada, 2006: 6.
- Shklyaruk, Andrey N. (19**-****; Ukraine)
- Shkoldina, L. S. (19**-****; Russia)

- Egorov, 2004: 31.
- Shkolin, Audrey Anatolievich (1967-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 31.
- Shoemaker, Alan Hoyt (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 438; 1987: 124.
- Shokan, Tsukiji (19**-****; Japan)
• *Atlas of Japanese fossils* (1968).
- Shopland, Edwin Rew [Commander] (18**-19**;
U.K.)
Dance, 1986: 226.
Trew, 1987: 81; 1990: 84.
H. K. Mienis, 2008. Commander Captain E.
R. Shopland. Al-Yemeni (The Yemeni),
54(534) [Arabic and English; page number
not indicated].
- Shor, Betty Ann (1921-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 438-439; 1987: 124.
- Short, Charles Wilkins [M.D.] (1794-1863; U.S.A.)
Tryon, 1861: 63.
A. Gray, 1863. Dr. Charles Wilkins Short.
American Journal of Science and Arts
86(106): 130-132.
Anonymous, 1888. Short, Charles Wilkins.
*Appletons' Cyclopaedia of American
Biography* 5: 516.
- Short, F. W. [Captain] (1880-1969; New Zealand)
Anonymous, 1969. Obituary: Captain F. W.
Short, M.C. Poirieria, Conchology Section,
Auckland Institute and Museum 5(2): 39.
- Short, John W. (19**-****; Australia)
• Book on shells of Queensland (1987).
- Shorto, Henry, III (1778-1864; U.K.)
H. S. Torrens, 1990. A Wiltshire pioneer in
geology and his legacy – Henry Shorto III
(1778-1864), cutler and fossil collector of
Salisbury. *The Wiltshire Archaeological
and Natural History Magazine* 83: 170-189.
- Showalter [after 1867 as Schowalter], Emanuel R.
[M.D.] (1808-1889; U.S.A.)
H. H. Smith, 1908. The Showalter
collection. *The Nautilus* 22(11): 117-118.
H. H. Smith, 1913. [name correction]. *The
Nautilus* 27(8): 96.
W. G. Mazýck, 1914. Showalter or
Schowalter. *The Nautilus* 27(9): 108.
- Schroeder, William Charles (1895-1977; U.S.A.)
• Clam resources of Florida (1920).
- Shrubsole, George William (1827-1893; U.K.)
W. Shone, 1893. In memoriam: George
William Shrubsole, F.G.S. *The Naturalist*
220: 336-340 [biography, portrait].
- Shul'ga, O. P. (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 31.
- Shultz, Fred Townsend (1923-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 439; 1987: 124.
- Shumard, Benjamin Franklin (1820-1869; U.S.A.)
• Brother of G. G. Shumard.
J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of
publications relating to the collection of
fossil invertebrates in the United States
National Museum, including *Bulletin of
the United States National Museum* 30: 333
pp. [Shumard: pp. 255-258, 274;
bibliography, lists of taxa].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 397-398.
E. J. Trumbull, 1958. Shumard's type
specimens of Tertiary mollusks from
Oregon and other types at Washington
University, St. Louis. *Journal of
Paleontology* 32(5): 893-906, pls. 115-117.
S. W. Geiser, 1959. Men of science in
Texas, 1820-1880, V. *Field & Laboratory
(Southern Methodist University)* 27(4): 163-
256 [Shumard, p. 203].
Elliott, 1979: 236.
Cleevely, 1983: 265.
K. Young, 1994. The Shumards in Texas.
Earth Sciences History 13(2): 143-153
[biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
J. H. Hartman & E. Evanoff, 2005. The
mysteries of Western exploration – so many
names and so few types: the White River
Group discoveries and decisions of Evans,
Shumard, Meek, and Hayden. *Geological
Society of America, Abstracts with
Programs* 37(10): 406.
- Shumard, George Getz [M.D.] (1825-1867; U.S.A.)
• Brother of B. F. Shumard.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 398.
S. W. Geiser, 1959. Men of science in
Texas, 1820-1880, V. *Field & Laboratory*

- (Southern Methodist University) 27(4): 163-256 [Shumard, p. 203].
- Abbott, 1973: 156.
- K. Young, 1994. The Shumards in Texas. *Earth Sciences History* 13(2): 143-153 [biography, partial bibliography].
- Shumate, Agnes J. (1883-1952; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1953. Miss Shumate dies in Colorado. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 126: 11.
- Shumway, Sandra E. [Sandy] (1952-****; U.S.A.)
- G. R. Abbe, 2003. Sandra E. Shumway. Honored Life Member. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 21(2): 453-454 [portrait].
- Carriker, 2004: 145, 146, 154, 164, 189, 196, 215, 227, 242 [portraits].
- D. Frank & L. Creswell, 2010. David H. Wallace Award bestowed on Sandra Shumway. *National Shellfisheries Association Quarterly Newsletter*, January 2010: 5 [portrait].
- Shurova, Nina M. (19**-****; Ukraine)
- Shurygin, Boris Nikolaevich (1947-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 31.
- Shuster, Carl Nathaniel, Jr. (1919-****; U.S.A.)
- Noted for work on horseshoe crabs; also worked on marine bivalves.
- Abbott, 1973: 439-440; 1987: 124.
- Shuto, Tsugio (1921-****; Japan)
- Paleontologist, also papers on Recent fauna.
- R. Takahashi, 1984. Professor Tsugio Shuto. *Memoirs of the Faculty of Science, Kyushu University (D – Geology)* 25(2): i-xii, frontispiece [portrait, bibliography].
- Shuttleworth, Robert James [M.D.] (1810-1874; England/Switzerland)
- Collections in Berne.
- K. Guthnick, 1874. Dr. R. J. Shuttleworth, Esq. (Nekrolog). *Mittheilungen der Naturforschenden Gesellschaft in Bern* 1874: 98-104.
- __ Bachmann, 1874. Anmerkung. *Mittheilungen der Naturforschenden Gesellschaft in Bern* 1874: 105-106.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1875. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 23(1): 99-100.
- W. Kobelt, 1875. Robert James Shuttleworth. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 7(1): 8.
- Melvill, 1890: 218.
- Díaz de León, 1910: 19.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 356; 1927b: 160.
- H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. *The Nautilus* 59(3): 97-101 [Shuttleworth: p. 101].
- Dance, 1986: 226.
- Trew, 1990: 84.
- E. Neubert & M. Gosteli, 2003. The molluscan species described by Robert James Shuttleworth. I. Gastropoda: Pulmonata. *Contributions to Natural History, Scientific Papers from the Natural History Museum Bern* 1: 123 pp., incl. 30 pls. [biography, bibliography, portrait, partial list of taxa].
- E. Neubert & M. Gosteli, 2005. The molluscan species described by Robert James Shuttleworth. II. Polyplacophora, Gastropoda (Caenogastropoda), Bivalvia. *Contributions to Natural History, Scientific Papers from the Natural History Museum Bern* 5: 79 pp., incl. 20 pls.
- Johnson, 2006a: 22, 52.
- Shuvalov, V. F. (19**-****; Russia)
- Cretaceous mollusks stratigraphy (1976).
- Shy, Carl (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of L. Shy.
- Shy, Laura (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of C. Shy.
- Sibbald, Robert [Sir; M.D.] (1641-1722; U.K.)
- Argenville, 1757: 155.
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 144-146.
- Porro, 1841: 15-17 [life dates mistakenly given as 1643-1720].
- Melvill, 1890: 193.
- C. M. Yonge, 1972. John Graham Dalyell and some predecessors in Scottish marine biology. *Proceedings of the Royal Society*

- of Edinburgh (ser. B) 72: 89-97, pls. 1-4 [Sibbald: p. 89].
- C. W. J. Withers, 2004. Sibbald, Sir Robert. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 50: 483-485 [portrait].
- Sibinga, G. L. Smit; see Smit Sibinga, G. L.
- Sicardi, Omar Eduardo (1913-1997; Uruguay)
- Olazarri, 1975: 96, 99.
- Klappenbach, 1998: 55.
- J. C. Zaffaroni, 1998 ["1997"]. Omar E. Sicardi (1913-1997). Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay 8(72-73): 56.
- F. Scarabino & A. Carranza, 2004 ["2002"]. Omar E. Sicardi (1913-1997): notas biográficas y lista de publicaciones. Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay 8(82-83): 289-290.
- Zaffaroni, 2010: 13 [portrait].
- Sickel, James Boliver (1943-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 440; 1987: 124.
- Siddall, Scott E. (1950-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 124.
- Carriker, 2004: 161, 182 [portraits].
- Sidel'nikov, Alexander Pavlovich (1956-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 31.
- Sieber, Rudolf (1905-1988; Austria)
- Fossil mollusks 1936-1960.
- T. Hofmann, 2009. Erinnerungen an den Paläontogen Rudolf Sieber (1905-1988). Jahrbuch der Geologischen Bundesanstalt 149(2-3): 261-268 [portrait, bibliography].
- Sieberer, Karl (19**-****; Germany)
- Jurassic *Pleurotomaria* (1907).
- Siebert, Wilhelm (18**-19**; Germany)
- Anatomy of *Anodonta* (1913).
- Siebold, Carl Theodor Ernst von (1804-1885; Germany/Netherlands)
- Cousin of P. F. von Siebold.
- Anonymous, 1886. Carl Theodore Ernst von Siebold. Proceedings of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences 21: 548-549.
- H. Körner, 1967. Die Würzburger Siebold. Eine Gelehrtenfamilie des 18. und 19. Jahrhunderts. Lebensdarstellungen Deutscher Naturforscher (Leipzig) 13: 662 pp. [C. T. Siebold: pp. 291-355; biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Adler, 2012: 88-89 [portrait].
- Siebold, Philipp Franz Balthasar von [Jonkheer; Colonel] (1796-1866; Germany/Japan/Netherlands/Germany)
- Cousin of C. T. E. v. Siebold.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1867. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 15(1): 96-97.
- W. J. J. C. Bijleveld, 1921. Siebold (Philipp Franz Balthasar). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 5: 730-735.
- H. Körner, 1967. Die Würzburger Siebold. Eine Gelehrtenfamilie des 18. und 19. Jahrhunderts. Lebensdarstellungen deutscher Naturforscher (Leipzig) 13: 662 pp. [P. F. Siebold: pp. 356-491] [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- L. B. Holthuis & T. Sakai, 1970. Ph. F. von Siebold and Fauna Japonica -- a history of early Japanese zoology. Tokyo: Academic Press of Japan, 323 pp., 33 pls. [biography, portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 226.
- Engel, 1986: 254.
- T. Yamaguchi, ed., 1987. Von Siebold and Natural History of Japan I. Kumamoto University, ii + 80 pp., numerous pls.
- T. Habe, 1990. [Biohistory of malacologists (76) Philip Franz Balthasar von Siebold (1796-1866).] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 21(3): 60-62 [in Japanese].
- A. N. van der Bijl & R. G. Moolenbeek, 1993. Von Siebold en zijn malacologische eponiemen. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 275: 156-161 [list of taxa named after Siebold].
- Fouché, 1995: 53.
- Holthuis, 1995: 21, 31, 39, 46, 142.
- A. Kouwenhoven & M. Forrer, 2000. Siebold and Japan; his life and work. Leiden: Hotei Publ., 111 pp. [biography, bibliography, portraits].

- Siehl, Agemar (19**-****; Germany)
 • Ammonoid shell structure (1968).
- Siekman, Lula B. (1912-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 440; 1987: 124.
- Sieling, Fred William (1914-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 440-441; 1987: 124.
- Siemaschko (Siemaszko, Simashko), Julian Ivanovitsch (1821-1893; Russia)
 Vinarski, 2010: 51.
- Siemens, T. J. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 254.
- Siemssen, Adolf Christian (1768-1833; Germany)
 Seemann, 1995: 63-64 [portrait].
- Sierra, Alberto (1924?-2012; Spain)
 A. Luque, 2012. Recuerdo de Alberto Sierra. *Noticiario de la Sociedad Espanola de Malacologia* 57: 33-35 [biography, bibliography, portraits].
- Sievers, G. (18**-****; Georgia)
- Sigerfoos, Charles Peter (1865-1944; U.S.A.)
 • Publications on Teredinidae.
 Abbott, 1973: 156-157.
- Siggers, Cecil John Charles [M.D.] (1906-1988; U.K.)
 Heginbotham, 1946: 462.
 Anonymous, 1988. CJC SIGGERS [obituary]. *British Medical Journal* 296(2 April): 1010 [portrait].
- Sigler, Stephen Alan (1942-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 125.
- Signor, Philip W., III (1950-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 125.
- Sigsbee, Charles Dwight (1845-1923; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 157.
- Sigurdsson, Jon Baldur (19**-****; Singapore)
 • Marine fauna of Singapore from 1970s.
- Sigwart, Julia (19**-****; Ireland)
- Sikes, F. H. (1864-1945; U.K.)
 • Non-marine collection to BMNH.
 Dance, 1986: 226.
- Sikora, Franz (1863-1902; Austria/Madagascar)
 Wood & Gallichan, 2008: 5.
- Silantiev, Vladimir Vladimirovich (1967-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 31.
- Silberling, Norman J. (1928-****; U.S.A.)
 Tozer, 1984: 99, 100, 102, 103, 114, 119-121, 126 [portrait].
- Silesu, Marcello (1947-****; Italy)
 • President, Gruppo Malacologico Sardo.
 Repetto et al., 2011: 286.
- Silina, Alla Vladimirovna (1950-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 31.
- Silliman, Benjamin, Sr. (1779-1864; U.S.A.)
 Youmans, 1896: 140-151, 1 pl. [portrait].
 Merrill, 1906: 215-216, 316-317, 711 [portrait].
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 398.
 Abbott, 1973: 157.
 Cleveley, 1983: 265.
- Silva, Augusto Luso da (1827-1902; Portugal)
 Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 121, pl. [4].
- Silva, Maria Christina Pons da (19**-****; Brazil)
 • *Paludestrina* (1983).
- Silva, Raul Sousa (19**-****; Cape Verde Island)
- Silva e Castro, José de (18**-****; Portugal)
 • Unionidae of Portugal (1885).
 Taylor, 1907: 57 [portrait].
- Silva Mengo, Jacintho da (18**-****; Portugal)
 • New *Helix* (1867).
- Simard, Diane de Vry (1934-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 441; 1987: 125.
- Simey, T. J. (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1993: 83.
- Simon, Hilda (19**-****; U.S.A.)
 • *Shells of land and sea* (1976), a children's book.
- Simone, Luiz Ricardo Lopes de (1962-****; Brazil)
 • Many topics on mollusks from 1980s.
- Simonet, Odile [M.D.] (19**-****; Marquesas Islands)
- Simonova, Anna Aleksandrovna (19**-****; Russia)

- Tertiary fauna (1941).
- Simons, F. A. (****-****; U.K.?)
Trew, 1993: 83.
- Simpson, Charles Torrey (1846-1932; U.S.A.)
- Married to Flora Roper, widow of Edward E. Roper.
- Martens, 1901: x.
- H. A. Pilsbry, 1931. The Charles Torrey Simpson Park. *The Nautilus* 45(1): 28.
- P. Bartsch, 1944. Simpson, Charles Torrey. *Dictionary of American Biography* 21 [XI, Supplement 1]: 661-662 [biography, partial bibliography].
- F. M. Bayer, 1948. Charles T. Simpson's types in the molluscan genus *Liguus*. *Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections* 107(16): 8 pp., 1 pl.
- Humes, 1965: 68.
- Abbott, 1973: 157.
- R. I. Johnson, 1975. Simpson's unionid types and miscellaneous unionid types in the National Museum of Natural History. Harvard University, Museum of Comparative Zoology, Department of Mollusks, Special Occasional Papers on Mollusks 4: 57 pp., 3 pls. [portrait; reprinted 1992].
- Shasky, 1980: 28.
- Dance, 1986: 226.
- E. O. Rothra, 1995, Florida's pioneer naturalist. The life of Charles Torrey Simpson. University Press of Florida, xvi + 240 pp.
- Rehder, 1997: 61, 71, 74, 89.
- Murray, 1999: 8/12-13.
- Close, 2000: 17, 42, fig. 4.2 [portrait].
- Williams et al., 2008: 5-6 [portrait].
- Synopsis of the naiads* (1900) available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- The Mollusca of Porto Rico* (1902, by Dall & C. T. Simpson) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Simpson, George Bancroft (1841-1901; U.S.A.)
- J. M. Clarke, 1902. George B. Simpson. *The Nautilus* 15(9): 107.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 399.
- Abbott, 1973: 157.
- Simpson, James (18**-19**; U.K.)
- Furrier; booklet on marine conchology of Aberdeen (1904), article on North Sea mollusks (1910).
- Simpson, Martin (1800-1892, U.K.)
- T. Sheppard, 1918. Martin Simpson and his geological memoirs. *Proceedings of the Yorkshire Geological Society* 19(4): 298-316, pl. 35 [bibliography, portrait].
- C. D. Sherborn 1893. Obituary. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 3) 10(3): 144.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 399.
- Cleevely, 1983: 266.
- P. Thornton, 2002. Three lectures on the life and literary character of the Rev. Dr. George Young, D.D., by Martin Simpson, February 1862. *The Geological Curator* 7(7): 235-261.
- P. Doyle, 2003. Type belemnites of Simpson's Fossils of the Yorkshire Lias. *Proceedings of the Yorkshire Geological Society* 54(3): 147-184.
- Simroth, Heinrich Rudolf (1851-1917; Germany)
- Taylor, 1902: 31 [portrait].
- Hamilton, 1906: 46.
- P. Ehrmann, 1918. Heinrich Simroth. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 50(1): 1-27 [biography].
- P. Ehrmann, 1918. Heinrich Simroth. Ein Nachruf. *Sitzungsberichte der Naturforschenden Gesellschaft zu Leipzig* 43-44: 47-81, frontispiece [biography, portrait].
- D. von Knorre, 2005. Wo ist die Sammlung Heinrich Simroth. *Malakologisches Abhandlungen* 23: 117-119.
- M. Glaubrecht, 2010. Slug(-ish) science, or an annotated catalogue of the types of tropical vaginulid and agriolimacid pulmonates (Mollusca: Gastropoda), described by Heinrich Simroth (1851-1917), in the Natural History Museum Berlin. *Zoosystematics and Evolution* 86(2): 315-335 [biography, portrait].
- Chapters on Polyplacophora, Amphineura, and Scaphopoda from *Bronn's Klassen und*

- Ordnungen des Thierreichs* (1892-1894)
available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Sinclair, Andrew [M.D.] (1794-1861; U.K./New Zealand)
- Hamilton, 1906: 46.
 - Smith, 1906: 705.
 - Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 356; 1927b: 161.
 - B. P. J. Molloy, 1990. Sinclair, Andrew, 1794-1861. Dictionary of New Zealand Biography 1: 397.
 - Trew, 1993: 84.
 - G. S. Boulger & E. Baigent, 2004. Sinclair, Andrew. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 50: 739.
- Sinclair, Ralph Mason (1927-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 441; 1987: 125.
- Sinebub, I. A. (19**-****; Russia)
- *Doridella* (1994).
- Sinel, Joseph (1844-1929; U.K.)
- Father-in-law of J. Hornell.
- Anonymous, 1929. [obituary notice].
Journal of Conchology 18(11): 330.
- B. T. Roswell, 1931 [“1929”]. In
memoriam. Joseph Sinel, born 13th
December 1844; died 2nd April 1929.
Report & Transactions, La Société
Guernesaise (Guernsey) 10(4): 369-371
[biography, partial bibliography].
- Trew, 1990: 84.
- Sinegub, Ivan A. (19**-****; Ukraine)
- Sinelnikova, Valentina Nikolaevna (19**-****;
Russia)
- Fossil and Recent mollusks (1970s-
1990s).
- Singendonck, J. D. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 255.
- Singer, Benjamin Solom [Solly] (1938-20**;
South Africa/Israel)
- Singleton, F. A. (1897-1947; Australia)
- Tertiary of Australia (1930s-1940s).
- L. R. Cox, 1949. F. A. Singleton, 1897-
1947. Proceedings of the Malacological
Society of London 28(1): 2-3.
- Singley, John Allan (1850-1908; U.S.A.)
- A. M. Keen, 1981. A footnote to the history
of malacology in the United States. Bulletin
of the American Malacological Union for
1981: [iv-v].
- Sinitsin, L. (****-****; Russia)
- Rehder, 1997: 113.
- Sinitsyna, Irina Nikolaevna (1939-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 31.
- Sinitsyna, Olga Olegovna (1953-****; Ukraine)
- Egorov, 2004: 31-32.
- Sioli, Harald (19**-****; Germany)
- Respiration of *Helix* (1935).
- Sionnest/Sionnet/Sionest; see Syonnest
- Sipman, Johannes Philippus (1666-1725; Germany/
Netherlands)
- Dance, 1986: 187.
 - Engel, 1986: 255-256.
- Sirenko, Boris Ivanovich (1942-****; Russia)
- R. R. Talmadge, 1977. Some notes on the
Zoological Institute Academy of Sciences,
U.S.S.R. Of Sea and Shore 8(3): 139-140.
- A. F. Alimov, A. I. Kafanov & S. D.
Step'iants, 2003. Casen in armor (on the
60th anniversary of B. I. Sirenko). Russian
Journal of Marine Biology 29(1): 66-67
[translated from Biologiia Moria 29(1)]
[portrait].
- Egorov, 2004: 32.
- Sirgel, Wilhelm F. (19**-****; South Africa)
- Arionidae anatomy (1990).
- Sirna, Giuseppe (19**-****; Italy)
- Mesozoic gastropods (1968).
- Sismonda, Angelo [Angelus] (1807-1878; Italy)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1879. Nécrologie.
Journal de Conchyliologie 27(1): 94 [one
sentence obituary].
- Sismonda, Eugenio (1815-1870; Italy)
- Anonymous, 1870. Cenni necrologici.
Eugenio Sismonda. Bollettino del R.
Comitato Geologico Italia 1(4-5): 144-145.
- C. Gentiluomo, 1870. Eugenio Sismonda.
Bullettino Malacologico Italiano 3(6): 299
[birth incorrectly given as 1845].
- Sissom. Stanley Lewis (1932-****; U.S.A.)

- Abbott, 1973: 442; 1987: 125.
- Sisson, Chad Gordon (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Development in *Dendronotus* (1990s-2000s).
- Sisson, Loveta Elizabeth (1909-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 442; 1987: 125.
- Sisterna, Benjamín (19**-****; Argentina)
- Olazarri, 1975: 4.
- Sitnikova, Tatiana Yakovlevna (1955-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 32.
- Six, Hendrik (1796-1847; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 256.
- Sjöstedt, Bror Yngve (1866-1948; Sweden)
- Dance, 1986: 226.
- Skarlato, O. A.; see Scarlato, O. A.
- Skertchly, Sydney Barber Josiah (1850-1926; U.K./Hong Kong/Australia)
- H. A. Longman, 1926. The late Professor S. B. J. Skertchly. *Queensland Naturalist* (Brisbane) 5(5): 70-72, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
- E. N. Marks, 1988. Skertchly, Sydney Barber Josiah (1850-1926). *Australian Dictionary of Biography* 11: 621-622.
- Trew, 1993: 84.
- Skinner, Lisa L. (1959-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 125.
- Skinner, Renate Wittig (1922-1989; Germany/Indonesia/U.S.A.)
- Murdered by her husband.
- Anonymous, 1989. [Obituary notice]. *Halia* (n.s.) 25: [10].
- Anonymous, 1989. [Letter to readers]. *Club Conchylia Informationen* 21(3-4): 8.
- R. T. Abbott, 1989. Renate Wittig Skinner. *New York Shell Club Notes* 311: 4-5 [biography].
- R. T. Abbott, 1989. Renate Wittig Skinner 1922-1989. *American Conchologist* 17(2): 24 [portrait].
- R. T. Abbott, 1989. Renate Wittig Skinner. *Club Conchylia Informationen* 21(3-4): 9.
- T. W. Baer, 1989. Décès de Renate et Ed Skinner-Wittig. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 11(2): 2.
- J. Senders & R. Senders, 1989. Nécrologie. *Arion* 14(3): 103.
- R. Wittig Skinner, 1989. Was wird aus meiner Sammlung? *Club Conchylia Informationen* 21(3-4): 10-13 [portrait].
- Skinner, Edwin (19**-1989; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of R. Wittig Skinner.
- Skoglund, Carol Christine (1924-****; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of P. E. Skoglund.
- Abbott, 1973: 442; 1987: 125.
- Skoglund, Paul E. (1918-1997; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of C. C. Skoglund.
- Anonymous, 1998. In memoriam. Paul Skoglund, 1918-1997. *The Festivus* 30(1): 2 [reprinted: *Of Sea and Shore* 20(4): 218].
- Skoog, Hilmer Nils Erik (1870-1927; Sweden)
- Barnard, 1965: 27.
- Trew, 1990: 84.
- Skottsberg, Carl Johan Fredrik (1880-1963; Sweden)
- Dance, 1986: 226.
- Skwarko, Stanislaw K. (19**-****; Australia)
- Trigoniidae (1968).
- Slabber, A. (1896-1976; Netherlands)
- M. I. Gerhardt, 1977. A. Slabber overleden. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 174: 614.
- Engel, 1986: 256.
- Slabber, Martinus (1740-1835; Netherlands)
- *Natuurkundige Verlostingen* (1769).
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 195.
- R. T. Maitland, 1876. Determinatie der dieren, beschreven en afgebeeld in de werken van Job Baster en Martinus Slabber, *Tijdschrift der Nederlandse Dierkundige Vereeniging* 2: 7-15.
- Engel, 1986: 256.
- Damkaer, 2002: 88-89.
- Slack, John Hamilton (1834-1874; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 157.
- Slack-Smith, Shirley M. (1935-****; Australia)

- L. Mason, 1978. Our patrons. *Western Australian Shell Collector* 19: 2 [portrait].
- Sladen, Walter Percy (1849-1900; U.K.)
- G. B. Howes, 1900a. Walter Percy Sladen. *Nature* 62(1602): 256-257.
- G. B. Howes, 1900b. [obituary]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* 113: 48-50.
- H. Bury, 1909a. The life and work of Walter Percy Sladen, F.L.S., F.G.S., F.Z.S. *Transactions of the Linnean Society of London* (ser. 2) 12(15): xi-xx, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- H. Bury, 1909b. Mrs Sladen and the Percy Sladen Memorial Fund. *Transactions of the Linnean Society of London* (ser. 2) 12(15): xxi-xxii.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 401.
- F. W. E. Rowe, 1974. Catalogue of the Sladen Collection in the Royal Albert Memorial Museum, Exeter, Devon. *Biological Journal of the Linnean Society of London* 6(3): 179-243.
- Cleevely, 1983: 266.
- Trew, 1987: 81.
- D. Nichols. 2003. A biography of Percy Sladen (1849-1900). *The Linnean*, Special Issue No. 4: 1-29 [biography, bibliography, portraits].
- Sladkovskaya, Marina Germanovna (1960-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 32.
- Slater, Edward M. (1937-1989; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 442; 1987: 125.
- D. Raeihle & W. E. Sage, 1989. Edward M. Slater. *New York Shell Club Notes* 313: 6-7 [biography].
- Slater, Henry Horrocks (1851-1934; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 84.
- Slavik, Alfred (1847-1907; Czech Republic)
- Sturany, 1901: 402.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 401.
- Slavoshevskaya, L. V. (19**-****; Russia)
- Nudibranchs (1971).
- Sleen, Wicher Gosen Nicolaas van der (1886-1967; Netherlands)
- Benthem Jutting, 1939: 189, 193.
- Engel, 1986: 256-257.
- Voous, 1995: 444.
- Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Slieker, Frans J. A. (19**-****; Netherlands)
- *Chitons of the world* (2000).
- Sleurs, Willy J. M. (1952-****; Netherlands)
- *Rissoina* (1994).
- Sleyden, B. van (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 257.
- Slidell, Raphael [Freiherr von Erlanger] (1865-1897; Germany)
- J. H. Jungbluth, 2011. Raphael Slidell Freiherr von Erlanger (1865-1897) – ein nahezu unbekannter Zoologe und Malakozoologe aus dem Heidelberg des 19. Jahrhunderts. *Carolinea*, Beiträge zur naturkundlichen Forschung in Südwestdeutschland (Karlsruhe) 69: 165-173 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Slik, J. W. Ferry (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Molluscan fauna of the Valdez Peninsula, Argentina (1997).
- Slik, Leen van der (1899-1986; Netherlands)
- A. Verduin, 1979. De heer Van der Slik 80 jaar. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 190: 922-923.
- M. van der Bos, 1984. De heer Van der Slik 85 jaar. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 218: 1530-1531.
- Engel, 1986: 257.
- A. W. Janssen & J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis, 1986. In memoriam L. van der Slik (1899-1986). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 233: 198-201 [bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
- A. W. Janssen & J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis, 1986. In memoriam L. van der Slik (1899-1986). *Mededelingen van der Werkgroep voor Tertiaire en Kwartaire Geologie* 23(3): 87-89 [bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
- A. W. Janssen, 2009. De 'fossielenatlas:' meer dan 50 jaar historie – de mensen, de feiten. Pp. 36-46, in: G. Cadée et al., eds.,

- Schitterende schelpen en slijmerige slakken: 75 jaar NMV; malacologie als hobby en professie. Leiden: Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging, 142 pp. [portrait].
- Slimming, David (19**-*); South Africa)
 - *The cowries of Seychelles* (1970).
- Slingerland, Henk (*-19**); South Africa)

O. Peel, 1993. In memoriam. Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa 236: 8.

Slinn, Mina May (1910-1979; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 443.

Anonymous, 1980. Deaths. The Nautilus 94(1): 10.

Abbott, 1987: 125, 161.

Slišković, Teofil (1926-1991; Bosnia & Herzegovina)

K. Sakac, 1992. In memoriam Dr. Teofil Sliskovic (1926-1991). Natura Croatica (Zagreb) 1: 119-122 [bibliography, portrait].

C. Silic & S. Abadzic, 2000. Bibliography of the scientific and expert papers by Teofil Sliskovic, PhD. Wissenschaftliche Mitteilungen des Bosnisch-Herzegowinischen Landesmuseum, Heft C, Naturwissenschaft 7: 403-410 [bibliography].

F. Trubelja & S. Obratil, 2000. In memoriam Teofil Sliskovic (1926-1991). Wissenschaftliche Mitteilungen des Bosnisch-Herzegowinischen Landesmuseum, Heft C, Naturwissenschaft 7: 401-403 [biography, portrait].

Sloane, Hans [Henry] [M.D., Sir, Baronet] (1660-1753; U.K.)

Argenville, 1742: 216; 1757: 150-151 [as Sloanne].

Maton & Rackett, 1804: 158.

Swainson, 1834: 32-33.

Duncan, in Swainson, 1840: 326-329.

Smith, 1906: 704.

Melvill, 1890: 194.

T. Iredale, 1924. Museums of the past. The Australian Museum Magazine 2(3): 88-93.

Lambrecht et al., 1938: 401.

Chardon, 1949: 55-56, pl. 3 [portrait].

G. L. Wilkins, 1952. The shell collections of Sir Hans Sloane, Bart. (1660-1753). With digressions upon the books and people connected with them. Journal of Conchology 23(8): 247-259, pls. 5, 6.

G. L. Wilkins, 1953. A catalogue and historical account of the Sloane shell collection. Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History) (Historical Series) 1(1): 47 pp., 12 pls.

Edwards, 1967: 51.

Fischer, 1973: 144-145, 147, 149-157 [portrait].

R. Pickery, 1979. De eerste verzamelaars en hun raretietenkamers. Gloria Maris 18(1): 9-14 [Sloane: pp. 12-13].

Cleavelly, 1983: 267.

Boss, 1988: 120.

Dance, 1986: 31, 67, 226.

Trew, 1990: 84.

A. MacGregor, ed., 1994. Sir Hans Sloane; collector, scientist, antiquary, founding father of the British Museum. London: British Museum, 308 pp. [biography].

Cuvier & Pietsch, 1995: 74, 77.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 263.

A. C. Been, 2004. Animals & authors in the eighteenth-century America; a hemispheric look at the writing of natural history. Providence, Rhode Island: John Carter Brown Library, xxvi + 184 pp. [Sloane: pp. 65-68].

A. MacGregor, 2004. Sloane, Sir Hans, Baronet. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 50: 943-949 [portrait].

Heller, 2007: 150.

Fortey, 2008: 21, 120-121, 157-158, 164, 167, 251, 255.

Kusukawa, 2011: 208.

A voyage to the islands Madera, Barbados, Nieves, S. Christophers and Jamaica (1707, 1725) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html> and at: <http://www.botanicus.org/browse>

Sloat, Lewis Warrington (1815-1886; U.S.A.)

- Nephew of Commodore John D. Sloat.
 - R. C. Miller, 1953. Highlights of a hundred years, 1853-1953. *Pacific Discovery* 6(2): 18-25 [Sloat: p. 20].
 - Ewan, 1955: 59.
 - L. G. Hertlein, 1956. Lewis W. Sloat, pioneer conchologist in California. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1956*: 7-8.
 - Abbott, 1973: 157-158.
 - Williams, 2007: 199.
- Slodkevich, Vsevolod Sergeevich (1904-1964; Russia)
- A. G. Ebersin, 1965. Vsevolod Sergeevich Slodkevich (1904-1964). *Paleontologicheskii Zhurnal* 1964(3): 148-150 [bibliography, portrait].
- Sloff, Jan G. (1892-1979; Netherlands)
- J. G. J. Frentrop, 1979. Jan G. Sloff overleden. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 190: 923-924.
 - J. Mennema & F. Adema, 1979. In memoriam Jan G. Sloff en Prof. Dr. D. Bakker. *Gorteria (Leiden)* 9(9): 299-300.
- Sloots, Herman (1923-1998; Netherlands)
- R. G. Moolenbeek, 1998. In memoriam Herman Sloots (1923-1998). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 303: 89.
- Slósarski, Antoni (1843-1897; Poland)
- Pokrysko & Riedel, 1999: 277.
- Slugina, Zoya Vasilievna (1952-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 32.
- Sluiter, Carel Philip (1854-1933; Netherlands)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 185.
- Smagowicz, W. (19**-****; Poland)
- Fauna of Baltic Sea (1977).
- Small, H. B. (19**-****; Canada)
- Associated with Conchological Branch of Ottawa Field Naturalists' Club.
- Small, Michael (19**-****; Canada)
- Collected at Bahía de Huatulco, Oaxaca, Mexico (1998).
- Smallwood, William Martin (1873-1949; U.S.A.)
- Nudibranchs 1900s-1910s.
- E. Snyder, 1987. William Martin Smallwood and the Smallwood collection in natural history at the Syracuse University Library. *The Courier* 22.2 (1987): 67-94 [not seen].
- Smeathman, Henry (1742-1786; U.K.)
- Wilkins, 1955: 89.
- Smee, Alfred [General] (1818-1877; U.K.)
- Tomlin, 1941: 158 [collection sold in 1878].
 - Trew, 1990: 84.
 - P. D. Buchanan, 2004. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 50: 992-993.
- Smiley, Winnifred (1902-1972; U.S.A.)
- E. Marshall, 1972. In memorium. Winnifred Smiley, March 5, 1902-January 9, 1972. *Pacific Northwest Shell News* 12(1): 1-2.
- Smit, Daniel de (1***-1964; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 258.
- Smit, Hendrik Gerard de (****-1964; Netherlands)
- D. J. Boerman, 1964. In memoriam H. G. de Smit. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 111: 1156-1157.
- Smit Sibinga, G. L. (1895-****; Java/Netherlands)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 192-193.
- Smith, Allen K. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Unionids of Pacific Northwest (2009).
- Smith, Allyn Goodwin (1893-1976; U.S.A.)
- Drake, 1963: 9.
 - F. Howard, 1963. Biographical sketch. Allyn G. Smith. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 4(3): S9-11.
 - Anonymous, 1968. [about acquisition of the Mills College collection by the California Academy of Sciences]. *California Academy of Sciences, The Casual Crier* 2(1): 1-2.
 - Anonymous, 1969. Allyn G. Smith. *Tabulata* 2(2): 3, portrait.
 - Abbott, 1973: 443.
 - Anonymous, 1976. Allyn Goodwin Smith (1893-1976). *The Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 9: 8-9 [portrait].

- Anonymous, 1976. Allyn G. Smith. *Of Sea and Shore* 7(3): 140, 171 [portrait].
- A. La Rocque, 1976. Allyn Goodwin Smith (1893-1976). *Sterkiana* 63-64: 76.
- Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin* for 1976: 88 [1976].
- R. C. Miller, 1977. Obituary. Allyn G. Smith. *Malacological Review* 10: 87-88.
- W. K. Emerson, 1977. Obituary. Allyn Goodwin Smith, 1893-1976. *The Nautilus* 91(1): 37.
- P.-H. Fischer, 1977. Necrologie: Allyn G. Smith. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 114(1-2): 80.
- P. U. Rodda, 1977. Allyn Goodwin Smith, 1893-1976. *The Veliger* 19(3): [i] [portrait].
- Shasky, 1980: 20, 38-42.
- M. G. Kellogg, 1986. A bibliography and catalog of taxa for Allyn Goodwin Smith (1893-1976). *Occasional Papers of the California Academy of Sciences* 145: 12 pp.
- Abbott, 1987: 125, 161.
- Coan, 1988: 100 [portrait].
- Williams, 2007: 214-216 [portrait].
- Smith, Annie Mills (1897-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 443; 1987: 125.
- Smith, Arthur Donaldson (1864-1939; U.K.)
Trew, 1993: 84.
- Smith, Brian John (1939-2006; U.K./Australia)
L. Turner, 2006. Memories of a 'snailer'. Brian J. Smith (1939-2006). *Australian Shell News* 130: 4 [portrait].
S. Boyd & A. Monger, 2006. Obituary: Brian John Smith 24.6.1939–19.7.2006. *Molluscan Research* 26(3): 118-123 [portrait, bibliography].
R. Burn, 2006. Brian John Smith 24.6.1939–19.7.2006: a malacological assessment. *Molluscan Research* 26(3): 122.
A. Monger, 2006. Tribute: Brian John Smith, 24 June 1939 – 19 July 2006. *Victorian Naturalist* (Blackburn) 123(6): 403-404 [portrait].
- Smith, Burnett (1877-1958; U.S. A.)
K. V. W. Palmer, 1958. Burnett Smith 1877-1958. Paleontological Research Institution [memorial read at the P.R.I. annual meeting and printed as a single sheet for distribution to the family and P.R.I. membership] [portrait].
K. V. W. Palmer, 1960. Memorial to Burnett Smith (1877-1958). *Proceedings Volume of the Geological Society of America, Annual Report for 1959*: 151-156, pl. 14 [portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 158.
Cleevely, 1983: 268.
Anonymous, 1989. Vignettes of coastal plain geology. Burnett Smith (1877-1958). *Tulane Studies in Geology & Paleontology* 22(3-4): 140 [portrait].
- Smith, Charles (c. 1715-1762; Ireland)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 167-168.
E. Magennis, 2004. Smith, Charles. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 51: 60-61.
- Smith, Colleen M. (1919-1981; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 586; 1987: 125.
- Smith, Craig Randall (1954-****; U.S.A.)
• Deep-sea mollusks.
- Smith, David A. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
• Development in *Onchidoris* (1983).
- Smith, Diderick (****-****; Germany/Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 258.
- Smith, Doris Amelia (1908-1992; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 53.
- Smith, Douglas G. (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 125.
- Smith, Edgar Albert (1847-1916; U.K.)
E. A. Smith, [1899?]. A catalogue of papers on Mollusca and Echinodermata by Edgar A. Smith, F.Z.S., etc. London: privately printed by Hazell, Watson and Viney, Ltd., 14 pp.
Smith, 1906: 714-725 [in passim], 730.
Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 11(1): frontispiece [portrait] (1914).
Anonymous, 1916. Edgar Albert Smith, I.S.O., late conchologist of the British

- Museum. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 6) 3(9): 431-432.
- Anonymous, 1916. E. A. Smith. *The Nautilus* 30(7): 84.
- Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 11(1): frontispiece [portrait; 1916].
- Taylor, 1916: 3 [portrait].
- M. Doello Juado, 1917. Edgar A. Smith. *Physis, Revista de la Sociedad Argentina de Ciencias Naturales* 3: 120-122.
- J. C. Melvill, 1917. Obituary notice. Edgar Albert Smith, I.S.O. *Journal of Conchology* 15(5): 150-153 [bibliography].
- B. B. Woodward, 1917. Edgar Albert Smith, 1847-1916. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 12(3): 215-217.
- G. A. F. Knight, 1920. Memorial notice of the late Edgar A. Smith, F.Z.S., I.S.O. *Glasgow Naturalist* 8(4): 119-122.
- C. R. Boettger, 1921. Edgar Albert Smith. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 63(3): 121-125, frontispiece [biography, portrait].
- E. Lamy, 1921. Nécrologie. Edgar-Albert Smith. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 66(1): 86-87.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 356, pl. 49; 1927b: 161, pl. 21 [portrait].
- W. J. Ingram, 1948. The late Edwards Carter Stearns, thought provoker. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 77: 5-7 [the Ford-Smith feud].
- Barnard, 1965: 27, 51.
- B. Verdcourt, 1974. Bibliography of the papers of E. A. Smith relating to non-marine Mollusca of tropical Africa. *Achatina* 5: 117-119.
- J. Chatfield, 1980. A Conchologist's tombstone [E.A. Smith]. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 74: 243-244.
- N. F. McMillan, 1981. More re Edgar A. Smith. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 76: 303.
- Kilburn & Rippey, 1982: 20 [portrait].
- Cleevely, 1983: 268.
- Dance, 1986: 129, 226, pl. 31a [portrait].
- Trew, 1987: 81; 1990: 84.
- A. Trew, 1993. Edgar Albert Smith's new molluscan names. Cardiff: National Museum of Wales, 86 pp.
- A. N. van der Bijl, 1994. De correspondentie tussen M. M. Schepman (1847-1919) en E. A. Smith (1847-1916). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 280: 133-139.
- Fouché, 1995: 53.
- Johnson, 1996: 170-171.
- R. E. Petit, 1997. A century-old dispute revisited. *American Conchologist* 25(4): 4-6.
- Dance, 1999: 20.
- Duchamps, 1999: 15, fig. 55 [portrait].
- R. M. Dobson, 2001. Prominent Glasgow Natural History Society zoologists. *The Glasgow Naturalist* 23(6): 106-110 [Smith: p. 107].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 263.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 45 [portrait].
- Bijl et al., 2010: 35 [portrait].
- Challenger* bivalve and Heteropoda (1885) works available on-line at: <http://www.hmsc.19thcenturyscience.org/>
- Smith, Edmund Hobart (1935-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 444; 1987: 125-126.
- Smith, Egbert T. (****-1973?; U.S.A.)
Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin* for 1973: 69 [1974].
- Smith, Elsie C. (19**-****; ****)
- Smith, Emily Williams (1908-1978; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 444.
[notice of death]. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1978: 86 [1979].
Abbott, 1987: 126.
- Smith, Eric Richard Anthony (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 444; 1987: 126.
- Smith, Ernest Rice ["Rock"] (1891-1952; U.S.A.)
K. V. W. Palmer, 1953. Ernest Rice Smith, 1891-1952. [Memorial read at the Paleontological Research Institution annual meeting and printed as a single sheet for distribution to the family and P.R.I. membership].

- Cleevely, 1983: 268.
- Smith, Eugene Allen (1841-1927; U.S.A.)
 Merrill, 1906: 565, 711 [portrait].
 S. J. Lloyd, 1954. Eugene Allen Smith, Alabama's great geologist. New York: Newcomen Society in North America, 22 pp.
- Smith, Francis A. (****-1983; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 161-162.
- Smith, Harlan Ingersoll (1872-1940; U.S.A./ Canada)
 • Shell middens.
- Smith, Harry M. (****-1974?; U.S.A.)
 Death noted in American Malacological Union Bulletin for 1974: 93 [1975].
 Rehder, 1997: 105.
- Smith, Herbert Huntington (1851-1919; U.S.A.)
 • Killed by a train.
 Díaz de León, 1910: 20, 21.
 Anonymous, 1913. [collection of shells from Coosa River]. *The Nautilus* 27(7): 84.
 Anonymous, 1919. [death noted]. *The Nautilus* 32(4): 143.
 W. J. Holland, 1919a. Herbert Huntington Smith. *Science* (n.s.) 44(1273): 481-483.
 W. J. Holland, 1919b. Herbert Huntington Smith. *Entomological News and Proceedings of the Entomological Section, Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 30(8): 211-214, pl. 9 [portrait].
 G. W. Clapp, 1920. Herbert Huntington Smith. *The Nautilus* 33(4): 136-141; 33(1): frontispiece [portrait].
 H. E. Wheeler, 1938. The successors of Timothy Abbott Conrad. *The American Malacological Union, Seventh Annual Meeting, University of Michigan Museum, Ann Arbor, Michigan, August 3-5, 1937*: [vii].
 Abbott, 1973: 158.
 Papavero, 1973: 377-386.
 Trew, 1993: 84.
 C. F. Sturm, Jr. & J. Rawlins, 2002. The history of malacology at the Carnegie Museum of Natural History and opportunities for collection based research. *The Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 33: 27-31.
- N. Papavero & S. Ibáñez-Bernal, 2003. Contributions to a history of Mexican dipterology. Part II. – *The Biologia Centrali-Americana. Acta Zoologica Mexicana* (n.s.) 88: 143-232 [Smith: pp. 151-153].
- Williams et al., 2008: 6.
 Concerning:
<http://www.carnegiemnh.org/mollusks/staff.html>
- Smith, Illene Harper (1905-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 445; 1987: 126.
- Smith, James (1782-1867; U.K.)
 Moore, 2007: 12, 13.
- Smith, James Edward (1759-1828; U.K.)
 Dance, 1986: 48, 83.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 263.
 G. S. Boulger & M. Walker, 2004. Smith, Sir James Edward. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 51: 190-192 [portrait].
- Smith, James Perrin (1864-1931; U.S.A.)
 F. B. Plummer, 1931. James Perrin Smith, 1864-1931. *Journal of Paleontology*, 5(2): 168-170 [portrait].
 S. Shedd, 1931. James Perrin Smith. *Science* 72(1893): 382-383.
 Cleevely, 1983: 268.
 Tozer, 1984: 7, 73-76, 84, 89, 99, 131, 132 [portrait].
 Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index [p. 388, portrait].
- Smith, John (1845-1931; U.K.)
 • Supposed Carboniferous nudibranch (1899); collection in Royal Scottish Museum.
 Cleevely, 1983: 268.
- Smith, Judith Terry (1940-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 586-587; 1987: 126.
 C. L. King, 1983. Women in Earth Sciences. *Stanford Observer, Stanford Earth Scientist Section, October 1983*: 7-8 [portrait].
 Coan, 1983: 18-19.

- Anonymous, 1990. Judith Terry Smith directs annual fund. *The Stanford Earth Scientist*, December 1990: 11.
- Smith, Julian (1920?-20**; U.S.A.)
M. Coppelino, 2010. Partulids at the Paleontological Research Institution, Ithaca, New York. *Tentacle* 18: 44.
- Smith, Lee Anderson (19**-****; U.S.A.)
• Clavagellidae (1962).
- Smith, Lillian Cassat (1900-1971; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 158.
Johnson, 2006b: 135.
- Smith, Lourens [Laurie] Johannes (19**-2003; South Africa)
B. Krüger, 2004. In memoriam: farewell to Laurie Smith. *Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 272-273: 14 [portrait].
- Smith, Maxwell (1888-1961; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1961. Maxwell Smith, 1888-1961. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1961*: 63, 81 [memoriam list].
Anonymous, 1961. Maxwell Smith dies. *Hawaiian Shell News* 9(12): 8.
H. B. Baker, 1961. Maxwell Smith. *The Nautilus* 75(2): 84.
Anonymous, 1962. Maxwell Smith. *New York Shell Club Notes* 74: 5.
J. L. Baily, Jr., 1962. Maxwell Smith, 1881-1961. *The Nautilus* 76(1): 33-34; 75(4): pl. 18, portrait.
Abbott, 1973: 158.
East coast marine shells (1937) available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Smith, Mrs. Maxwell (****-1946?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1946*: 22 [1947].
- Smith, Michael Dillon (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 445; 1987: 126.
- Smith, Muriel F. I. (19**-****; Canada)
Abbott, 1987: 126.
- Smith, Ralph Ingram (1916-1993; U.S.A.)
R. M. Eakin, 1956. History of zoology at the University of California, Berkeley. *Bios* 27(2): 66-90 [Smith, pp. 66, 72-73, 84, portrait].
J. T. Carlton, D. G. Fautin, B. E. Weibrecht & A. M. Kuris, 1988, Professor Ralph I. Smith: a tribute to his manuals of marine invertebrates and his academic progeny. *The Veliger* 31(1-2): 135-137.
R. Eakin, 1988. History of zoology at Berkeley, University of California, 1987-1988, the Centennial Year. Berkeley: University of California, Department of Zoology, iv + 91 pp. [Smith: in passim, portraits].
C. O. Hermans, 1997. Obituary: Ralph Ingram Smith, July 3, 1916 – May 12, 1993. *Bulletin of Marine Science* 60(2): 224-234 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
J. T. Carlton, 2007. S. F. Light and R. I. Smith. Pp. xv-xvii, in: J. T. Carlton, *The Light and Smith Manual. Intertidal invertebrates from central California to Oregon*. Berkeley, etc.: University of California Press, xvii + 1002 pp. [portrait].
- Smith, Ray Fred (1919-1999; U.S.A.)
• Mainly known as agricultural entomologist.
Abbott, 1987: 126.
P. Adkisson, W. Allen, J. Casida & E. Sylvester, 2001. Ray Fred Smith, 1919-1999. *National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs* 80: 11 pp. [portrait, partial entomological bibliography].
- Smith, Richard (19**-****; Belgium?)
• Oligocene (2008).
- Smith, Sanderson (1832-1915; U.K./U.S.A.)
Tryon, 1861: 63.
E. Linton, 1915. Reminiscences of the Woods Hole Laboratory of the Bureau of Fisheries, 1882-89. *Science* 41(1064): 737-753 [Smith: p. 750].
A. E. Verrill, 1915. Obituary. Mr. Sanderson Smith. *American Journal of Science* (ser. 4) 39(234): 685-686 [partial bibliography].
M. P. Weingartner, 1955. Some malacologists of the New York area. *The Nautilus* 69(2): 48-53 [Smith: p. 51].

- Abbott, 1973: 159.
- M. P. Weingartner, 1975. [biographical notes] in: Some malacologists of the New York area. Part II. New York Shell Club Notes 213: 2-3 [revised from Nautilus 69(2): 48-53].
- R. I. Johnson, 1989. Molluscan taxa of Addison Emery Verrill and Katharine Jeannette Bush, including those introduced by Sanderson Smith and Alpheus Hyatt Verrill. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 5(67): 1-143, incl. 19 pls.
- F. W. Steimle et al., 1995. A history of benthic research in the NMFS Northeast Fisheries Science Center. Marine Fisheries Review 57(2): 1-13 [portrait].
- Rehder, 1997: 50.
- Johnson, 2006a: 28-29, 52-53.
- Smith, Shelagh M. (19**-****; U.K.)
- *Key to the British marine Gastropoda* (1974).
- Smith, Sidney Irving (1843-1926; U.S.A.)
- Brother-in-law of A. E. Verrill; collected in Haiti ca. 1865.
- Crosse, 1891a: 85; 1891b: 17 [Sanderson Smith incorrectly mentioned as brother].
- I. Fisher, 1893. Bibliographies of the present officers of Yale University. New Haven: Yale University, 160 pp. [Smith: pp. 121-125, bibliography from 1864 to 1890].
- E. Linton, 1915. Reminiscences of the Woods Hole Laboratory of the Bureau of Fisheries, 1882-89. Science 41(1064): 737-753 [Smith: pp. 747-748].
- W. R. Coe, 1926. Sidney Irving Smith and his contributions to zoology. American Journal of Science (ser. 5) 12(72): 463-466.
- Damkaer, 2001: 70-71 [portrait].
- Smith, Terry (****-1979; U.S.A.)
- E. Marshall, 1979. In memoriam. The Dredgings; Pacific Northwest Shell News 19(5): 6.
- Smith, Tom (1934-****; U.S.A.)
- Diver, nudibranch collector.
- Smith, Uselma Clarke (1841-1902; U.S.A.)
- A. M. Keen, 1981. A footnote to the history of malacology in the United States. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1981: [iv-v].
- Smith, Victor G. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Nudibranchs (2000s).
- Smith, Vivienne (****-****; U.S.A.)
- B. Elliott, 1998. Vivienne Smith. American Conchologist 26(1): 24.
- Smith, Walter L. (1918-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 587; 1987: 126.
- Smith, William [Reverend] (16**-17**; U.K.)
- S. J. Hewitt, 2011. An 18th century account of the marine mollusks from the island of Nevis, Leeward Islands, West Indies. The Festivus 43(9): 95-98.
- Smith, William (1769-1839; U.K.)
- Uncle of John Phillips.
- Capellini, 1902: 99.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 403.
- L. R. Cox, 1942. New light on William Smith and his work. Proceedings of the Yorkshire Geological Society 25(1): 1-99, frontispiece, pls. 1-8 [biography, portrait].
- Jackson, 1945: 4.
- Edwards, 1967: 38.
- J. M. Eyles, 1969. William Smith (1769-1839). A chronology of significant dates in his life. Proceedings of the Geological Society of London 1657: 173-176.
- Cleevely, 1983: 269.
- J. M. Eyles, 1984. William Smith and the United States. Earth Sciences History 3(1): 54-57.
- J. Morrell, 1989. The legacy of William Smith: the case of John Phillips in the 1820s. Archives of Natural History 16(3): 319-335.
- H. S. Torrens, 1990. The transmission of ideas in the use of fossils in stratigraphic analysis from England to America 1800-1840. Earth Sciences History 9(2): 108-117.
- S. Winchester, 2001. The map that changed the world: William Smith and the birth of modern geology. New York: Harper Collins, xxii + 330 pp. [biography, portrait].

- H. S. Torrens, 2004. Smith, William [called Strata Smith]. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 51: 372-375 [portrait].
- Smith, William A. (****-1964?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1964: 86 [1964].
- Smith, William Walter (1852-1942; New Zealand)
Hamilton, 1906: 46.
R. Galbreath, 1996. Smith, William Walter 1852-1942. Dictionary of New Zealand Biography 3: 482.
- Smithwick, Ollie M. [M.D.] (1932-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 587; 1987: 126.
- Smits, Daan (19**-20**; Netherlands)
D. Smits, 2009. Mijn eerste contact met de NMV. P. 134, in: G. Cadée et al., eds., Schitterende schelpen en slijmerige slakken: 75 jaar NMV; malacologie als hobby en professie. Leiden: Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging, 142 pp. [autobiography, portrait].
- Smook, Malcolm Andrews (1924-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 445; 1987: 126.
- Smrček, Jerry Carl (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 445-446; 1987: 126.
- Smriglio, Carlo (1952-****; Italy)
• Turrids (1987), *Trivia* (1998), chitons (2001), *Xenophora* (2007).
Repetto et al., 2011: 178, 191.
- Smuk, Antal (1904-1978; Hungary)
I. Pintér, 1979. Megemlékezés Smuk Antal (1904-1978). *Soosiana* 7: 3-4.
- Smythe, Kathleen Rosemary (1923-1991; U.K.)
R. Houart, 1991. In memoriam. *Arion* 16(4): 131.
J. Chatfield, 1992. Obituary. Kathleen Rosemary Smythe (14 June 1923-30 June 1991). *Journal of Conchology* 34(4): 243-247 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Snedekar, Eve K. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 446; 1987: 127.
- Snegin, Eduard (1969-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 32.
- Sneidar, Sylvester (1929-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 446; 1987: 126-127.
- Sneli, Jon-Arne (1935-****; Norway)
• *Tritonium viridulum*, marine Mollusca of Jan Mayen (1975), *Littorina* (1979).
- Snellen, Jan [Johan] (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 259.
- Snodgrass, Robert Evans (1875-1962; U.S.A.)
• Mainly known as entomologist and ornithologist.
Trew, 1987: 81.
- Snoek, J. (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 259.
- Snow, Allene Louise [née Parrish] (1911-1990; U.S.A.)
D. Gallagher, 2004. Marathon, 1906-1960. Marathon (Florida): Museums and Nature Center of Crane Point Hammock, vi + 250 pp. [Snow: pp. 19, 62, 88, 235; portrait].
- Snow, Charles Dale (1921-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 446; 1987: 127.
- Snyder, Ethel (1***-19**; U.S.A.)
• Coauthor with B. Aldrich of *Florida Sea Shells* (1936).
- Snyder, L. H. (1901-19**; U.S.A.)
• Chiton gills (1922).
- Snyder, Martin Avery (1943-****; U.S.A.)
• Fasciolariidae (2003, 2012).
Abbott, 1973: 446-447; 1987: 127.
- Snyder, Noel F. R. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
• Gastropod physiology (1967).
- Snyder, Sharon Jean (1948-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 127.
Clampit, 1992: 15 [portrait].
- Snyman, Frank (19**-****; South Africa)
• Reproduction in *Janolus* (1989).
- Soarnes, Cláudia (19**-****; Portugal)
• Nudibranchs (2000s).
- Soares, Gaspar (1***-19**; Brazil)
Oliveira & Almeida, 2000: 50.
- Soares, Guilherme E. (19**-****; Portugal)
• Shell dealer.

- Soares, J. M. Pires (19**-****; Portugal)
- Aptychi of nautiloids (1953).
- Sobolev, Evgeniy Sergeevich (1958-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 32.
- Sobrievsky, Alexis (****-****; Russia)
- Duchamps, 1999: 15.
- Socin, Costantino (1***-1***; Italy)
- Publications on Cretaceous bivalves (1930s-1940s).
- Sohl, Norman Frederick (1924-1993; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 447; 1975: 587-588; 1987: 127.
- Anonymous, 1993. Norman F. Sohl, paleontologist. Washington Post, April 21, 1993: C-6.
- Anonymous, 1993. Vignettes of coastal plain geology. Norman Frederick Sohl (1924-1993). Tulane Studies in Geology & Paleontology 26(1): 14 [portrait].
- Anonymous [D.T. Dockery], 1993. Norman Frederick Sohl, July 14, 1924 – April 14, 1993. Mississippi Geology 14(4): 83.
- J. Pojeta, Jr., & G. Lynn Wingard, 1993. Norman Frederick Sohl (1924-1993). American Paleontologist 1(3): 9-11.
- N. F. Sohl, 1993. Autobiography. Pp. 7-10, in: D. T. Dockery, The streptoneuran gastropods, exclusive of the Stenoglossa, of the Coffee Sand (Campanian) of northeastern Mississippi. Bulletin, Mississippi Department of Environmental Quality, Office of Geology 129: 1-191 [portraits].
- Dutro, 2004: 180 [portrait].
- Sohl, Paul William (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 447; 1987: 127.
- Sokoloff, Helen (****-1965; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1962. Helen Sokoloff. New York Shell Club Notes 109: 2 [two sentence statement of death; spouse of Stanley Sokoloff].
- Sokolova, Inna Mikhailovna (1969-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 32.
- Sokolow, Dimitri Nikolaewitsch (1867-1919; Russia)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 404.
- Solan, N. A. (19**-****; Canada)
- Squid fisheries (1984).
- Solander, Daniel Carlsson [Charles] [M.D.] (1733-1782; Sweden/U.K.)
- Authorship of the new species in the Portland Catalog (1786) is now attributed to Lightfoot, not Solander; q.v.
- Melvill, 1890: 195.
- T. Iredale, 1916. Solander as a conchologist. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 12(2): 85-93.
- T. Iredale, 1924. Museums of the past. The Australian Museum Magazine 2(3): 88-93.
- H. Walpole, ed. W. S. Lewis, 1926. The Duchess of Portland's museum. New York: The Grolier Club [Windham. Connecticut: Hawthorn House], viii + 15 pp.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 404.
- Sherborn, 1938: 141.
- Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 492.
- Löwegren, 1952: 365.
- G. L. Wilkins, 1955. A catalogue and historical account of the Banks shell collection. Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Historical Series 1(3): 69-120, pls. 14-19.
- T. Iredale, 1956. History of New South Wales shells. Part I. Cook and his associates. Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales 1954-44: 81-83.
- H. Dodge, 1958. [Use of Solander's names]. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 170: 14.
- W. J. Clench, 1964. Dr. Clench qualifies Solander. Hawaiian Shell News 12(6): 6.
- A. J. Kohn, 1964. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. II. The species described by Solander, Chemnitz, Born, and Lightfoot between 1766 and 1786. Journal of the Linnean Society of London, Zoology 45(304): 151-167, pls. 1-2.
- Barnard, 1965: 28.
- E. A. Kay, 1965. The Reverend John Lightfoot, Daniel Solander, and the Portland Catalogue. The Nautilus 79(1): 10-19.

- Edwards, 1967: 52.
- R. A. Rauschenberg, 1968. Daniel Carl Solander, naturalist on the "Endeavour." Transactions of the American Philosophical Society (n.s.) 58(8): 1-66.
- Papavero, 1971: 16-17.
- St. Jean, 1972: 11.
- Dance, 1976: 46.
- Cleevely, 1983: 270.
- See: Archives of Natural History 11(3): 443-515, April 1984, for several papers not directly related to malacology.
- Dance, 1986: 75-76.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 130.
- Kohn, 1992: 25-26.
- B. Jonsell, 1994. The Swedish connection. Pp. 23-29, in: R. E. R. Banks et al., eds., Sir Joseph Banks: a global perspective. London, United Kingdom: Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew, ii + 235 pp.
- Cuvier & Pietsch, 1995: 122, 128.
- E. Duyker & P. Tingbrand, eds., 1995. Daniel Solander: collected correspondence, 1753-1782. Melbourne: Miegunyah Press, xviii + 466 pp. [portrait].
- Fouché, 1995: 53.
- E. Duyker, 1998. Nature's Argonaut: Daniel Solander 1733-1782; naturalist and voyager with Cook and Banks. Melbourne: Miegunyah Press, xx + 380 pp. [biography, portraits].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 263.
- E. Baigent, 2004. Solander, Daniel. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 51: 530-532 [portrait].
- Heller, 2007: 151.
- Tobin, 2009: 260.
- Fossilia Hantoniensia* (1766) available online at: <http://dz-srv1.sub.uni-goettingen.de/cache/toc/D274503.html>
- Soldani Baldo, Ambrogio [Antonio] Maria [Abbot] (1736-1808; Italy)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 206.
- Swainson, 1840: 330.
- Capellini, 1902: 96.
- A. Neviani, 1907 (19 January) ["1906"]. Briozoi viventi e fossili illustrate da Ambrogio Soldani, nell'opera *Testaceographia ac Zoophytographia Parva et Microscopica* (1789-1798). Bollettino della Società Geologica Italiana, 25(3): 765-785 [biography].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 404-405.
- Franchini et al., 1975: 77.
- Cleevely, 1983: 270.
- Soldatenko, E. V. (19**-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 32.
- Solem, George Alan (1931-1990; U.S.A.)
- Known as Alan.
- Abbott, 1973: 447-448.
- P. Williams, 1978. Solem and snails. Field Museum of Natural History Bulletin 49(10): 16-19.
- Abbott, 1987: 127.
- W. Backhuys, 1990. Obituary: Alan George [sic] Solem (1931-1990). The Papustyla, Manus Landsnail Society, April 1990: 1.
- A. C. van Bruggen, 1990. Obituary – G. Alan Solem, 21.VI.1931 – 26.III.1990. Basteria 54(1-3): 151-154 [portrait, partial bibliography].
- W. F. Ponder & J. Stanisic, 1990. Obituary – G. Alan Solem. Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia 11: 1-7 [portrait, partial bibliography].
- D. Raeihle, 1990. George Alan Solem. New York Shell Club Notes 315: 2-3.
- L. Scheu & R. L. Goldberg, 1990. Alan Solem and the shell makers. American Conchologist September 1990: 9-11 [portrait].
- R. L. Wenzel, 1990. G. Alan Solem, 1931-1990. Field Museum of Natural History Bulletin 61(3): 8-10 [portrait].
- P. Colman, 1990. Vale Alan Solem 21 July 1931 – 27 February 1990. Australian Shell News, 70: 5.
- E.-L. Girardi, 1991. A bibliography and brief biography of G. Alan Solem, 1931-1990. The Veliger 34(4): 317-323.
- F. Wells, 1996. Alan Solem honoured. Australian Shell News, 93: 3 [portrait].

- Endodontoid land snails from Pacific Islands (Mollusca : Pulmonata : Sigmurethra)* (1976, 1982) available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Solger, Bernhard Friedrich (1849-1935; Germany)
- Anatomy of heteropods (1899).
- Solger, Friedrich Linst Adolbert (18**-19**;; Germany)
- Ammonites (1904).
- Solhøy, Torstein (19**-****; Norway)
- Land snails from 1970s.
- Soliers, Marius (1823-1896; France)
- H. Crosse, 1897. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 45(1): 85.
- Soliman, Gamil Naguib (19**-****; Egypt)
- Nudibanchs from 1970s.
- Solis, Gaspar José de [Padre] (17**-17**; Spain)
- H. D. Murray, 1992. Shell-fish, Indians and horses: Mission San José (1771). *Malacology Data Net* 3(1-4): 92-97.
- Sollier de la Touche, Louis Jean Baptiste Marie Toussaint [Compte] (1757?-1819?; France)
- Collection acquired by Prince Masséna.
- E. Lamy & M. André, 1940. Notes sur les espèces Lamarckiennes de brachiopods vivants. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 84(2): 183-254 [Sollier: p. 185].
- H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. *The Nautilus* 59(3): 97-101.
- Cailliez, 1983: 13.
- Dance, 1986: 161.
- Cailliez, 1995: 19.
- Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 37.
- Soloviev, Nicolai Matveevich (1***-1***; Russia)
- Callomon & Tada, 2006: 20.
- Somerville, Alexander (1843-1907; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1907. The late Alexander Somerville, B.Sc. *The Annals of Scottish Natural History* 64: 193-195, pl. 4 [portrait] [birth date as 1842].
- G. A. F. Knight, 1908. Obituary notice. Alexander Somerville, B.Sc., F.L.S., late President of the Conchological Society. *Journal of Conchology* 12(5): 116-118 [birth date as 1843].
- Trew, 1990: 84.
- F. G. Moore, 2009. James Thomas Marshall's correspondence (1887-1895) with Scotland's Alexander Somerville: practical, personal and controversial matters in conchology. *Archives of Natural History* 36(1): 4-25 [portrait].
- Sommer, J. H. [Dominks] (16**-17**; U.K.)
- Shells figured by Knorr.
- Dietz, 2006: 378.
- Son, Mikchail Olegovich (1983-****; Ukraine)
- Egorov, 2004: 32.
- Song[,] Haitang (19**-****; China)
- Economic cephalopods (2009).
- Soós, Árpád (1912-1991; Hungary)
- Son of L. Soós.
- L. Papp, 2002. Soós Árpád. Pp. 795-796, in: S. Bodó & G. Viga, eds., *Magyar Múzeumi Arcképcsarnok*. Budapest: Pulszky Társaság / Tarsoly Kiadó, xvi + 984 pp. [partial bibliography, portrait].
- Soós, Lajos (1879-1972; Hungary)
- Father of A. Soós.
- P. Agócsy, 1967. Soós Lajos. *Biológiai Közlemények (Budapest)* 15(1): 39-41 [biography, portrait].
- E. Krolopp, 1973. Dr. Soós Lajos 1879-1972. *Soosiana* 1: 4-6 [biography].
- R. Kiliás, 1975. Lajos Soós und die von ihm eingeführten malakologischen Taxa. *Mitteilungen aus dem Zoologischen Museum in Berlin* 51(1): 139-143.
- Z. Kaszab, 1979. Megemlékezés Dr. Soós Lajos születésének 100. évfordulójára. *Állattani Közlemények (Budapest)*, 66(1-4): 3-9 [portrait].
- E. Krolopp, 1979. Megemlékezés Soós Lajos (1879-1972). *Soosiana* 7: 1-2 [biography].
- H. K. Mienis, 1995. Lajos Soós en zijn Molluskenfauna van de Karpaten. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 285: 93.
- E. Krolopp, 2002. Soós Lajos. Pp. 798-799, in: S. Bodó & G. Viga, eds., *Magyar*

- Múzeumi Arcképcsarnok. Budapest: Pulszky Társaság / Tarsoly Kiadó, xvi + 984 pp. [partial bibliography, portrait].
- K. Vig, 2003. Zoological research in western Hungary: a history. Szombathely: Vas County Museums' Directorate, xviii + 356 pp. [Soós: p. 66].
- Soot-Ryen, H.; see Martins, H. R.
- Soot-Ryen, Trøn (1896-1986; Norway)
Rehder, 1997: 136.
- Son, J. van (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 261.
- Soniat, Thomas M. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Carriker, 2004: 235, 242 [portraits].
- Sorbi, Enrico (1941-2011; Italy)
I Soci Genovesi Della S.I.M., 2011. In memoriam Enrico Sorbi (19 novembre 1941 – 30 settembre 2011). Notiziario S.I.M. 29(2): 1 [portrait].
- Sorby, Henry Clifton (18**-19**; U.K.)
 - Member of Conchological Society, 1902-1908; animal of *Plandorbis corneus*.
- Sordi, Mauro (1916-1989; Italy)
 - Opisthobranchs from 1960s.

R. Cattaneo-Vietti, 1989. Mauro Sordi (1916-1989; Italy). Bollettino Malacologico 25(1-4): 133-135.
- Sorensen, Andrew W. (1863-1962; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1940. Honored by National Museum. Monterey Peninsula Herald, September 10, 1940: [page not noted] [portrait].

[notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1962: 68 [1962].

A. G. Smith, 1962. Andrew Sorensen – 1863-1962. News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs 2(4): 80.

Smith, 1974: 6.

Abbott, 1987: 162.
- Sorgenfrei, Theodor (1915-1972; Denmark)
 - Two volumes on Danish Miocene mollusks (1958).
- Sornay, Jacques (19**-****; France)
 - Inoceramids (1976).
- Sornmani, Santasiri (19**-****; Thailand)
 - Coauthor of book on schistosomiasis.
- Sosa, Avis Louise (1948-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 448; 1987: 127.
- Sosso, Maurizio (19**-****; Italy)
 - Pliocene mollusks of Rio Torsero (2010).
- Soubry, Jean André de (17**-****; France)

Audibert & Clary, 2007: 75.
- Souder, John William (1918-1991; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 448-449; 1987: 127.

Anonymous, 1991. In memoriam. John Souder. The Festivus 23(1): 10.
- Souleyet, Louis François Auguste [M.D.] (1811-1852; France)

S. Petit de la Saussaye, 1853. Notice sur Souleyet. Journal de Conchyliologie 4(1): 107-111.

Sherborn & Woodward, 1901a: 391 [*Bonite*].

Smith, 1906: 707, 727, 730.

Huard & Wong, 1965: 212-215.

Dance, 1986: 134, 226

Bauchot et al., 1990: 131.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 264.

Adler, 2012: 77.
- South, Anthony (1934-2012; U.K.)
 - Specialist on slugs.

Anonymous, 2012. Obituary. Dr. Antony [sic] South (1934-2012). The Malacologist; The Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London 59: 32 [portrait, bibliography].
- Southgate, _____ [Reverend] (17**-****; U.K.)
 - Shells from collection figured by Martyn.
- Southward, Alan James (1928-2007; U.K.)
 - Spouse of E. C. Southward; papers on deep-sea bivalve physiology.
- Southward, Eve C. [née Judges] (19**-****; U.K.)
 - Spouse of A. J. Southward; papers on deep-sea bivalve physiology.
- Sousa, Wayne (1951-****; U.S.A.)
 - Mainly known as general ecologist; worked on *Cerithidea*.

R. Eakin, 1988. History of zoology at Berkeley, University of California, 1987-

- 1988, the Centennial Year. Berkeley: University of California, Department of Zoology, iv + 91 pp. [Sousa: pp. 17-18, 64, portrait].
- Southgate, Vaughan R. (1944-****; U.K.)
Fortey, 2008: 143.
- Souverbie, Saint-Martin (1815-1891; France)
W. Kobelt, 1891. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 23(7-8): 141-142.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1892. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 40(1): 112-113.
Smith, 1906: 707, 729
Barnard, 1965: 28.
Dance, 1986: 226.
Trew, 1987: 81.
Fouché, 1995: 53-54.
Duchamps, 1999: 16.
- Souza, Malaquíás (19**-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 100.
Zaffaroni, 2010: 11.
- Sowden, Harry (1870-1936; U.K.)
● Policeman.
J. S. Gayner, 1937. Obituary notice: Harry Sowden. *Journal of Conchology* 20(10): 291 [bibliography].
- Sowerby Family
Salisbury, 1945: 153-154.
K. v. W. Palmer, 1965. Who were the Sowerbys? *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1964*: 5-6.
Barnard, 1965: 28.
K. v. W. Palmer, 1965. Who were the Sowerbys? *Hawaiian Shell News* 14(1): 4; (2): 5; (3): 7.
K. v. W. Palmer, 1966. Who were the Sowerbys? *Sterkiana* 23: 1-6, 1 pl. [reprinted from *Hawaiian Shell News*].
Anonymous ["J. C."], 1969. *Supplementa Sowerbiana*; or, a catalogue of books and manuscripts written or illustrated by members of the Sowerby family. *Bernard Quaritch's Catalogue No. 894, Supplement*: 20 pp.
- St. Jean, 1972: 187.
- J. Collins, 1973. *The Sowerby family*. J. S. London: Seaton & Co., 22 pp.
- J. B. MacDonald, 1974. The Sowerby collection in the British Museum (Natural History): a brief description of its holdings and a history of its acquisition. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 6(6): 380-401.
- R. J. Cleevely, 1974. A provisional bibliography of the natural history works by the Sowerby family. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 6(6): 482-559 [but see next entry].
- E. V. Coan, 1975. [Review of] "Papers on the Sowerby family." *The Veliger* 18(1): 106-107.
- G. F. Elliott, 1975. The non-descriptive palaeontology of the Sowerbys' Mineral Conchology. *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Historical Series* 4(6): 387-399, 1 pl.
- R. J. Cleevely, 1976. The Sowerbys and their publications in light of the manuscript material in the British Museum (Natural History). *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 7(4): 343-368.
- Cleevely, 1983: 271 [Sowerby Collection].
Dance, 1986: 226.
- T. W. Baer, 1991. La famille Sowerby – une dynastie au service de l'histoire naturelle. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 13(2): 4-19.
- Fouché, 1995: 54.
- N. Smith, 1998. Sowerbys ...1, 2, 3, 4. *Poirieria* 23: 11.
- R. Hoffmann, 1999. Sowerby, 1834. *Schon mal gehört? Wer war das eigentlich?* *Club Conchylia Informationen* 31(1-2): 76-78.
- R. E. Petit, 2009. *George Brettingham Sowerby, I, II & III: their conchological publications and molluscan taxa*. *Zootaxa* 2189: 218 pp.
- Sowerby, George Brettingham, I (1788-1854; U.K.)
● Son of James Sowerby; brother of J. De C. Sowerby; father of G. B. Sowerby II; grandfather of G. B. Sowerby III.

- Swainson, 1840: 331-332.
- Anonymous, 1855. George Brettingham Sowerby, Esq. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London 2: 415-416.
- Melvill, 1890: 201.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1894. On the dates of Sowerby's 'Genera of Recent and Fossil Shells'. Annals and Magazine of Natural History (ser. 6) 13(76): 370-371.
- E. R. Sykes, 1906. On the dates of publication of Sowerby's "Mineral Conchology" and "Genera of Recent and Fossil Shells". Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 7(3): 191-194.
- H. O. N. Shaw, 1909. On the dates of issue of Sowerby's "Conchological Illustrations," from the copy preserved in the Radcliffe Library, Oxford. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 8(6): 333-340.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1909. On "The Conchological Illustrations," by George Brettingham Sowerby, Jun., London, 1832-41, and the "Descriptive Catalogue of Shells," by John Edward Gray. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 8(6): 331-332.
- A. Reynell, 1910. Further notes on the dates of issue of the parts of Sowerby's *Conchological Illustrations*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 9(3): 212-213.
- W. H. Dall, 1915. On some generic names first mentioned in the "Conchological illustrations". Proceedings of the United States National Museum 48(2079): 437-440.
- Harris, 1937: 447.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1937. Book notes. 6. Stutchbury's catalogue. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 22(6): 350-351.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 406.
- L. J. P. Gaskin, 1939. Some notes on a copy of Sowerby *The Genera of Recent and Fossil Shells* in the library of the Horniman Museum. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 1(9): 250-252.
- Tomlin, 1942b: 32-33.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1943. Book notes. Addendum to Book Note 6. Stutchbury's *Catalogue*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 25(3): 143.
- C. Matheson, 1964. George Brettingham Sowerby the First and his correspondents. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 4(4): 214-225.
- C. Matheson, 1966. G. B. Sowerby the First and his correspondents – Part II. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 4(5): 253-266.
- N. F. McMillan, 1973. A rare "Sowerby" leaflet. Journal of Conchology 28(1): 40 [on *Bulinus*, 1853].
- A. L. Hughes, 1981. G. B. Sowerby letters in Cardiff. Archives of Natural History 10(1): 172.
- Cleevely, 1983: 272.
- Dance, 1986: 120.
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 93(1): 19-70 [Sowerby: pp. 33-36].
- Trew, 1990: 84.
- T. W. Baer, 1991. La famille Sowerby – une dynastie au service de l'histoire naturelle. Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie 13(2): 4-19 [biography].
- Kohn, 1992: 209-211; 237-249; 254-259; 270-271; 275.
- Dance, 1999: 13, 16-17.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 264.
- R. J. Cleevely, 2004. Sowerby, George Brettingham, the first. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 51: 728-730.
- S. Durant, 2004. Sowerby, George Brettingham, the elder. Dictionary of Nineteenth-Century British Scientists 4: 1874-1876.
- R. E. Petit, 2006. Notes on Sowerby's *The genera of Recent and fossil shells* (1821-1834). Archives of Natural History 33(1): 71-89.
- R. E. Petit, 2007. Lovell Augustus Reeve (1814-1865): malacological author and

- publisher. *Zootaxa* 1648: 120 pp. [Sowerby: pp. 33-34].
- R. E. Petit, 2009. George Brettingham Sowerby, I, II & III: their conchological publications and molluscan taxa. *Zootaxa* 2189: 218 pp.
- R. J. Cleavelly, 2012. The collaboration of the French naturalist Charles De Gerville with the Sowerby family and its contribution to early nineteenth-century geology. *Archives of Natural History* 39(1): 77-110.
- Several monographs from the *Thesaurus conchyliorum* reprinted in Lisbon, Portugal, by L. P. Burnay, two with updated information: *Marginella* (1981), *Spondylus*, *Plicatula*, *Pedum* (1981), *Columbella* (1981), *Fissurella*, *Fissurellidea*, *Clypidella*, *Macroschisma*, *Pupillaea* (1982), *Murex* (1983), *Natica* (1984, with 14-pp. update by R. M. Dixon), *Cancellaria* (1985, with 11-pp. update by A. Verhecken).
- Conchological illustrations* (1832-1841) available on-line at: <http://www.archiv.org>
- A catalogue of the shells contained in the collection of the late Earl of Tankerville* (1825), *Conchological illustrations* (1832-1841), and *Thesaurus conchyliorum* (1842-1887), with monographs by G. B. Sowerby I on *Cyclostoma* (1842), *Columbella* (1844), *Voluta* (1845), and *Lingula*, *Terebratula*, *Orbicula*, *Crania*, *Hipponyx*, and *Thecidium* (all 1846), available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Plates from *The Zoology of Captain Beechey's Voyage* (Gray & G. B. Sowerby I, 1839) available on line at: http://digitalgallery.nypl.org/nypldigital/dgdivisionbrowseresult.cfm?div_id=hsr
- Collation of *The genera of recent and fossil shells* (1821-1836) by Sowerby and W. J. Broderip given in Annex 1 to this list.
- Collation to *Conchological illustrations* (1832-1841) given in Annex 1 to this list.
- Sowerby, George Brettingham, II (1812-1884; U.K.)
- Son of G. B. Sowerby, I; father of G. B. Sowerby, III; grandson of J. Sowerby.
- Swainson, 1840: 331-332.
- Woodward, 1861: 298,
- W. Kobelt, 1884. Nekrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 16(6-7): 119.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1885. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 33(1): 80.
- Smith, 1906: 715.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1909. On "The Conchological Illustrations," by George Brettingham Sowerby, Jun., London, 1832-41, and the "Descriptive Catalogue of Shells," by John Edward Gray. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 8(6): 331-332.
- H. O. N. Shaw, 1909. On the dates of issue of Sowerby's "Conchological Illustrations," from the copy preserved in the Radcliffe Library, Oxford. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 8(6): 333-340.
- A. Reynell, 1910. Further notes on the dates of issue of the parts of Sowerby's *Conchological illustrations*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 9(3): 212-213.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 356; 1927b: 161.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Book notes. 31. *Popular British conchology*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 173.
- R. I. Johnson, 1970. L. A. Reeve and G. B. Sowerby, *Conchologia Iconica* (1843-78). the original pattern set. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 5(4): 288.
- H. E. Coomans & F. F. J. M. Pieters, 1985. On the discovery of portraits of G. B. Sowerby II and III, and letters of G. B. Sowerby III to H. E. van Rijgersma. *Archives of Natural History* 12(1): 138-142 [portraits].
- Dance, 1986: 140, pl. 27 [portrait].
- R. T. Abbott, 1990. Sowerby reborn. *New York Shell Club Notes* 317: 8-9.
- T. W. Baer, 1991. La famille Sowerby – une dynastie au service de l'histoire naturelle. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 13(2): 4-19 [biography, portrait].
- Dance, 1999: 13, 16, 21.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 264.

- Groves & Weil, 2003: 45 [portrait].
- R. J. Cleavelly, 2004. Sowerby, George Brettingham, the first [sub-entry for his son]. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 51: 728-730.
- S. Durant, 2004. Sowerby, George Brettingham, the younger. Dictionary of Nineteenth-Century British Scientists 4: 1876-1877.
- R. E. Petit, 2006. Authorship of the Ovulidae (Gastropoda) in the *Zoology of the Voyage of the SAMARANG*. The Nautilus 120(2): 79-80 [by G. B. Sowerby II].
- R. E. Petit, 2007. Lovell Augustus Reeve (1814-1865): malacological author and publisher. Zootaxa 1648: 120 pp. [Sowerby: pp. 33-34].
- R. E. Petit, 2009. George Brettingham Sowerby, I, II & III: their conchological publications and molluscan taxa. Zootaxa 2189: 218 pp.
- Collations of *Thesaurus conchyliorum* (1842-1887) & *Conchologia iconica* (1843-1878) given in Annex 1 to this list.
- Several monographs from the *Thesaurus conchyliorum* reprinted in Lisbon, Portugal, by L. P. Burnay, two with updated information: *Marginella* (1981), *Spondylus*, *Plicatula*, *Pedum* (1981), *Columbella* (1981), *Fissurella*, *Fissurellidea*, *Clypidella*, *Macroschisma*, *Pupillaea* (1982), *Murex* (1983), *Natica* (1984, with 14-pp. update by R. M. Dixon), *Cancellaria* (1985, with 11-pp. update by A. Verhecken).
- Conchological illustrations* (1832-1841), *Thesaurus conchyliorum* (1842-1887), and *Popular British conchology* (1854) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Conchological manual* (1st ed. 1839, 2nd ed. 1842, 3rd ed. 1846, 4th ed. 1852) available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Popular British conchology* (1854) also available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Illustrated index of British shells* (1859) available on-line at: <http://books.google.com>
- Conchologia iconica* (1843-1878) – vols. 1-14 and parts of vols. 15 and 16 by Reeve; most of vols. 15-16, and all of vols 17-20 by G. B. Sowerby II – available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Collation to *Conchological illustrations* (1832-1841) given in Annex 1 to this list.
- Sowerby, George Brettingham, III (1843-1921; U.K.)
- Son of G. B. Sowerby, II; grandson of G. B. Sowerby, I; great-grandson of J. Sowerby.
- Smith, 1906: 718-721 [in passim], 724.
- H. C. Fulton, 1921. George Brettingham Sowerby. Journal of Conchology 16(7): 213-214 [partial bibliography].
- H. C. Fulton, 1921. George Brettingham Sowerby. The Nautilus 34(4): 137-138.
- E. Lamy, 1921. Nécrologie. George Brettingham Sowerby (3rd du nom). Journal de Conchyliologie 66(1): 87.
- B. B. Woodward, 1922. George Brettingham Sowerby, F.L.S. Third of Name. 1843-1921. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 15(2-3): 65-66.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1941. Book notes. 7. G. B. Sowerby III's descriptions of three shells. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 24(4): 145.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 15. Chesters Museum. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 175.
- K. H. Barnard, 1950. The dates of issue of the "Illustrations of the zoology of South Africa" and the "Marine investigations in South Africa". Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 2(6): 187-189 [the latter contained the description of a new marine gastropod by G. B. Sowerby III].
- Anonymous, 1956. Grandfather's shell cabinet: relic of a clan of artists and naturalists. The Times (London), September 18, 1956.
- [. . . Richardson], 1957. Grandfather's shell cabinet. The Malacological Society of Australia Newsletter 5(17): 3-4.
- H. E. Coomans & F. F. J. M. Pieters, 1985. On the discovery of portraits of G. B. Sowerby II and III, and letters of G. B. Sowerby III to H. E. van Rijgersma. Archives of Natural History 12(1): 138-142 [portraits].
- Dance, 1986: 170, pl. 29b [portrait].

- Trew, 1987: 81.
- Coomans, 1989: 32.
- Trew, 1990: 84; 1993: 84.
- T. W. Baer, 1991. La famille Sowerby – une dynastie au service de l’histoire naturelle. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 13(2): 4-19 [biography].
- Dance, 1999: 16.
- Duchamps, 1999: 16, fig. 56 [portrait].
- B. Verdcourt, 2000. G. B. Sowerby III’s list of Lake Tanganyika shells. *The Conchologists’ Newsletter* 153: 344-348.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 264-265.
- R. E. Petit, 2009. George Brettingham Sowerby, I, II & III: their conchological publications and molluscan taxa. *Zootaxa* 2189: 218 pp.
- Bijl et al., 2010: 29 [portrait].
- Thesaurus conchyliorum* (1842-1887), with G. B. Sowerby III preparing the monograph on *Turbo* 1886) and completing the monographs on *Conus* (1887 Suppl.) and *Voluta* (1887 Suppl.), and *Illustrated index of British shells* (2nd ed.) (1887) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- The celebrated collection of shells formed by Mr. H. C. Roeters van Lennep* (1876) ed. by G. B. Sowerby III available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Marine shells of South Africa: a catalogue of all the known species* (1892) available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Sowerby, James (1757-1822; U.K.)
- Father of G. B. Sowerby, I, and J. De C. Sowerby; grandfather of G. B. Sowerby, II; great-grandfather of G. B. Sowerby, III.
- Swainson, 1840: 331.
- E. Renevier, 1855. Dates de la publication des espèces continues dans les planches de la Conchyliologie Minéralogique de la Grande-Bretagne, par Mr. James Sowerby, continue par James de Carle Sowerby. *Société Vaudoise des Sciences Naturelles, Bulletin* 4(36): 318-320 [superseded by later collations listed below].
- E. R. Sykes, 1906. On the dates of publication of Sowerby’s “Mineral Conchology” and “Genera of Recent and Fossil Shells”. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 7(3): 191-194.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1935. Sowerby’s *Mineral Conchology*: annotated list of the collectors mentioned by the Sowerbys. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 21(4): 238-243.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 406.
- Edwards, 1967: 52.
- D. M. Simpkins, 1974. Biographical sketch of James Sowerby, written by his son, James De Carle Sowerby, 1825. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 6(6): 402-415.
- D. M. Simpkins, 1974. Childhood reminiscences of James Sowerby. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 6(6): 416-417.
- R. J. Cleavelly, 1974. The Sowerbys, the *Mineral Conchology*, and their fossil collection. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 6(6): 418-481.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 272.
- Mineral conchology*, 1812-1845 – Dates and authorship ruled by ICZN Opinion 1429 (1987) and Direction 123 (1988) as recorded in *Bulletin of Zoological Nomenclature* 44(1): 64-67.
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Sowerby: pp. 21-24].
- T. W. Baer, 1991. La famille Sowerby – une dynastie au service de l’histoire naturelle. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 13(2): 4-19 [biography, portrait].
- Kohn, 1992: 203-204.
- Dance, 1999: 13.
- Damkaer, 2002: 141-142 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 264.
- R. J. Cleavelly, 2004. Sowerby, James. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 51: 730-731 [portrait].

- J. R. Cribb, 2004. Sowerby, James. Dictionary of Nineteenth-Century British Scientists 4: 1877-1879.
- R. J. Cleavelly, 2012. The collaboration of the French naturalist Charles De Gerville with the Sowerby family and its contribution to early nineteenth-century geology. Archives of Natural History 39(1): 77-110.
- The mineral conchology* (1812-1846) available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Grossbritanniens mineral-conchologie...* [unauthorized German "edition" of the "*Mineral conchology*" published by J. L. R. Agassiz] (1842-44) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Plates from *The British miscellany* (1804-1806) available on-line at: http://digitalgallery.nypl.org/nypldigital/dgdivisionbrowseresult.cfm?div_id=hsr
- Collation of *The mineral conchology* (1812-1846) given in Annex 1 to this list.
- Sowerby, James De Carle (1787-1871; U.K.)
- Son of James Sowerby; he capitalized the De in his name; father-in-law of J. W. Salter.
- E. Renevier, 1855. Dates de la publication des espèces continues dans les planches de la Conchyliologie Minéralogique de la Grande-Bretagne, par Mr. James Sowerby, continue par James de Carle Sowerby. Société Vaudoise des Sciences Naturelles, Bulletin 4(36): 318-320 [superseded by later collations listed below].
- E. R. Sykes, 1906. On the dates of publication of Sowerby's "Mineral Conchology" and "Genera of Recent and Fossil Shells". Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 7(3): 191-194.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1935. Sowerby's *Mineral Conchology*: annotated list of the collectors mentioned by the Sowerbys. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 21(4): 238-243.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 406.
- Edwards, 1967: 52.
- R. J. Cleavelly, 1974. The Sowerbys, the *Mineral Conchology*, and their fossil collection. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 6(6): 418-481.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 272.
- C. W. Wright & R. J. Cleavelly, 1985. Authorship and dates of the Sowerbys' *Mineral Conchology of Great Britain*. Bulletin of Zoological Nomenclature 42(1): 64-71.
- Mineral conchology*, 1812-1845 – Available by ICZN Direction 123 and Opinion 1429 (1987).
- T. W. Baer, 1991. La famille Sowerby – une dynastie au service de l'histoire naturelle. Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie 13(2): 4-19 [biography].
- Kohn, 1992: 276-278.
- R. J. Cleavelly, 2004. Sowerby, James De Carle. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 51: 731-733.
- J. R. Cribb, 2004. Sowerby, James De Carle. Dictionary of Nineteenth-Century British Scientists 4: 1879-1881.
- Adler, 2007: 61-62 [biography, portrait].
- R. J. Cleavelly, 2012. The collaboration of the French naturalist Charles De Gerville with the Sowerby family and its contribution to early nineteenth-century geology. Archives of Natural History 39(1): 77-110.
- Grossbritanniens mineral-conchologie...* [unauthorized German "edition" of the "*Mineral Conchology*" published by Agassiz] (1842-44) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- The mineral conchology* (1812-1846) available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Collation of *The mineral conchology* (1812-1846) given in Annex 1 to this list.
- Soyer, Robert (19**-****; France)
- Paris Basin fossils (1947).
- Spada, Giovanni (19**-****; Italy)
- Marine mollusks.
- Spagnolini, Alessandro (1833-1880; Italy)
- Spaink, Gerard (1928-2005; Netherlands)
- T. Meijer, 2009. De geschiedenis van het molluskenonderzoek bij de Rijks Geologische Dienst. Pp. 22-35, in: G. Cadée et al., eds., Schitterende schelpen en

- slijmerige slakken: 75 jaar NMV; malacologie als hobby en professie. Leiden: Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging, 142 pp. [portraits].
- Spalding, George, III (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Diver, collected nudibranchs.
- Spallanzani, Lazzaro [Lazaro] (1729-1799; Italy)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 202.
- Porro, 1841: 110-112.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 407.
- M. Carozzi, 1985. Bonnet, Spallanzani, and Voltaire on regeneration of heads in snails: a continuation of the spontaneous generation debate. *Gesnerus, Vierteljahrsschrift für Geschichte der Medizin und der Naturwissenschaften* 42(3-4): 265-288.
- Carré, 1991: 7.
- F. Zanichelli & D. Bednulli, 1993 ["1992"]. La raccolta malacologica di Lazzaro Spallanzani. *Lavori della Società Italiana di Malacologia* 24: 297-303.
- D. Sonetti, 2000 ["1999"]. La rigenerazione del cervello della "lumaca" (e altri animale): da Spallanzani al 2000. *Atti della Società dei Naturalisti e Matematici di Modena* 130: 75-101 [portrait].
- Williams, 2009: 44-45, 139.
- Spalowsky, Joachim Johann Nepomuk Anton (1752-1797; Austria)
- A. R. Kabat, 1996. J. J. N. A. Spalowsky (1752-1797) and the *Prodromus in systema historicum testaceorum* (1795). *Archives of Natural History* 23(2): 245-254.
- Dance, 1999: 12 [surname missing].
- Prodromus in systema historicum testaceorum* (1795) available on-line at: <http://www.sil.si.edu/DigitalCollections/NH/RareBooks/Spalowsky/spalowsky.htm>
- Spamer, Earle E. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Collection manager of the Academy of Natural Sciences, Philadelphia.
- Spang, Werner D. (19**-****; Germany)
- Red list of non-marine mollusks (1997).
- Spanjaerdt Speckman, L. J. [Captain] (1898-****; Netherlands)
- Benthem Jutting, 1939: 191.
- Engel, 1986: 261.
- Spärck, Hakon Ragnar (1896-1965; Denmark)
- Spärck, 1953: xii.
- H. Volsøe, 1965. Ragnar Spärck, 5. August 1896 – 20. Juni 1965. *Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra Dansk Naturhistorisk Forening i København* vii-xxxi [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Wolff, 1979: 94-97 [portrait].
- Hylleberg, 2009: 88.
- Sparks, Albert K. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Molluscan physiology (1960s).
- Sparks, Bruce Wilfred (1923-1988; U.K.)
- Fossil mollusks.
- R. B. G. Williams, 1989. Obituary. Bruce Wilfred Sparks. *Journal of Conchology* 33(4): 255-258 [bibliography].
- Sparks, Richard Edward (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 449; 1987: 127.
- Sparre, Frederik (1731-1803; Sweden)
- M. Pinault-Sørensen, 1998. Dezallier d'Argenville, l'*Encyclopédie* et la *Conchyliologie*. *Recherches sur Diderot et sur l'Encyclopédie* 24: 101-148 [Sparre: p. 126].
- Sparrman[n], Anders [Andreas] (1748-1820; Sweden)
- Löwegren, 1952: 365-366.
- Franchini et al., 1975: 79.
- Adler, 2012: 41-42 [portrait].
- Spartà, Antonio (1***-19***; Italy)
- *Phyllirhoe* (1920s).
- Spath, Leonard Frank (1882-1957; Germany/U.K.)
- L. R. Cox, 1957. Leonard Frank Spath, 1882-1957. *Biographical Memoirs of Fellows of the Royal Society of London* 3: 217-226, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- C. W. Wright, 1958. Leonard Frank Spath. *Proceedings of the Geologists' Association* 69(1): 70-71.
- Anonymous, 1959. [Obituary]. *Proceedings of the Geologists' Association* 70(1): 122-124.

- F. E. Spath & C. W. Wright, 1982. L. F. Spath (1882-1957), ammonitologist. *Archives of Natural History* 11(1): 103-105.
- Cleevely, 1983: 272.
- Tozer, 1984: 7, 12, 25, 83-86, 99, 101, 125 [portrait] [birth year wrongly given as 1888].
- Fortey, 2008: 88-90, 93-94.
- Spears, Anne B. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- List of Texas shells (1971).
- Speden, Ian Gordon (19**-****; New Zealand)
- Fossil mollusks (1960s-1980s).
- Speed, Richard (17**-1785; U.K.)
- Shells from collection figured by Martyn. *Da Costa*, 1812: 515.
- Speelman, C. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 261.
- Speight, Martin Christopher Dean (19**-****; Germany)
- Non-marine fauna of Europe.
- Speke, John B. Hanning [Captain] (1827-1864; U.K./India/Africa)
- Mollusca collected described by S. P. Woodward. *W. Carr*, 1898. Speke, John Hanning. *Dictionary of National Biography* 18: 732-735.
 - Smith, 1906: 709.
 - B. Verdcourt, 1983. Collectors in East Africa – 9. J. H. Speke. *The Conchologists Newsletter* 87: 138-139.
 - Trew, 1993: 84.
 - R. Bridges, 2004. Speke, John Hanning. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 51: 785-789.
- Spence, George Cooper (1875-1945; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1946, George Cooper Spence. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(1): 5.
- J. W. Jackson, 1946. George Cooper Spence. *Journal of Conchology* 22(9): 206-207 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- Anonymous, 1946. [Addenda to the bibliography]. *Journal of Conchology* 22(11): 387.
- W. J. Clench, 1968. Notes on the species of *Urocoptis* described by George C. Spence. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 38(1): 101-102.
- Dance, 1986: 226.
- Trew, 1990: 84.
- Spencer, Charles (1854?-1933?; New Zealand)
- Hamilton, 1906: 46.
- Spencer, H. A. H. (****-****; South Africa?)
- Trew, 1993: 84.
- Spencer, Hamish G. (19**-****; New Zealand)
- C. McDougall & N. Hall, eds., 2009. *Molluscs 2009: Program and Abstracts*, Malacological Society of Australia, 84 pp. [Spencer: p. 18, biography, portrait].
- Spencer, Randall S. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Pleistocene of Virginia (1987).
- Spencer, Richard Clyde (1921-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 588; 1987: 127-128.
- Spengel, Johann Wilhelm (1852-1921; Germany)
- Collection in Universität Bremen. *A. Brauer et al.*, eds., 1912. *Festschrift zum 60. Geburtstage des Herrn Geheimen Hofrats Prof. Dr. J.W. Spengel*. *Zoologische Jahrbücher, Jena, Supplement* 15(1): 1-609, pls. 1-32; 15(2): 1-863, pls. 1-41; 15(3): 1-572, pls. 1-18 [portrait].
 - S. Becher, 1924. Johann Wilhelm Spengel. *Zoologische Jahrbücher, Abteilung für Anatomie und Ontogenie der Tiere, Jena* 46(1): 1-74 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 - W. J. Schmidt, 1952. Johann Wilhelm Spengel in seinem Kreise am Zoologischen Institut Gießen. Zu seinem 100. Geburtstag. *Nachrichten der Gießener Hochschulgesellschaft* 21: 128-142.
 - W. E. Ankel, 1982. Johann Wilhelm Spengel (1852-1921) Zoologe. Pp. 906-912, in: H. G. Gundel et al., eds., *Gießener Gelehrte in der ersten Hälfte des 20. Jahrhunderts*. *Veröffentlichungen der Historischen Kommission für Hessen in Verbindung mit der Justus-Liebig-Universität Gießen, Band 35 [Lebensbilder aus Hessen, Band 2]*. Marburg: N.G. Elwert, 76 + 1,093 pp.
 - Götting, 2006: 2, 7 [portrait].

- L. K. Nyhart, 2009. Modern nature: the rise of the biological perspective in Germany. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, xiv + 423 pp. [Spengel: pp. 206-210, 344-345].
- Spengler, Lorentz [Lorenz] (1720-1807; Switzerland/Denmark)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 180.
- O. A. L. Mörch, 1871. Uebersicht der von Lorentz Spengler beschriebenen Conchylien. Malakozoologische Blätter 17(3): 99-124.
- P. Brock & J. Colin, 1902. Spengler, Lorenz, 1720-1807. Dansk biografisk lexicon, tillige omfattende Norge for tidsrummet 1537-1814 (Kjøbenhavn) 16: 209-212.
- Hamilton, 1906: 46.
- F. Haas, 1913. Bermerkungen über Spenglers unionen. Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra Dansk Naturhistorisk Forening I Kjøbenhavn 65: 51-65, pl. 3.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 408.
- Spärck, 1945: 47.
- Barnard, 1965: 28.
- Wolff, 1979: 16.
- E. von Philippovich, 1981. Lorenz Spengler. Schaffhauser Biographien, vol. 4. Schaffhauser Beiträge zur Geschichte 58: 307-312 [biography, portrait].
- P. M. Gouk, 1983. The union of arts and sciences in the Eighteenth Century: Lorenz Spengler (1720-1807), artistic turner and natural scientist. Annals of Science 40(5): 411-436 [biography, portrait].
- T. Wolff, 1983. Spengler, Lorenz, 1720-1807. Dansk Biografisk Leksikon (2nd ed.) 13: 593-594.
- Dance, 1986: 66, 226.
- Trew, 1990: 84-85.
- P. Kaas & J. Knudsen, 1992. Lorentz Spengler's descriptions of chitons (Mollusca: Polyplacophora). Zoologische Mededelingen 66(3): 49-90 [biography, portrait].
- Fouché, 1995: 55.
- P. Reichert, 1997. Notizen zu Lorenz Spengler (1720-1807) Künstler und Naturforscher. Club Conchylia Informationen 29(5-6): 37-44 [biography, portrait].
- J. Hylleberg & J. Knudsen, 1999. The species described by Lorentz Spengler in his "Over den toskallende Slaegt Hiertemuslingen, *Cardium* Linnéi", in 1799. A translation into English. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 19(2): 413-444.
- J. Hylleberg, J. Knudsen & V. Vongpanic, 1999. The species described by Lorentz Spengler in his "Beskrivelse over det toskallende Conchyie-Slaegt *Mactra*". A translation into English. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 21(2): 499-518.
- J. Hylleberg, 2001. Translations into English of Lorentz Spengler's papers on bivalves (1793-1798). Part 1. General introduction and references. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(1): 527-538.
- J. Knudsen & J. Hylleberg, 2001. Translations into English of Lorenz Spengler's papers on bivalves (1793-1798). Part 2. – 1793: a new genus, which may be called *Gastrochaena*. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(1): 539-546.
- J. Knudsen & K. R. Jensen, 2001. Translations into English of Lorenz Spengler's papers on bivalves. Part 3. – 1778: *Pholas siamensis* with notes on the type specimen. The oldest marine bivalve with a type locality in the Gulf of Thailand. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(2): 547-556.
- J. Hylleberg & J. Knudsen, 2001. Translations into English of Lorenz Spengler's papers on bivalves (1793-1798). Part 4. – 1792: the genera *Pholas* and *Teredo*. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(1): 557-570.
- J. Hylleberg & J. Knudsen, 2001. Translations into English of Lorenz Spengler's papers on bivalves (1793-1798). Part 5. – 1793: the genera *Chaena* and *Mya*. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(1): 571-584.
- J. Hylleberg & J. Knudsen, 2001. Translations into English of Lorenz Spengler's papers on bivalves (1793-1798).

- Part 6. – 1794: the genus *Solen*. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(1): 585-597.
- J. Hylleberg & J. Knudsen, 2001. Translations into English of Lorenz Spengler's papers on bivalves (1793-1798). Part 7. – 1798: the genus *Tellina*. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(1): 599-621.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 265.
- J. Knudsen et al., 2003. Lorentz Spengler's descriptions of freshwater mussels (Mollusca: Unionacea): translation and notes. *Steenstrupia* 27(2): 263-279.
- Heller, 2007: 152.
- Hylleberg, 2009: 88-90 [portraits].
- A. J. Kohn, 2009. Type specimens of *Conus* (Mollusca: Gastropoda) in the Zoological Museum of the University of Copenhagen: a historical account. *Steenstrupia* 30(2): 97-113.
- Spex, Jacob (1704-1775; Netherlands)
- C. H. Ebbinge Wubben, 1912. Spex (Jacob). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 2: 1349-1350.
- Engel, 1986: 262.
- Spezia, Luciano (19**-****; Italy)
- Catalogue of fossil gastropod types in Milano (1978).
- Speyer, Oscar Wilhelm Carl (1827-1882; Germany)
- Anonymous, 1884. Oscar Wilhelm Carl Speyer. *Abhandlungen zur geologischen Spezialkarte von Preussen und den Thüringischen Staaten* 4(4): iii-vi, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 408.
- Jungbluth & Burk, 1985: 289, pl. 1 [portrait].
- J. H. Jungbluth, 2009. Die Klassischen Naturkundevereine in Hessen: Ihr Werden und ihr Beitrag zur biologisch-ökologischen Landesforschung. *Verhandlungen zur Geschichte und Theorie der Biologie* 14: 337-357 [Speyer: p. 349].
- Sphon, Gale G. (1934-1995; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1967. Personality of the month. *Hawaiian Shell News* 15(7): 5, 7 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 449; 1987: 128.
- Anonymous, 1996. Gale G. Sphon, Jr., 1934-1995. *The Festivus* 28(1): 11.
- J. H. McLean, 1997. Gale G. Sphon, 1934-1995, and his contributions to malacology. *The Festivus* 29(7): 63-65.
- Spicer, Verner Dennis Philip [Phil] (1897-1968; U.S.A.)
- Baily, 1962: 17.
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1968*: 79 [1968].
- Smith, 1974: 6.
- Spiegler, Werner (19**-****; Germany)
- Jurassic ammonites (1960s).
- Spieker, Edmund Maute (1895-1978; U.S.A.)
- J. W. Collinson, 1980. Memorial to Edmund Maute Spieker, 1895-1978. *Geological Society of America Memorials* 10: 5 pp. [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- M. P. Weiss, 1995. Contributors to geological mapping in Utah: Edmund Maute Spieker 1895-1978. *Utah Geological Survey, Notes* 27(3): cover, 1-5, 12 [biography, bibliography, portraits].
- Spight, Thomas McMahon (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 588; 1987: 128.
- Spinelli, Giovanni Battista (18**-18**; Italy)
- Sturany, 1901: 402.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1949. Catalogues and collections. 37. 'Catalogo dei molluschi terrestri e fluviali della Provincia Bresciana.' By Giovanni Battista Spinelli, 1851. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(6): 253.
- Spix, Johann Baptist [Ritter von] (1781-1826; Germany)
- Swainson, 1840: 334-335.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 408.
- Papavero, 1971: 65-69.
- A. P. M. Sanders, 1975. Spix, Johann Baptist von. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 12: 578-579.

- H. Autrum, 1983. Ritter von Spix, der Münchner Zoologe. Grußworte der Bayerischen Akademie der Wissenschaften. Spixiana, Supplement 9: 19-21.
- E. J. Fittkau, 1983. Johann Baptist Ritter von Spix. Sein Leben und sein wissenschaftliches Werk. Spixiana, Supplement 9: 11-18, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- R. Fechter, 1983. Liste des Typenmaterials der von J. B. v. Spix in Brasilien gesammelten Gastropoda. Spixiana, Supplement 9: 221-223.
- R. Fechter, 1983. Das Typenmaterial der von J. B. v. Spix in Brasilien gesammelten Unionacea (Mollusca / Bivalvia). Spixiana, Supplement 9: 225-255.
- Adler, 1989: 23 [portrait].
- Fechter, 1992: 45.
- Cuvier & Pietsch, 1995: 235, 242.
- Dance, 1999: 13.
- R. H. Cowie, N. J. Cazzaniga & M. Glaubrecht, 2004. The South American Mollusca of Johann Baptist Ritter von Spix and their publication by Johann Andreas Wagner. The Nautilus 118(2): 71-87.
- Concerning:
www.sil.si.edu/DigitalCollections/NHRareBooks/Spix/spix-introduction.htm [portrait]
- Testacea fluviatilia quae in itinere per Brasiliam, annis 1817-1820... collegit* (1827) available on-line: <http://gallica.bnf.fr/>
- Spael, Siebrecht van der (1935-****; Netherlands)
- Anonymous, 1968. Een promotie "cum laude" te Amsterdam. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 125: 1334-1335.
- Spoo, Al (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Mussels of Pennsylvania (2008).
- Spoor, Phillip (19**-****; Australia)
- Sporleder, A. (****-1871; Germany)
- W. Kobelt, 1871. Necrologe. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 3(10): 176.
- Spratt, Thomas Abel Brimage [Admiral] (1811-1888; U.K.)
- J. C. Melvill, 1900. Lovell Reeve: a brief sketch of his life and career, with a fragment of an autobiography, excerpts from his diary (1849) and correspondence. Journal of Conchology 9(11): 344-352; 9(12): 353-357 [Spratt: p. 352].
- Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 51: 984-985.
- Spreadborough, William (1856-1931; U.K./Canada)
- Drake, 1963: 5.
- Spriestersbach, Julius (18**-19**; Germany)
- Devonian mollusks (1908).
- Springsteen, Foster James [Jim] (1946-1999; U.S.A./Australia)
- M. Marrow, 2000. Foster James (Jim) Springsteen, July 6th 1946 – September 21st, 1999. Australasian Shell News 106: 5 [portrait] [reprinted, in part, in Of Sea and Shore 23(3): 124].
- Sprüngli, Daniel (1721-1801; Switzerland)
- T. W. Baer, 1999. La recontre de l'aventurier et de l'érudit. Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie 21(2): 2-10.
- Y. Finet & H. Watzlawick, 1999. Un docteur ennuyé retrouvé. L'Intermédiaire des Casanovistes, Genève 16: 33-34.
- Spry, John Farley [Sir] (1910-1999; U.K./Kenya)
- Collected in Kenya; *Shells of Dar es Salaam* (1968).
- Spurling, ___ (18**-1854; Australia)
- Murdered by the Aborigines along with F. Strange and other naturalists when they landed on an island in the Barrier Reef.
- Hedley, 1910: 335-336.
- Spyra, Aneta (19**-****; Poland)
- Fresh-water gastropods (2005).
- Squires, Richard Lane (1944-****; U.S.A.)
- Paleontologist.
- Abbott, 1987: 128.
- St. Amant, Lyle Stanhope (1915-1981; U.S.A.)
- R. J. Dugas & M. Duffy, 1982. Dr. Lyle Stanhope St. Amant. Journal of Shellfish Research 2(2): 125.
- Staat, J. L.; see Staid-Staat, J. L.

- Stabile, Giuseppe [Abate] (1826-1869; Switzerland/Italy)
- C. Gentiluomo, 1869. L'Abate Giuseppe Stabile e suoi studi malacologici. *Bullettino Malacologico Italiano* 2: 271-273 [partial bibliography].
 - H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1870. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 18(1): 159.
 - Sturany, 1901: 402.
 - E. Balli, 1920. Abate Giuseppe Stabile, 1826-1869. *Bolletino della Società Ticinese di Scienze Naturali* 15: 103-111.
 - Lambrecht et al., 1938: 409.
 - Turner, 1998: 14.
- Stacey, Leigh Beckwith (1903-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 588; 1987: 128.
- Stadnichenko, Agnessa Polikarpovna (1935-****; Ukraine)
- Egorov, 2004: 32-33.
- Stadnichenko, Svetlana V. (19**-****; Ukraine)
- Stadnichenko, Yuliya Alexandrovna (1959-****; Ukraine)
- Egorov, 2004: 33.
- Stahl, Christian Ernst (1848-1919; Germany)
- English translation of the following work on file at NHM Library, London.
Pflanzen und Schnecken: eine biologische Studie über die Schutzmittel der Pflanzen gegen Schneckenfrass (1888) available online at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Stahl, Clair (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of P. Stahl.
 - Clampit, 1992: 8, 10 [portraits].
- Stahl, David John (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 449; 1987: 128.
- Stahl, Peigi (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of C. Stahl.
 - Clampit, 1992: 8 [portrait].
- Staid-Staadt, John L. (1886-1969; U.K./France)
- D. A. Visker, 1968. Een mensenleven gewijd aan de malacologie. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 126: 1352-1353.
 - E. Fischer-Piette, 1969. Necrologie: J. L. Staid [sic]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 107(4): 147.
 - D. A. Visker, 1971. A biographical sketch of John Staid-Staadt 1886-1970 [sic, 1969]. *Of Sea and Shore* 2(1): 11-12.
 - J. Le Renard, 1992. Sur les espèces introduites par Staadt en 1913. *Cossmanniana* 1(2-4): 31-32.
 - V. Mogollón Avila & A. S. H. Breure, 2009. José Julián Bravo (1874-1927), a hitherto unknown conchologist from Peru. *Zoologische Mededelingen* 83(12): 601-613 [Staid-Staadt: pp. 604-608].
- Stainbrook, Merrill Addison (1897-1956; U.S.A.)
- Texas fossil gastropods (1940).
 - See *Proc. Geol. Soc. Amer.* 1856: 167-170 port. biblio. [not seen].
- Stainforth, Francis John [Reverend] (1797-1866; U.K.)
- Also noted as a stamp collector.
 - Melvill, 1890: 211-212.
 - J. C. Melvill, 1900. Lovell Reeve: a brief sketch of his life and career, with a fragment of an autobiography, excerpts from his diary (1849) and correspondence. *Journal of Conchology* 9(11): 344-352 [Stainforth: p. 347].
 - Dean, 1936: 239.
 - Dance, 1986: 166, 226.
 - Trew, 1987: 81; 1990: 85.
 - D. E. Allen, 2008. Stamp collecting and natural history. *Archives of Natural History* 35(1): 172-174.
 - M. Glaubrecht, 2008. On “Darwinian mysteries” or molluscs as models in evolutionary biology: from local speciation to global radiation. *American Malacological Bulletin* 27(1/2): 3-23 [Stainforth: p. 4].
- Stainken, Dennis M. (1946-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 450; 1987: 128.
- Stainton, Ernest (1885-1949; U.K.)
- E. M. Morehouse, 1949. Obituary. E. Stainton, 1885-1949. *Journal of Conchology* 23(3): 89-90.
- Stalio, Luigi (1799-1882; Italy)
- Adriatic mollusks (1873-1874).

- Sturany, 1901: 402.
- Repetto et al., 2011: 293.
- Stamm, Robert Hutzen (1877-1934; Denmark)
Hylleberg, 2009: 90.
- Stamm, Robert G. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
• Environmental impact on shell structure.
- Stamm, Roger Alfred (19**-****; Germany)
• *Limenandra* (1958), *Lobiger* (1968).
- Stamol, Vesna (19**-****; Croatia)
• Land snails of Croatia from 1990s.
- Standen, Robert (1854-1925; U.K.)
• Father-in-law of J. W. Jackson.
Smith, 1906: 726.
Anonymous, 1924. The late Robert Standen, M.Sc. Lancaster & Cheshire Naturalist 17(3): 137.
J. W. Jackson, 1925. Obituary notice: Robert Standen. Journal of Conchology 17(8): 225-235, pl. 3 [portrait, bibliography].
R. J. Welch, 1925. Robert Standen, M. Sc. The Nautilus 39(1): 29.
W. K. Ford, 1954. Notes on the collections in the Department of Invertebrate Zoology at the City of Liverpool Public Museums. North Western Naturalist (n.s.) 2(2): 191-203.
Bishop, M. J. 1982. The cave hunters: biographical sketches of the lives of Sir William Boyd Dawkins and Dr. J. Wilfrid Jackson. Buxton: Derbyshire Museum Service, 48 pp. [portraits].
Dance, 1986: 174.
Trew, 1987: 6 [portrait], 81; 1990: 85.
- Stanfield, Bernard Marion (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 128.
- Stanger, William [M.D.] (1812-1854; U.K.)
Hamilton, 1906: 46 (death year given as 1850).
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 356; 1927b: 161.
Trew, 1993: 84.
- Stanisic, John (19**-****; Australia)
• Land shells of Australia (2011).
- Stanley, George D., Jr. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
• Triassic of Mexico (1994).
- Stanley, Steven M. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
• Tertiary mollusks.
D. Sepkoski, 2012. Rereading the fossil record: the growth of paleobiology as an evolutionary discipline. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 432 pp. [Stanley, passim].
- Stannard, Carroll D. (****-1973?; U.S.A.)
Death noted in American Malacological Union Bulletin for 1973: 69 [1974].
- Stansbery, David Honor (1926-****; U.S.A.)
• Spouse of M. L. P. Stansbery.
Abbott, 1973: 450; 1987: 128.
Rehder, 1997: 167-168.
- Stansbery, Mary Lois Pease (1927-2006; U.S.A.)
• Spouse of D. H. Stansbery.
Anonymous, 2006. Mary Lois Pease Stansbery. Columbus, Ohio, Dispatch, April 7-9, 2006: [p. unknown].
- Stanton, Robert James, Jr. (1931-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 589; 1987: 128-129.
- Stanton, Timothy William (1860-1953; U.S.A.)
J. B. Reeside, Jr., 1954. Timothy William Stanton: 1860-1953. Science 119(3088): 307-308.
J. B. Reeside, Jr., 1955. Memorial to Timothy William Stanton (1860-1953). Geological Society of America, Proceedings Volume, Annual Report for 1954: 137-142, pl. 12 [portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 159.
Cleevely, 1983: 274.
- Stanton, Warren Marshall (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 450-451; 1987: 128.
- Stanzione, Antonetta (1952-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 129.
- Staples, Cora M. (1918-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 129.
- Stappers, _____ (****-****; Belgium)
Dance, 1986: 226.

- Staring, Winand Carel Hugo (1808-1877; Netherlands)
- J. van Baren, 1911. Staring (Winand Carel Hugo). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 1: 1490-1492.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 410.
- J. G. Veldink, 1970. W.C.H. Staring 1808-1877, Geoloog en landbouwkundige. Wageningen: Centrum voor Landbouwpublicaties en Landbouwdocumentatie, iv + 206 pp., 12 pls. [biography, portraits].
- P. E. Faasse, 2004. W. C. H. Staring's geological map of the Netherlands. Pp. 129-138, in: J. L. R. Touret & R. P. W. Visser, eds., Dutch pioneers of the Earth Sciences (History of Science and Scholarship in the Netherlands, 5). Amsterdam: Koninklijke Nederlandse Akademie van Wetenschappen, xii + 200 pp [biography].
- F. R. van Veen, 2004. Staring and his geology lectures at Delft in 1863. Pp. 109-128, in: J. L. R. Touret & R. P. W. Visser, eds., Dutch pioneers of the Earth Sciences (History of Science and Scholarship in the Netherlands, 5). Amsterdam: Koninklijke Nederlandse Akademie van Wetenschappen, xii + 200 pp [biography].
- Stark, Cherita L. (1928-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 451; 1987: 129.
- Starkey, Hartley (1***-1***; U.S.A.)
- Starmühlner, Ferdinand (1927-2006; Austria)
- R. Peter, 1992. Universitätsprofessor Dr. Ferdinand Starmühlner zum 65. Geburtstag. Annalen des Naturhistorischen Museums in Wien (ser. B) 93: 277-291 [biography, bibliography].
- W. Fiedler, 1997. Ferdinand Starmühlner zum siebzigsten Geburtstag. Verhandlungen der Zoologische-Botanische Gesellschaft in Österreich 134: 439-445 [biography, portrait].
- L. von Salvini-Plawen & M. Mizzaro, 1999. 150 Jahre Zoologie an der Universität Wien. Verhandlungen Zoologische-Botanische Gesellschaft Österreich 136: 1-76 [Starmühlner: portrait, fig. 45].
- K. Edlinger et al., eds., 2002. Festschrift zum Geburtstag von Universitätsprofessor Dr. Ferdinand Starmühlner; anlässlich des “Ferdinand-Starmühlner-Symposions” am 17.7.2002 im Naturhistorischen Museum in Wien. Wien: Naturhistorisches Museum, 51 pp. [biography, bibliography, portraits].
- Griffiths & Florens, 2006: 40.
- O. E. Paget & L. v. Salvini-Plawen, 2006. Prof. Dr. Ferdinand Starmühlner (1927-2006). *Unitas Malacologica Newsletter* 23: 18.
- O. E. Paget, 2006. Wir trauern um Universitätsprofessor Dr. Ferdinand Starmühlner. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 76: 45-46.
- L. v. Salvini-Plawen, 2006. Nachruf auf Univ.-Prof. Dr. Ferdinand Starmühlner (1927-2006). *Verhandlungen der Zoologische-Botanische Gesellschaft in Österreich* 143: 141-154 [biography, bibliography, portrait, list of taxa named after him].
- O. E. Paget, 2007. Wir trauern um Universitätsprofessor Dr. Ferdinand Starmühlner (19. Juli 1927 – 2. Februar 2006). *Annalen des Naturhistorischen Museums in Wien* 108-B: 5-6 [portrait].
- Starobogatov, Yaroslav Igorevich (1932-2004; Russia)
- A. V. Sysoev & Yu. I. Kantor, 1992. Names of Mollusca introduced by Ya. I. Starobogatov in 1957-1992. *Ruthenica* 2(2): 119-159.
- K. N. Nesis, 1992. Yaroslav Igorevich Starobogatov. *Ruthenica* 2(2): 160-162 [portrait].
- P. L. Reischütz, 1994. Ist Starobogatovismus die Steigerung von Bourguignatismus? Beiträge zur Molluskenfauna Niederösterreichs, XI. *Nachrichtenblatt der Ersten Vorarlberger Malakologischen Gesellschaft* 2: 51-52.
- I. A. Kafanov & K. N. Nesis, 2003. Patriarch of Russian malacology (on the 70th birthday of Ya. I. Starobogatov). *Russian Journal of Marine Biology* 29(1): 62-63 [translated from *Biologiya Moria* 29(1): 68-70; in part, updated version of Nesis, 1992; portrait].
- Egorov, 2004: 33.
- V. V. Khlebovich, 2005. In memoriam of Yaroslav I. Starobogatov. *Ruthenica* 14(2): 105-106 [portrait].

- V. V. Bogatov, 2005. Ya. I. Starobogatov (1932-2004) – teacher, colleague, friend. *The Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 9: 222-227 [portrait, in Russian].
- L. A. Prozorova, T. Ya. Sitnikova & Z. V. Slugina, 2005. Yaroslav Igorevich Starobogatov. *The Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 9: 227-232 [portraits; in Russian].
- E. N. Egorova & V. M. Epshtein, 2007. Memorials for Ia. I. Starobogatov. Pp. 15-20 [portrait on p. 6], in: E. N. Egorova, P. V. Kiyashko & B. I. Sirenko, eds., 2007. *Molluscs. Morphology, taxonomy, phylogeny, biogeography and ecology. Papers from the Seventh (XVI) Conference on the Study of Molluscs, St. Petersburg, Russia, Nov. 14-17, 2006. St. Petersburg: Russian Academy of Sciences, Zoological Institute, Malacological Society, 316 pp.* [in Russian].
- Izzatullaev, Z. I., 2007. I am proud of being a disciple of the great Russian malacologists. Pp. 21-24 in: E. N. Egorova, P. V. Kiyashko & B. I. Sirenko, eds., 2007. *Molluscs. Morphology, taxonomy, phylogeny, biogeography and ecology. Papers from the Seventh (XVI) Conference on the Study of Molluscs, St. Petersburg, Russia, Nov. 14-17, 2006. St. Petersburg: Russian Academy of Sciences, Zoological Institute, Malacological Society, 316 pp.* [in Russian].
- Kafanov, A. I., P. V. Kiyashko & B. I. Sirenko, eds., 2007, Theoretical and practical problems of studying invertebrate associations: in memory [of] Ya. I. Starobogatov. *Russian Academy of Sciences, Zoological Institute, 306 pp., frontispiece* [portrait].
- V. V. Bogatov, L. A. Prozorova, Z. I. Izzatullaev, V. V. Anistratenko, T. Ya. Sitnikova & Z. V. Slugina, 2012. Professor Ya. I. Starobogatov (1932-2004). *Zhurnal Obshchei Biologii* 73(6): 476-478.
- Ch. M. Nigmatullin & V. A. Bizikov, 2012. Yaroslav Igorevich Starobogatov: life devoted to the science. Pp. 6-8, in: T. B. Leonova et al., eds, *Contributions to current cephalopod research: morphology, systematics, evolution, ecology and biostratigraphy. Volume 3. Proceeding of conference (Moscow, 9-11 April, 2012). Moscow: Borissiak Paleontological Institute, 125 pp.* [bibliography of cephalopod publications].
- K. J. Boss & M. K. Jacobson, 1985, General evolutionary patterns and the system of the class Bivalvia by O. A. Scarlato and Ya. I. Starobogatov in *Morphology, systematics and phylogeny of mollusks. [Edited translation of: Osnovnye cherty evolyutsii i sistema klassa Bivalvia. morfologiya, systematika i filogeniya mollyuskov. Trudy Zoologicheskogo Instituta, Akademiya Nauk SSSR 80: 5-38, 1979]. Harvard University, Museum of Comparative Zoology, Department of Mollusks, Special Occasional Papers on Mollusks 5: 72 pp.*
 - Generic composition of the family Viviparidae (Gastropoda Pectinibranchia Vivipariformes) in *Transactions of the Zoological Institute, Academy of Sciences, USSR, Vol. 135: 26-32, 1985; edited and annotated by K. J. Boss, 1992. Harvard University, Museum of Comparative Zoology, Department of Mollusks, Special Occasional Papers on Mollusks 10: 26 pp.*
- Starr, James Lee (1935-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 451; 1987: 129.
- Starrett, William Charles (1912-1971; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1972. Obituary – William Charles Starrett, 1912-1971. *Malacological Review* 5(1): 40-41, portrait.
Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin* for 1972: 64 [1973].
Abbott, 1973: 159.
- Stasek, Charles [Chuck] Robert (1931-2007; U.S.A.)
- Bivalves (1960s).
R. Eakin, 1988. *History of zoology at Berkeley, University of California, 1987-1988, the Centennial Year. Berkeley: University of California, Department of Zoology, iv + 91 pp.* [Stasek: p. 40].
Williams, 2007: 221 [portrait].
- Stadius Muller, P. L.; see: Müller, P. L. S.
- Statuti, Augusto (18**-1***; Italy)
- Catalogue of non-marine mollusks of Rome area (1882).
- Stauber, Leslie Alfred (1907-1973; U.S.A.)

- Abbott, 1973: 451-452.
- M. R. Tripp, 1973. Obituary: Leslie Alfred Stauber (1907-1973). *Journal of Invertebrate Pathology* 22(2): 311-312.
- Proceedings of the National Shellfisheries Association 64: ii [portrait; issue dedicated to him] (1974).
- Abbott, 1987: 129, 162.
- Stchastlivtseva, Nataliya Pavlovna (1955-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 33.
- Stchepinsky, V. (19**-****; France)
- Paleontology of Turkey and Algeria (1938-1946).
- Cleevly, 1983: 274.
- Steadman, W. R. (19**-****; Australia)
- *Cypraea*, mollusks of Vietnam.
- Stearns, Frederick (1831-1907; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1907. Frederick Stearns. *The Nautilus* 21(7): 83-84.
- Abbott, 1973: 159-160.
- T. Habe, 1983. [Biohistory of malacologists (53) Frederick Stearns.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 14(2): 44-45 [in Japanese].
- P. Callomon, 2003. Henry A. Pilsbry and Yoichiro Hirase, with translation of Tokubei Kuroda's (1958) "In memory of Dr. H. A. Pilsbry: Pilsbry and the Mollusca of Japan". *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 153: 1-6 [Stearns: p. 2].
- A. J. Kohn, 2003. Frederick Stearns: medicine, music and molluscs. *American Malacological Society, Program and Abstracts, 69th Annual Meeting, Ann Arbor, Michigan*: 36.
- List of Mollusca and other forms of marine life collected in the years 1889-1890, in Japan* (1891) available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Stearns, Robert Edwards Carter (1827-1909; U.S.A.)
- C. H. Dall, 1881. My first holiday; or letters home from Colorado, Utah, and California. Boston: Roberts Brothers, 430 pp. [Stearns: p. 135].
- Anonymous, 1909. [death notice]. *The Nautilus* 23(4): 60.
- Anonymous, 1909. Eminent in scientific world: Dr. Robert Edward Carter Stearns, born in Charlestown, achieved fame in extensive research and study. *Boston Transcript*, Aug. 5, 1909.
- W. H. Dall, 1909. Dr. R. E. C. Stearns. *The Nautilus* 23(5): 70-72 [portrait].
- W. H. Dall, 1909. Robert Edwards Carter Stearns. *Science* (n.s.) 30(765): 279-280.
- W. H. Dall & M. R. Stearns, 1911. Biographical sketch of Robert Edwards Carter Stearns. *Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections* 56(18): 1-15 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 410.
- W. J. Ingram, 1948. The late Edwards Carter Stearns, thought provoker. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 77: 5-7.
- Ewan, 1955: 59-60.
- St. Jean, 1972: 127.
- Abbott, 1973: 160.
- A. G. Smith, 1976. Stearns' *Conchological Memoranda*. *The Veliger* 18(4): 405-410 [with reprints of three issues thereof].
- Shasky, 1980: 7-12.
- Cleevly, 1983: 274.
- Kiss, 1984: 39.
- Dance, 1986: 226.
- Baily, 1988: 10.
- Trew, 1990: 85.
- Fouché, 1995: 55.
- Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index [p. 70, portrait].
- Rehder, 1997: 49, 51, 61.
- Williams, 2007: 200-201 [portrait].
- C. Welch, 2010. Shell games: rogues, smugglers, and the hunt for nature's bounty. New York: Harper Collins Publishers, vi + 274 pp. [Stearns: p. 49].
- Stecher, Hilmar Armin (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 452; 1987: 129.
- Steele, Earl Newell (1949-****; U.S.A.)

- Abbott, 1973: 452; 1987: 129.
- Steele, Fanny Maria (1848-1931; U.K.) [pen name: Darley Dale]
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1936. Book notes. 3. "The glory of the sea." Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 22(3): 135-136.
- Dance, 1986: 172, footnote.
- Trew, 1990: 71 [under Dale].
- Steele, Grant (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Nevada ammonites (1962).
- Steele, Paul Haines (1899-1957; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1957. Paul H. Steele, 1899-1957. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 170: 4-5.
- [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1957: inside back cover [1958].
- Abbott, 1973: 160.
- Steenberg, Carl Marinus (1882-1946; Denmark)
- M. Degerbøl, 1946. C. M. Steenberg, 24 November 1882 – 1 Februar 1946. Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra Dansk Naturhistorisk Forening i København 109: v-x [biography, portrait].
- H. Schlesch, 1946. Carl Marinus Steenberg, 1882-1946. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(1): 6 [bibliography].
- H. Schlesch, 1946. Carl Marinus Steenberg (1882-1946). Journal of Conchology 22(8): 177.
- C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1946. Obituary: Professor C. M. Steenberg. Basteria 10(3-4): 33-35 [bibliography].
- Kiss, 1983: 119.
- Dance, 1986: 226.
- Hylleberg, 2009: 90-91 [portrait].
- Steenbracht, Cornelis (1723-1781; Netherlands)
- W. M. C. Regt, 1927. Steenbracht (Cornelis). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 7: 1172.
- Engel, 1986: 263.
- Steensen, N; see Steno, N.
- Steenstrup, Johannes Japetus Smith (1813-1897; Denmark)
- W. Kobelt, 1897. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 29(11-12): 184.
- Westerlund, 1897: 18.
- H. Crosse, 1898. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 46(1): 46.
- H. F. E. Jungersen, V. Hintze & L. Zinck, 1902. Steenstrup, Johannes Japetus Smith, 1813-97. Dansk biografisk lexicon, tillige omfattende Norge for tidsrummet 1537-1814 (Kjøbenhavn) 16: 326-341.
- R. Spärck, 1932. Japetus Steenstrup (1813-1897). Pp. 115-119, in: V. Meisen, ed., Prominent Danish scientists throughout the ages, with facsimiles from their works. Copenhagen: Levin & Munksgaard, 195 pp.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 411.
- Spärck, 1945: 40, 43-44, 61, 66-69, 71, 79-80, 88, 90, 92-93, 96 [portrait].
- R. Spärck, 1948. Japetus Steenstrup: et bidrag til vurdering af hans indsats som naturforsker, &c. Copenhagen, Denmark: Munksgaard, 80 pp. [reprinted from: Festschrift udgivet af Københavns Universitet i Anledning af Universitets Aarsfest November 1948: 1-80] [portraits].
- Spärck, 1953: vii.
- Garboe, 1961: 124-140, 154-161 [portrait].
- Spärck, 1962: fig. 28 [portrait].
- A. Volsøe et al., 1962. The cephalopod papers of Japetus Steenstrup. Copenhagen: Danish Scientific Press Ltd., 330 pp., frontispiece [biography, portrait, translation of papers into English].
- Wolff, 1979: 49-53 [portrait].
- M. Roeleveld & J. Knudsen, 1980. Japetus Steenstrup: on the Merman (called the sea monk) caught in the Øresund in the time of King Christian III. Steenstrupia 6(17): 293-332 [biography, portraits].
- S. L. Tuxen, 1983. Steenstrup, Johannes Japetus Smith, 1813-97. Dansk Biografisk Leksikon (2nd ed.) 14: 29-33.
- Dance, 1986: 226.
- Wolff, 1993: 215.
- D. Grann, 2004. The squid hunter: can Steve O'Shea capture the sea's most elusive

- creature? *The New Yorker*, May 24, 2004: 56-71 [Steenstrup: p. 61].
- C. G. M. Paxton & R. Holland, 2005. Was Steenstrup right? A new interpretation of the 16th century sea monk of the Øresund. *Steenstrupia* 29(1): 39-47.
- Hylleberg, 2009: 91-92 [portrait].
- Steere, ____ [Miss.] (****-****; U.K.)
 Smith, 1906: 718.
 Trew, 1990: 85.
- Steere, Joseph Beal (1842-1940; U.S.A.)
 • Mainly known as ornithologist.
 Abbott, 1973: 160.
- Stefanescu, Sabba (1838-1911; Romania)
 • Tertiary (1896) [reprinted: 1966].
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 411.
- Stefani, C. de; see De Stefani, C.
- Stefanini, Giuseppe (1882-1938; Italy)
 R. Fabiani, 1939. Commemorazione del socio Giuseppe Stefanini. *Atti della Reale Accademia Nazionale dei Lincei, Classe di Scienze Fisiche, Matematiche e Naturali* (ser. 6) 29(7): 1-16 [biography, bibliography].
 E. Montanaro Gallitelli, 1939. Giuseppe Stefanini. *Atti della Società dei Naturalisti e Matematiche di Modena* 70: 1-24, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 G. Tavani, 1939. Giuseppe Stefanini. *Rivista Geografica Italiana* 45: 1-8 [biography, partial bibliography].
 J. Gardner, 1940. Memorial to Giuseppe Stefanini. *Proceedings of the Geological Society of America for 1939*: 229-239, pl. 12 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 Cleevly, 1983: 275.
 H. C. Klinger, 1995. Cretaceous faunas from Zululand and Natal, South Africa. The Griesbach (1871), Stefanini, and Gortani (Venzo 1936) collections. *South African Journal of Geology* 98(1): 95.
- Steger, Barbara [Bobby] (1912-1986; U.S.A.)
 • Spouse of D. D. Steger.
 Abbott, 1987: 129, 162.
- Steger, Daniel [Dan] Downey (1906-1975; U.S.A.)
 • Spouse of B. Steger.
 Anonymous, 1975. Dan Steger. *New York Shell Club Notes* 213: 5.
 R. T. Abbott, 1975. Dan Steger. *The Nautilus* 89(3): 98, portrait.
 C. Wright, 1975. His was no ordinary hobby. *The Tampa Tribune*, June 22, 1975, Part IV: 1, 3 [portrait].
 Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin for 1975*: 92 [1976].
 Abbott, 1987: 162.
- Steiger, Paula (18**-19**); U.K./India)
 • Himalayan fossils (1914).
- Stein, Alice (19**-2004; U.S.A.)
 G. Holm, 2006. She collects sea shells. *The Dredgings; Newsletter of the Pacific Northwest Shell Club* 46(3): 6 [collection to Beaty Museum of Natural History, University of British Columbia].
- Stein, Carol Belle (1937-2010; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 452-453; 1987: 129.
 G. T. Watters. 2011. Carol Belle Stein. *Tentacle* 19: 2.
 Anonymous, 2011. Carol Belle Stein (1937-2010). *American Conchologist* 39(1): 33.
- Stein, Frederick [M.D.] (****-****; U.S.A.)
 W. S. Blatchley, 1917. A century of geology in Indiana. *Proceedings of the Indiana Academy of Science* 1916: 89-177c [Stein: p. 147].
 Evermann, 1917: 219.
 W. D. Inlow, 1960. The Indiana physician as geologist and naturalist. *Indiana Magazine of History* 46(1): 1-36, 3 pls. [Stein: p. 23].
- Stein, J. G. Am; see Am Stein, J. G.
- Stein, Johann Philipp Emil Friedrich (1816-1882; Germany)
Die Libenden Schnecken und Muscheln der Umgegend Berlins (1850) available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Steinbach, Günter (1938-****; Germany)
- Steinbeck, John Ernst, Jr. (1902-1968; U.S.A.)
 • Collected mollusks with E. F. R. Ricketts; Nobel prize for literature.

- J. Steinbeck & E. F. Ricketts, 1941. *Sea of Cortez*, a leisurely journal of travel and research; with a scientific appendix comprising materials for a source book on the marine animals of the Panamic faunal province. New York: The Viking Press, x + 598, 40 pls.
- R. Astro, 1973. John Steinbeck and Edward F. Ricketts. *The shaping of a novelist*. Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press, xiv + 258 pp., including several pls.
- J. W. Hedgpeth, 1978, [ed.], from the papers of Edward F. Ricketts. *The outer shores*. Part 1. Ed Ricketts and John Steinbeck explore the Pacific Coast. Part 2. Breaking through. Eureka, California (Mad River Press), 1: xii + 128 pp.; 2: x + 182 pp.
- J. J. Benson, 1984. *The true adventures of John Steinbeck, writer; a biography*. New York: Viking press, xiv + 1116 pp., 48 pls. [portraits].
- S. Enea, 1991. *With Steinbeck in the Sea of Cortez; a memoir of the Steinbeck/Ricketts Expedition*. Los Osos (California): Sand River Press, [iv] + vi + 82 pp. [portraits].
- J. Parini, 1995. *John Steinbeck: a biography*. New York: Holt, xxi + 535 pp. [portraits].
- E. E. Tamm, 2004. *Beyond the outer shores*. New York, New York: Four Walls Eight Windows, xvi + 365 pp. [portraits].
- Steinberg, Joan Emily (1932-****; U.S.A.)
- Nudibranchs from 1950s.
- J. W. Hedgpeth, 1996. *Joel W. Hedgpeth: marine biologist and environmentalist: pycnogonids, progress, and preserving bays, salmon, and other living things, with an introduction by John A. McGowan; interviews conducted by Ann Lage*. University of California, Berkeley, Bancroft Library, Oral History Office, xiv + 320 pp., portraits [Steinberg: p. 163].
- R. Henning, 2003. *Volunteer profile. Remembering the Academy*. California Academy of Sciences, Academy Member Newsletter Dec. 2003/Jan. 2004: 6 [biography, portrait].
- Steiner, Franz Benno (1923-1975; Germany/ U.S.A.)
- Extensive southeast Asian collection in California Academy of Sciences.
- Abbott, 1973: 453; 1987: 129, 162.
- Williams, 2007: 218-219, 222 [portrait].
- Steininger, Fritz F. (1939-****; Austria)
- Tertiary mollusks since 1963.
- Steiner, Gerhard (1963-****; Germany)
- Steinitz, Ofer (1 ___ -1 ___; Israel)
- Mienis, 2012: 8.
- Steinke, Dale Evan (1941-1996; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 453; 1987: 129.
- Steinmann, Gustav [Johann Heinrich Conrad Gottfried] (1856-1929; Germany)
- O. Wilckens, 1930. *Gustav Steinmann. Sein Leben und Werken*. *Geologische Rundschau* (Berlin) 21(6): 389-415.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 412.
- Cleevely, 1983: 275.
- Tozer, 1984: 21, 23, 53.
- Stejneger, Leonhard Hess (1851-1943; Norway/ U.S.A.)
- Mainly studied vertebrates, but collected mollusks studied by Dall and others.
- P. Bartsch, 1943. *Obituary. Dr. Leonhard Stejneger*. October 30, 1851 – February 28, 1943. *Science* (n.s.) 98(2533): 51-54.
- A. Wetmore, 1945. *Biographical memoir of Leonhard Hess Stejneger, 1851-1943*. National Academy of Sciences, *Biographical Memoirs* 24: 145-195, 1 pl. [portrait, bibliography].
- Stel, Willem Adriaan van der (1664-1733; Netherlands)
- Some sources give death as 1723.
- F. W. Stapel, 1933. *Stel (Adrian)*. *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 9: 1070-1071.
- Engel, 1986: 263-264.
- Stelfox, Arthur Wilson (1883-1972; Ireland)
- N. F. McMillan, 1958. *The A. W. Stelfox collection of non-marine Mollusca*. *Journal of Conchology* 24(8): 285.
- Anonymous, 1972. *Arthur Wilson Stelfox*. *Nature* 238(5360): 175-176 [portrait] [reprinted from *The Irish Times*].
- N. F. McMillan, 1972. *Obituary. Arthur Wilson Stelfox, 1883-1972*. *Journal of*

- Conchology 27(7): 520-533, pls. 20, 21 [portraits, bibliography] [with comments by L. M. Cook, A. E. Ellis, and text by Stelfox].
- [various authors], 1973. Arthur Wilson Stelfox, 1883-1972. Irish Naturalists' Journal 17(9): 285-302 [biography, partial bibliography, portraits].
- J. G. J. Kuiper, 1973. Stelfox en de Pisidiumkunde. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 154: 187-198.
- N. F. McMillan, 1976. Stelfox's books and specimens. The Conchologists' Newsletter 57: 509.
- P. E. Negus, 1976. Stelfox papers and journals. The Conchologists' Newsletter 56: 486.
- Burch, 1981: 6 [collection of sphaeriids at the University of Michigan].
- Cleavelly, 1983: 275.
- Kiss, 1983: 123.
- Dance, 1986: 227.
- Trew, 1990: 85.
- L. M. Cook, 1998. Varieties, forms and freaks of nature: breeding experiments of Charles Oldham and A. W. Stelfox. Archives of Natural History 25(3): 413-422.
- N. McMillan, 2004. Stelfox, Arthur Wilson. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 52: 397-398.
- Stella, C. (19**-20**; India)
- J. Hylleberg, 2011 ["2010"]. Russian contributions to the international Tropical Marine Mollusc Programme (TMMP), 1999-2003. Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society 14: 119-130 [Stella: pp. 122, 129].
- Stella, Emilia (1909-1994; Italy)
- F. G. Margaritora. 1995. Emilia Stella 12 Aprile 1909 – 10 Marzo 1994. Memorie dell'Istituto Italiano di Idrobiologia 53: 1-6 [biography, portrait].
- H. Manelli, 1996. In ricordo di Emilia Stella. Italian Journal of Zoology 63(1): 93-96 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Stelljes, I. Dolores (1929-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 129.
- Stempell, Walter (1869-19**; Germany)
- Important papers on bivalve anatomy 1890s.
- Steno, Nicholas [Niels Steensen, Stenson, Nicolai Stenonis] (1638-1686; Denmark/Netherlands/France/Italy)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 132.
- Capellini, 1902: 94-95.
- J. Petersen & V. Hintze, 1902. Steensen (Steno), Niels, 1638-86. Dansk biografisk lexicon, tillige omfattende Norge for tidsrummet 1537-1814 (Kjøbenhavn) 16: 310-322.
- V. Meisen, 1932. Nicolaus Steno (Niels Steensen) (1638-1686). Pp. 36-43, in: V. Meisen, ed., Prominent Danish scientists throughout the ages, with facsimiles from their works. Copenhagen: Levin & Munksgaard, 195 pp.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 413-414.
- Spärck, 1953: v.
- Spärck, 1962: fig. 11 [portrait].
- Edwards, 1967: 26, 28.
- Fischer, 1973: 46.
- N. Morello, 1979. La nascita della paleontologia nel Seicento. Colonna, Stenone e Scilla. Milan: Franco Angeli, 268 pp.
- E. Snorrason, 1983. Stenson, Niels, 1638-86. Dansk Biografisk Leksikon (2nd ed.) 14: 85-93.
- Morello, 1988: 260, 265-267.
- Cuvier & Pietsch, 1995: 56, 63.
- A. Cutler, 2003. The seashell on the mountaintop: a story of science, sainthood, and the humble genius who discovered a new history of the Earth. New York: Dutton, 240 pp.
- Gaudant, 2005: 304-305.
- Davidson, 2008: 17-18.
- Williams, 2009: 72, 139.
- J. Bek-Thomsen, 2011. From flesh to fossils: Nicolaus Steno (1638-1686) and the anatomy of the Earth. Pp. 21-22, in: A history of geology and medicine, 31 October – 3 November 2011, Abstracts book, 80 pp. [portrait].
- Stentz, Anton (18**-****; Austria)

- Stenzel, Henryk Bronislaw (1899-1980; Poland/
U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 453.
- K. Y. Arakawa, 1981. Obituary of Dr. H. B. Stenzel. *The Chiribotan* 12(1): 27 [in Japanese].
- H. W. Harry, 1981. Henryk Bronislaw Stenzel (1899-1980). *The Nautilus* 95(1): 1, portrait.
- Cleevely, 1983: 275.
- Abbott, 1987: 129, 162.
- Step, Edward (1855-1931; U.K.)
- R. Fortune, 1932. Edward Step. *Naturalist (London)* 900: 15-16 [portrait].
- H. W. Pugsley, 1932. Edward Step, 1855-1931. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* 144: 189-190.
- Anonymous, 1933. [Death noted]. *Journal of Conchology* 19(): 369.
- S. M. Turk, 1979. Edward Step and the Long Drang, Portscatho, Cornwall. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 70: 159-162.
- Shell life : an introduction to the British Mollusca* (1901) available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Stephan, Heinrich Walter (1907-2001; Germany)
- Anonymous, 2002. [Notice of death]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 67: 74.
- Stephant, Adolphe [Captain] (19**-****; France)
- Collected in Somalia.
- Stephen, Alexander [Alastair] Charles (1893-1966; U.K.)
- A. R. Waterston, 1966. Dr A. C. Stephen. *Nature* 211(5044): 21.
- A. R. Waterston, 1967. Alexander Charles Stephen, D.Sc. (Aberd.). *Year Book of the Royal Society of Edinburgh (Session 1965-1966)* 1967: 33-34.
- Stephens, Frank (1849-1935; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of K. Stephens; mostly noted for work in mammalogy and ornithology, also collected fossil mollusks and published one paper.
- F. Stephens, 1918. Frank Stephens: an autobiography. *The Condor* 20(5): 164-166 [portrait].
- C. G. Abbott, 1938. Obituaries. Frank Stephens *The Auk* 55(2): 313-314.
- L. Huey, 1938. Frank Stephens, pioneer. *The Condor* 40(3): 101-110 [portraits, bibliography].
- C. Barsi, 1986. The curious case of the missing curator emeritus. *Environment Southwest* 514(3): 4-8 [portraits].
- Stephens, Katherine [Kate] [née Brown] (1851-1954; U.K./U.S.A.)
- Spouse of F. Stephens.
- Anonymous, 1954. Mrs. Kate Stephens, 1851-1954. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 143: 8.
- L. M. Wright, 1954. Mrs. Kate Stephens. *The Nautilus* 68(2): 72.
- G. Dethloff, 2000. Katherine "Kate" Stephens (c. 1853-1954). *The Festivus* 32(9): 127-132.
- Stephens, Susan Bradley (1926-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 589-590; 1987: 129.
- Stephens, T. C. (****-1950?; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1950*: [39] [1951].
- Stephens, William M. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Article on man-made pearls (1963), *Glaucus* (1966).
- Stephenson, Anne Wood (1899-1977; U.K.)
- Spouse of T. A. Stephenson.
- R. B. Williams & P. G. Moore, 2011. An annotated catalogue of the marine biological paintings of Thomas Alan Stephenson (1898-1961). *Archives of Natural History* 38(2): 242-266.
- Stephenson, Lloyd William (1876-1962; U.S.A.)
- Paleontologist.
- W. H. Monroe, 1964. Memorial to Lloyd William Stephenson (1876-1962). *Geological Society of America Bulletin* 75: P83-P90 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 160-161.
- Cleevely, 1983: 276.
- Stephenson, Thomas Alan (1898-1961; U.K./South Africa/U.K.)

- Intertidal zonation; noted for work on Coelenterata; spouse of A. W. Stephenson.
- C. M. Yonge, 1962. Thomas Alan Stephenson 1898-1961. Biographical Memoirs of Fellows of the Royal Society 8: 137-148, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Trew, 1990: 85.
- C. M. Yonge, 2004. Stephenson, Thomas Allan. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 52: 509-510.
- R. B. Williams & P. G. Moore, 2011. An annotated catalogue of the marine biological paintings of Thomas Alan Stephenson (1898-1961). Archives of Natural History 38(2): 242-266.
- Steppe, Ludo (19**-****; Belgium)
- *Schelpen op de Belgische kust* with Delsaerd (1995).
- Sterba, Günther H. W. (1922-****; Germany)
- Olividae (2004).
- Sterki, Victor (1846-1933; Switzerland/U.S.A.)
- Hamilton, 1906: 46.
- S. T. Brooks, 1933. Dr. Victor Sterki. The Nautilus 46(4): 134-136.
- S. T. Brooks, 1934. Obituary. Dr. Victor Sterki 1846-1933. Annals of the Carnegie Museum 22(1): 1-12, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- F. C. Baker, 1935. Sterki, Victor. Dictionary of American Biography 9(1): 585.
- P. Bartsch, 1944. Taxonomic headaches. The Nautilus 57(4): 116-118.
- R. W. Dexter, 1967. Dr. Victor Sterki as a malacologist. Sterkiana 26: 6-8.
- Abbott, 1973: 161.
- R. W. Dexter, 1976. Dr. Victor Sterki and some of his malacological correspondence. Sterkiana 63-64: 65-76.
- R. W. Dexter, 1976. Dr. Victor Sterki and some of his malacological correspondence. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1976: 41 [abstract].
- R. W. Dexter, 1978. Some correspondence of Victor Sterki, M.D., noted physician and malacologist of New Philadelphia. Bulletin of the Pittsburgh Shell Club for 1978: 5-8.
- Kiss, 1983: 123.
- Trew, 1990: 85.
- Martin, 1995: 20-22, fig. 10 [biography, portrait].
- C. F. Sturm, Jr. & J. Rawlins, 2002. The history of malacology at the Carnegie Museum of Natural History and opportunities for collection based research. The Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report 33: 27-31.
- Concerning:
- <http://www.carnegiemnh.org/mollusks/staff.html>
- Stern, Edward Marc (1946-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 453; 1987: 129.
- Sterr, [Dekan] (****-1875?; Germany)
- W. Kobelt, 1875. Todesnachrichten. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 7(5-6): 47-48.
- Steuer, Alexander (1867-1936; Germany)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 415.
- Steusloff, Ulrich (1883-1953; Germany)
- R. Schlickum, 1953. Ulrich Steusloff (1888-1953). Archiv für Molluskenkunde 82(4-6): 158-161 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- E. Rüsche, 1954. Dr. Ulrich Steusloff. Archiv für Hydrobiologie 48(4): 590-599 [biography, portrait].
- Zilch, 1967: 41.
- H. Ermeling, 1971. Der Raum Gelsenkirchen in den Arbeiten Dr. Ulrich Steusloffs. Beiträge zur Stadtgeschichte, Gelsenkirchen-Buer 5: 5-30 [bibliography].
- Kiss, 1983: 123.
- H. Ant, 1984. Erinnerung an Dr. Ulrich Steusloff (1883-1953). Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 37: 140-141.
- Jungbluth et al., 1990: 304, pl. 4 [portrait].
- Stevely, John M. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Management of *Strombus* fishery (1981).
- Steven, George Alexander (1901-1958; U.K.)
- Mostly noted for work on fishes; some work on cephalopods.

- Stevens, Graeme R. (19**-****; New Zealand)
- Jurassic belemnites (1969).
- Stevens, John Crace (fl. 1830s-1850s; U.K.)
- Founded auction house that sold many natural history collections.
- Woodward, 1861: 299.
Dance, 1986: 167, 169-170.
Trew, 1990: 85.
- Stevens, Marjorie (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of R. W. Stephens.
- Clampit, 1992: 3, 5 [portraits].
- Stevens, R. Wayne (1911-1997; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of M. Stevens.
- Clampit, 1992: 8 [portrait].
S. McMahan, 1997. R. Wayne Stevens 1911 to 1997. *American Conchologist* 25(3): 3 [portrait].
- Stevens, Rollin H. [M.D.] (1868-1946; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1946*: 22 [1947].
- Stevenson, A. G. (1***-19**; New Zealand)
- Stevenson, Stella Elizabeth [Braun] (1890-1972; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 161.
- Stevenson, Suzanne E. (19**-****; Australia)
- Cardiidae of Western Australia (1977).
- Steward, D. Jackson (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 180.
W. K. Emerson, 1975. The malacological collection of the American Museum of Natural History, New York, New York. *New York Shell Club Notes* 208: 2 [collection arrived in 1893].
- Steward, Joel Scott (1954-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 130.
- Stewart, Clarence Cunningham (1910-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 454; 1987: 130.
- Stewart, F. H. (****-****; U.K.)
- P. F. Clark & A. Crosnier, 1992.
Illustrations of the zoology of R.I.M.S. Investigator: authors, dates, issues, parts, plates and titles. *Archives of Natural History* 19(3): 365-374.
- Stewart, Katherine [Kit] (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Abalone collection in California Academy of Sciences.
- Abbott, 1987: 130.
- Stewart, Marlin B. (1929-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 454; 1987: 130.
- Stewart, R. L. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 179.
- Stewart, Ralph Bentley (1901-1958; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 161.
- Stewart, Samuel Alexander (1826-1910; Ireland)
- Winckworth, 1940: 187.
N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Stewart: p. 201].
- Steyn, Douw G. (1926-****; South Africa)
- *Marine shells of South Africa* with M. Lussi (1998).
- Stickle, William Bennett, Jr. (1943-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 130.
- Stifel, Peter B. (1936-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 454; 1987: 130.
- Stiles, Everett C. (****-1969?; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1970. In memoriam. Everett C. Stiles. *Pacific Northwest Shell News* 10(1): [3].
- Stilwell, Jeffrey D. (19**-20**; ?/Australia)
- Fossil mollusks since 1987.
- Stimpson, William [M.D.] (1832-1872; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1861: 63-65; 1862: 175.
R. Carter, 1864. A summer cruise on the coast of New England. Boston: Crosby & Nichols, vii + 261 pp. [note: Stimpson is anonymously referred to as "The Professor"].
Anonymous, 1872. Dr. William Stimpson. *American Journal of Science* (ser. 3) 4(20): 159-160.
Anonymous, 1872. Notes. *American Naturalist* 6(7): 445-446, 6(8): 505.
J. W. F. [J. W. Fewkes?], 1872. Dr. William

- Stimpson. *Nature* 6: 182-183 [reprinted from the Chicago Inter-Ocean].
- R. E. C. Stearns, 1872. Remarks of Robert E. C. Stearns on the death of Dr. William Stimpson before the California Academy of Sciences, June 17th, 1872. San Francisco, California: California Academy of Sciences, 5 pp.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1873. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 21(1): 98-99 [short obituary].
- R. E. C. Stearns, 1873. Remarks on the death of Dr. William Stimpson. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences* (ser. 1) 4(5): 230-232.
- Dall, 1888: 129-133, pl. [portrait].
- C. Hedley, 1914. The Australian journal of Dr. W. Stimpson, zoologist. With an introduction by Charles Hedley. *Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of New South Wales* 48(2): 140-151.
- A. G. Mayer, 1918. Biographical memoir of William Stimpson, 1832-1872. *National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs* 8: 417-433, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 357; 1927b: 161.
- F. C. Baker, 1936. Stimpson, William. *Dictionary of American Biography* 9(2): 32.
- R. I. Johnson, 1964. The Recent Mollusca of Augustus Addison Gould. Illustrations of the types described by Gould, with a bibliography and catalog of his species. Smithsonian Institution, United States National Museum, *Bulletin* 239: 182 pp., 45 pls. [Stimpson: pp. 18-29, pl. 3, portrait].
- Barnard, 1965: 28-29.
- W. B. Henrickson & W. J. Beecher, 1972. In the service of science: the history of the Chicago Academy of Sciences. *Bulletin of the Chicago Academy of Sciences* 11(7): 61 pp. [Stimpson: esp. pp. 6-19].
- Abbott, 1973: 161-162.
- R. I. Johnson, 1976. William Stimpson. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 13: 65-66.
- Elliott, 1979: 242.
- W. A. Deiss & R. B. Manning, 1981. The fate of the invertebrate collections of the North Pacific Exploring Expedition, 1853-1856. Pp. 79-85, in: A. Wheeler & J. H. Price, eds., *History in the Service of Systematics: Papers from the Conference to Celebrate the Centenary of the British Museum (Natural History)* 3-16 April 1981. London: Society for the Bibliography of Natural History, Special Publication No. 1.
- T. Habe, 1981. Biohistory of malacologists (45), William Stimpson. *The Chirobotan* 12(1): 25-26 [in Japanese].
- Dance, 1986: 227.
- Trew, 1990: 85; 1993: 84.
- R. B. Manning, 1993. The scientific contributions of William Stimpson, an early American naturalist and taxonomist. *Crustacean Issues* 8: 109-117 [partial bibliography, portrait].
- Fouché, 1995: 55.
- Martin, 1995: 11-13, fig. 6 [biography, portrait].
- Rehder, 1997: 16-18, 35, 39-40, pl. [6].
- R. S. Vasile, 1997. Stimpson, William. Pp. 754-756, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Sanders & Anderson, 1999: see Index.
- R. S. Vasile, 1999. Stimpson, William. *American National Biography* 20: 786-787.
- B. P. Lieberman, 2003. Living it up in the 1860s at the Hotel Smithsonian. *Smithsonian Magazine* 34(6): 44 [portrait].
- R. S. Vasile et al., 2005. William Stimpson's Journal from the North Pacific Exploring Expedition, 1853-1866. *Crustacean Research, Special Number* 5: 1-220 [biography, portraits].
- J. C. A. Burchsted & F. Burchsted, 2007. Samuel Tufts, Jr. (1817-1902), a Massachusetts shell collector and aquarium stocker. *Archives of Natural History* 34(2): 229-234.
- Stingley, Dale Vernor (1903-1992; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 454; 1987: 130.
- Stipanovic, Pedro Nicolás (1921-2008; Argentina)

- Andes Ammonites.
- A. C. Riccardi, 2009. Necrológica. Prof. Dr. Pedro Nicolás Stipanovic (1921-2008). Revista de la Asociación Geológica Argentina 44(2): 352-356 [portrait, bibliography].
- Stiva, Ab (1926-1983; Netherlands)
- R. A. Bank & C. Karnekamp, 1984. In memoriam Ab Stiva. De Kreukel 20(1): 3-4 [portrait].
- G. Spaink, 1984. In memoriam Ab Stiva (1926-1983). Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 217: 1477-1479 [bibliography].
- C. Karnekamp, 1999. Gegraven in het verleden, een speciale foto editie. De Kreukel 35(9): 69-70 [portrait].
- Stix, Hugh Sylvan (1907-1992; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of M. S. Stix.
- Abbott, 1975: 590; 1987: 130.
- Anonymous, 1992. Hugh Sylvan Stix, 85, art gallery founder. The New York Times, July 30, 1992: D25.
- Anonymous, 1992. In memoriam. New York Shell Club Notes 325: 5.
- Stix, Marguerite Salzer (1907-1975; Austria/ U.S.A.)
- Spouse of H. S. Stix.
- Abbott, 1975: 516.
- Anonymous, 1975. Marguerite Stix. New York Shell Club Notes 208: 1.
- St. Jean, Katherine [Kate] (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 130.
- St. John, Henry Craven [Captain] (1837-1909; U.K.)
- Collected in Korea and Japan.
- H. C. St. John, 1880. Notes and sketches from the wild coasts of Nipon; with chapters on cruising after pirates in Chinese waters. Edinburgh: D. Douglas, xxiii + 392 pp., maps [reprinted: London: Ganesha; Tokyo: Synapse, 2004].
- Smith, 1906: 712.
- Trew, 1993: 83.
- Stobaeus, Kilian (1690-1742; Sweden)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 415.
- Löwegren, 1952: 366.
- Dance, 1986: 48, pl. 22 [portrait].
- Boss, 1988: 120-121.
- Heller, 2007: 153.
- De nummulo Brattensburgensi singulari illo in Scania fossili (1732)* available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Stobiecki, Stefan (1859-1944; Poland)
- Sturany, 1901: 402.
- Pokrysko & Riedel, 1999: 276.
- Stock, Chester (1892-1950; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 162.
- Stocker, Helmut (1924-1991; Germany)
- J. H. Jungbluth et al., 1993. Helmut Stocker 19.05.1924 – 17.08.1991, Ansbach. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 50-51: 69-70 [biography, portrait].
- Stoddart, James A. (19**-****; Australia)
- Viviparidae (1982).
- Stoddart, William W. (18**-****; U.K.)
- Stohler, Rudolf (1901-2000; Switzerland/U.S.A.)
- J. M. Cate, 1964. Biographical sketch. Rudolf Stohler. News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs 5(1): S1-3.
- Anonymous, 1969. Biographical sketches of officers for 1968-69 and 1967-68. Rudolf Stohler, Mentor-Parliamentarian, 1967-68, 1968-69. Western Society of Malacologists, The Echo 2: 49.
- Abbott, 1987: 107.
- J. M. Cate, 1971. Dr. Rudolf Stohler. Tabulata 4(2): 3-5, portrait.
- C. Martin, 1972. Know your fellow club members. The Festivus 3(11): 7-13 [Stohler: pp. 8-9].
- Abbott, 1973: 454-455.
- A. M. Keen, 1983. Dr. Rudolph [sic] Stohler and *The Veliger*. Hawaiian Shell News 31(7): 9-10.
- R. I. Smith, 1983. Our thanks to Rudolf Stohler. The Veliger 26(1): 2-4, portrait.
- Abbott, 1987: 130.
- R. Eakin, 1988. History of zoology at Berkeley, University of California, 1987-

- 1988, the Centennial Year. Berkeley: University of California, Department of Zoology, iv + 91 pp. [Stohler: pp. 55-56].
- J. M. Cate, 1989. A personal history of *The Veliger* and the California Malacozoological Society. *The Veliger* 32(2): 101-108.
- Anonymous, 2000. Dr. Rudolf (Ruedi) Stohler, December 5, 1901-April 24, 2000. *The Festivus* 32(7): 105-107 [bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
- Anonymous, 2000. Dr. Rudolf Stohler (1901-2000) – Memorial issue. *The Veliger* 43(4): I.
- Anonymous, 2000. Rudolf Stohler, 1901-2000. *American Malacological Society Newsletter* 31(1): 7.
- Anonymous, 2000. Rudolf Stohler, 1901-2000. *Unitas Malacologica Newsletter* 16: 10-11.
- H. Bertsch, 2000. Dr. Rudolf Stohler: some personal remembrances. *The Veliger* 43(4): ii.
- T. Rice, 2000. Dr. Rudolph Stohler, 1902-2000. *Of Sea and Shore* 23(2): 105.
- Stokes, Alfred J. (18**-1969; Australia)
- Stokes, Charles [Captain] (17**-1863; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1855. Obituary. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* 2: 312-313.
- Smith, 1906: 705.
- Trew, 1993: 84.
- Stokes, Charles (1783-1853; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1854. [Charles Stokes]. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London* 10: xxvi-xxvii.
- K. M. Lyell, ed., 1906. *The life of Sir Charles J. F. Bunbury, Bart.* London: John Murray, vol. 1: x + 372 pp.; vol. 2: viii + 412 pp. [Stokes: vol. 1: 200-201].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 416.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 277.
- Stokes, Randall J. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Fishery for *Macrocallista* (1969).
- Stoliczka, Ferdinand (1838-1874; Czeck Republic/India)
- Anonymous, 1875. [Obituary]. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London, Proceedings* 31: xlvii-xlix.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1875. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 23(1): 97-98.
- R. E. C. Stearns, 1875. Remarks on the death of Dr. Ferdinand Stoliczka. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences* 5(3): 363-364.
- V. Ball, 1886. Memoir of the life and work of Ferdinand Stoliczka, Ph.D., palaeontologist to the Geological Survey of India from 1862 to 1874. Scientific results of the Second Yarkand Mission; based upon the collections and notes of the late Ferdinand Stoliczka, Ph.D. London: Government of India, 1878-1891, variously paginated.
- Sturany, 1901: 402-403.
- Smith, 1906: 712.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 277-278.
- Tozer, 1984: 44, 67, 70, 128.
- Dance, 1986: 227.
- Trew, 1987: 81.
- P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. From Rondelet to Stockholm: four centuries of bryozoological research. Pp. 363-381, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans.* Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Stoliczka: p. 373].
- Adler, 2007: 94-95 [biography, portrait].
- Collation of *Cretaceous fauna of southern India* (1867-1871) given in Annex 1 to this list.
- Stoll, Elisabeth (1***-1***; Germany)
- Fossil mollusks (1934).
- Stoll, Otto (1849-1922; Switzerland)
- Martens, 1901: ix-x.
- Dance, 1986: 227.
- Turner, 1998: 15.
- Stolley, Ernst (1869-19**; Germany)
- Fossils of Spitzbergen (1911).
- Stolley, George (1817-1911; Germany/U.S.A.)

- S. W. Geiser, 1959. Men of science in Texas, 1820-1880, V. Field & Laboratory (Southern Methodist University) 27(4): 163-256 [Stolley, p. 216].
- K. Young, 1960. The Adkins collection of Mesozoic fossils. The Texas Quarterly 3(1): 179-184 [Stolley, p. 182].
- Stone, Dwayne David (1934-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 130.
- Stone, Jan (19**-****; U.S.A.)
• Unionids of Pacific Northwest (2009).
- Stone, Joyce Lavinia (1924-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 455; 1987: 130.
- Stone, Robert L. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
• Development of *Tergipes* (1969).
- Stone, Witmer (1866-1939; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 162.
- Stoppani, Antonio (1824-1891; Italy)
• Paleontology of Lombardy (1857).
- Storch, Volker (19**-****; Germany)
• Anatomy of opisthobranchs (1970s).
- Storer, David Humphreys [M.D.] (1804-1891; U.S.A.)
Tryon, 1861: 65.
Anonymous, 1892. List of published writings of David Humphreys Storer. Bowdoin College Library Bulletin 2: 73-78.
S. H. Scudder, 1892. David Humphreys Storer. Proceedings of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences 27: 388-391.
Anonymous, 1931. D. Humphreys Storer, 1804-1891. Bulletin of the Boston Society of Natural History 58: 23 [portrait].
G. E. Gifford, 1964. The ichthyologist dean. Harvard Medical Alumni Bulletin 39(1): 22-27 [biography, portrait] [reprinted (1982), Medicine and science in early America, being the collected essays of George Edmund Gifford, Jr., 1930-1981, pp. 21-26. Devon, Pennsylvania: Anro, Inc., x + 388 pp.].
Abbott, 1973: 162.
Elliott, 1979: 243.
R. W. Dexter, 1980. The Kirtland-Storer correspondence on Ohio fishes (1838-45) and a Kirtland-Baird collection of Ohio fishes. Kirtlandia, Cleveland Museum of Natural History 32: 1-19 [portrait].
Dance, 1986: 227.
Trew, 1990: 85.
T. A. Appel, 1997. Storer, David Humphreys. Pp. 759-761, in: K. B. Sterling et al., eds., Biographical Dictionary of American and Canadian Naturalists and Environmentalists. Westport (Connecticut): Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
Johnson, 2004: 89-90, fig. 8 [portrait].
R. I. Johnson, 2006. David Humphreys Storer (1804-1891): the conchological phase. Sporadic Papers on Mollusks 3: 167-173 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait, list of molluscan taxa].
Adler, 2007: 68-69 [biography, portrait].
- Storer, Horatio Robinson (1830-1922; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 162.
- Storer, Robert Treat Paine, Jr. (1922-2006; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 130.
G. Negri, 2006. Robert Treat Paine Storer, Jr., philanthropist. Boston Globe, September 27, 2006: page unknown.
- Storsberg, Jörg (19**-****; Germany)
Wiese, 2004: 60.
- Stork, Hendrikus Adrianus (1****-****; Netherlands)
• Scaphopods (1934), Solenogasters (1940).
- Stosser, Günter (19**-****; Germany)
- Stossich, Adolf (1824-1900; Italy/Austria)
Sturany, 1901: 403.
Backhuys, 2008: 210-212.
- Stotter, Jane (1909-1982; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1982. In memoriam. Jane Stotter. The Festivus 14(6): 72.
- Stout, Barbara Hume (1913-2003; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 455; 1987: 130.
- Stout, Carla Christina (19**-****; U.S.A.)
• Phylogeny of *Dendronotus* (2008).
- Stout, Clare K. (1908-1989; U.S.A.)

- D. Raeihle, 1989. Clare K. Stout. New York Shell Club Notes 312: 3[biography, portrait].
- Stout, William E. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- *Tresus* associates (1970).
- Stoutenberg, Theodorus Johannes (****-1798; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 265.
- Stowe, Edwin (18**-18**; New Zealand)
- Hamilton, 1906: 25, 46.
- Stoyanow, Alexander (1879-1970; Russia/U.S.A.)
- Tozer, 1984: 123.
- Stoyko, T. G. (19**-****; Russia)
- Land snail identification manual (2010).
- Stracey, Bernard (1877?-1944; U.K.)
- [R. Winckworth], 1946. Bernard Stracey, 1877?-1944. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(1): 4.
- Strachimirov, B. (19**-****; Bulgaria)
- Bulgarian fossils with Kojumdgieva (1960).
- Strack, Elisabeth (19**-****; Germany)
- *Pearls* (2006).
- Strack, Hermann Leberecht (19**-20**; Netherlands)
- European chitons (1982).
- Strand, Embrik (1876-1947; Latvia)
- Mainly known as entomologist and for obsessive renaming of homonyms.
1936. Festschrift zum 60. Geburtstage von Professor Dr. Embrik Strand, vol. 1: 644 pp., 13 pls., frontispiece [portrait].
1939. Festschrift zum 60. Geburtstage von Professor Dr. Embrik Strand, vol. 5: 750 pp., 11 pls., [pls. 9, 11 (frontispiece); portraits].
- Strange, Frederick (betw. 1810 & 1818, or 1826?-1854; U.K./ Australia)
- Murdered by the Aborigines along with other naturalists when they landed on an island in the Barrier Reef.
- Hamilton, 1906: 46.
- C. Hedley, 1906. Frederick Strange, the conchologist. New Zealand, Colonial Museum, Bulletin 1: 50.
- Hedley, 1910: 335-336.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 357; 1927b: 161.
- H. M. Whittell, 1947. Frederick Strange. Australian Zoologist 11(2): 96-114, pl. 10.
- Trew, 1990: 85; 1993: 84.
- C. T. Fisher, 2004. Strange, Frederick. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 53: 7-8.
- Strange, H. Lawrence (1941-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 130-131.
- Stranks, Timothy N. (19**-****; ****)
- Strater, Mrs. Edward L. (****-1971)
- Death noted in American Malacological Union Bulletin for 1972: 64 [1973].
- Strathmann, Richard R. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Embryonic development from 1970s.
- Stratmann, Dirk (19**-****; Germany)
- Coauthor on Babyloniidae (2013).
- Stratton, Leonard Walter (1900-1971; U.K.)
- Collection in Leeds Museum.
- H. E. J. Biggs, 1972. Obituaries. L. W. Stratton (1900-1971). Journal of Conchology 27(5-6): 427-429, pl. 16 [portrait, bibliography].
- Norris, 1995a: 19; 1995b: 21.
- Strauch, Friedrich (19**-****; Germany)
- A. Zilch, 1974. [Verleihung des Hermann-Credner-Preises]. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 3(27): 181.
- Wiese, 2004: 61.
- Staudinger, Otto (1830-1900; Germany)
- Mainly known as entomologist; natural history dealer; supplied land snails to C. M. F. Ancey.
- Wood & Gallichan, 2008: 5.
- Strausz, László (1901-1988; Hungary)
- Tertiary mollusks (1950s-1960s).
- Strayer, David L. (1955-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 131.
- Streator, George Jason (1846-1925; U.S.A.)

- R. W. Dexter, 1961. George J. Streator's cruise of the *Thomas Say*. *Sterkiana* 5: 39-42.
- R. W. Dexter, 1963. Some interesting molluscan records of George J. Streator, 1881-1909. *Sterkiana* 12: 9-14.
- Abbott, 1973: 163.
- Strebel, Hermann (1834-1915; Germany/Mexico)
- Martens, 1901: vii-viii.
- Anonymous, 1904. The seventieth birthday of Hermann Strebel (Jan. 1st, 1904). *Journal of Conchology* 11(2): 58-60.
- Díaz de León, 1910: 19-20.
- W. Kobelt, 1915. [Hermann Strebel]. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 47(1): 2.
- Barnard, 1965: 29.
- Dance, 1986: 227.
- Trew, 1987: 81.
- Fouché, 1995: 55.
- Strechmesser, Hajo (19**-****; Germany)
- Dating with mollusk shells.
- Strecker, John Kern, Jr. (1875-1933; U.S.A.)
- L. S. Frierson, 1933. John K. Strecker. *The Nautilus* 46(4): 136-137.
- J. K. Strecker, 1935. Reminiscences of a field naturalist. *The Baylor Bulletin*, Baylor University (Waco, Texas) 38(3): 1-11, frontispiece [autobiography, portrait].
- W. J. Williams, 1935. Bibliography of the scientific writings of John Kern Strecker. *The Baylor Bulletin*, Baylor University (Waco, Texas) 38(3): 62-69.
- H. D. Murray, 1973. Field notes and correspondence of John K. Strecker (1875-1933). *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1972: 29-30.
- R. W. Neck, 1988. Malacologists of Texas. I. John K. Strecker. *Texas Conchologist* 25(1): 5-9.
- Adler, 2007: 128 [biography, portrait].
- Streda, Rezső (18**-1960; Hungary)
- A. Varga, 2009. Régi anyagok a Mátra Múzeum (Gyöngyös) Mollusca-gyűjteményében. *Folia Historico Naturalia Musei Matraensis* 33: 25-51 [Streda: p. 49, sample label].
- Street, Philip (1915-****; U.K.)
- *Shell life on the seashore* (1961).
- Streit, Bruno (19**-****; Germany)
- *Physiology of Ancyclus* (1975).
- Strémoukhoff, D (18**-19**; Russia)
- *Jurassic ammonites* (1898).
- Streng, L. H. (18**-****; U.S.A.)
- B. Walker, 1906. An illustrated catalogue of the Mollusca of Michigan. Part I. Terrestrial Pulmonata (land snails). Michigan State Board of Geological Survey, Report for 1905: 429-531 [Streng: p. 440].
- Strenth, Ned E. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 131.
- Stretch, Richard Harper (1837-1926; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 163.
- Strickler, Paul Moody (1945-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 455; 1987: 131.
- Streider, Denise J. (1929-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 456; 1987: 131.
- Strickland, Mark (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Diver, nudibranch collector.
- Strizak, Charles Sanford (1945-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 456; 1987: 131.
- Strobel, Pellegrino (1821-1895; Italy)
- D. Pantanelli, 1895 [“1894”]. Pellegrino Strobel. *Bullettino della Società Malacologica Italiana* 19: 223-224 [bibliography].
- H. Crosse, 1896. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 44(1): 112.
- Sturany, 1901: 403.
- Papavero, 1973: 349.
- V. Strobel, 1980. Bio-bibliografia del naturalista Pellegrino von Strobel. *Atti della Accademia Roveretana degli Agiati* (ser. 6) 18-19: 199-218, pl. 24 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Strohl, J[ohannes?] (18**-****; Germany)
- *Excretion on mollusks* (1914).
- Strøm, Hans (1726-1797; Norway/Denmark)

- Westerlund, 1897: 13.
- D. Thrap & E. Rostrup, 1902. Strøm, Hans, 1726-97. Dansk biografisk lexicon, tillige omfattende Norge for tidsrummet 1537-1814 (Kjøbenhavn) 16: 510-514.
- A. Dedekind, 1908. Ein Beitrag zur Purpurkunde. III. Band. Berlin: Mayer & Müller, viii + 778 pp. [Strøm: pp. 146-160; biography].
- E. Strand, 1919 [“1917”]. Der norwegische Naturforscher Hans Strøm (1726-1797) und seine zoologischen Schriften; Ein Blatt aus der Geschichte der norwegischen Zoologie. Archiv für Naturgeschichte (Abt. A) 38(6): 27-46.
- Lambrecht, 1938: 418.
- Spärck, 1945: 36.
- H. Broch, 1954. Zoologiens historie i Norge till annen verdenskrig. Oslo, Akademisk Forlag, 158 pp., 8 pls. [portrait].
- Boss, 1988: 121.
- Damkaer, 2002: 53-54 [portrait].
- Heller, 2007: 157.
- J.-A. Sneli, J. Knudsen & A. Vedelsby, 2009. Johan Christian Fabricius and his molluscan species, *Acesta excavata* (J. C. Fabricius, 1779). Steenstrupia 30(2): 153-162 [Strøm: p. 158].
- Physisk og oekonomisk beskrivelse over fogderiet Søndmør* (1762) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Strombeck, August von (1808-1900; Germany)
 - Mesozoic cephalopods (1858).
- Cleevely, 1983: 279.
- Strömfelt, Carl Haraldsson [Count] (1862-****; Sweden)
 - Collected in New Zealand.
- Dance, 1986: 227.
- Strong, Archibald McClure (1876-1951; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1951. A. M. Strong, 1876-1951. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 112: 1-2.

E. M. Chace, 1952. A. M. Strong. The Nautilus 65(4): 142-143.

[notice of death]. American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1952: 39 [1953].

Olsson, 1961: 16.

R. French, 1963. Biographical sketch. A. M. Strong, 1876-1951. News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs 4(4): S13-14.

Abbott, 1973: 163.

Coan, 1988: 98-99 [portrait].

C. M. Hertz, 2006. Archibald McClure Strong, a prolific amateur. June 18, 1876 – July 14, 1951. The Festivus 38(11): 113-152 [portraits, bibliography, lists of taxa named for and by him].

Strong, Ellen (19**-****; U.S.A.)
 - Spouse of P. Bouchet.

Rehder, 1997: 187.

Strong, Leonell Clarence, Jr. (1920-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 456; 1987: 131.

Stroo, Cornelis (1756-1810; Netherlands)

Engel, 1986: 265.

Strougo, Amin Marco (19**-****; Egypt)
 - Tertiary mollusks (1970s-1980s).

Strubell, Bruno (****-1902; Germany)

Zilch, 1967: 42.

Dance, 1986: 157.

Trew, 1993: 84.

Struhsaker, Jeannette Adair Whipple (19**-****; U.S.A.)
 - *Littorina* (1968), *Terebra* (1970).

Struckmann, Carl Eberhard Friedrich (1833-1898; Germany)
 - Jurassic of Europe (1878).

Lambrecht et al., 1938: 418.

Sturgeon, Myron T. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
 - Pennsylvanian gastropods (1960s-1970s).

Struve, Heinrich Christoph Gottfried von (1772-1851; Germany)

Mayer, 1976: 94.

Struyck, Nicolaas (1686-1769; Netherlands)

- M. van Haften, 1937. Struyck (Nicolaas). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 10: 987-988.
- Engel, 1986: 265.
- Strzelec, Malgorzata (19**-****; Poland)
- Fresh-water gastropods (1993).
- Stschadrin, Nikolay Vasilievich (1950-****; Ukraine)
- Egorov, 2004: 33.
- Stuardo Barría, José Romeo (1929-****; Chile/Mexico)
- Abbott, 1973: 456-457; 1987: 131.
- Johnson, 2006b: 149.
- L. Huaquin, 2008. Homenaje al Dr. José Stuardo Barría. Profesor Emérito de la Universidad de Concepción. *Amici Molluscarum* 16: 29-32 [portraits, partial bibliography].
- Stuart, Alexander (18**-19**; Germany)
- Nudibranchs (1860s).
- Stuart, Christopher T. (****-****; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 56.
- Stubbings, Herbert George (1912-1999; U.K.)
- Phyllirhoidae (1937).
- Stubbs, Arthur Goodwin (1871-1950; U.K.)
- Grandfather of D. N. Richardson; non-marine collection in Leeds Museum; known for watercolors of flowers and shells.
- Heginbotham, 1946: 462.
- [A. E. Ellis], 1950. A. G. Stubbs, 1871-1950. *Journal of Conchology* 23(4): 120.
- Trew, 1990: 85.
- Norris, 1993: 29; 1995b: 21 [portrait]; 2000: 22.
- Studencka, Barbara (19**-****; Poland)
- Miocene of Poland.
- Studer, Samuel Emanuel (1757-1834; Switzerland)
- L. Forcart, 1957. *Ipsa Studeri Conchylia*. Professor Samuel Studer (1757-1834), seine Bedeutung als Naturforscher und die von ihm hinterlassene Molluskensammlung. *Mitteilungen der Naturforschenden Gesellschaft in Bern (n.f.)* 15: 157-210, 7 pls.
- Kiss, 1983: 119.
- Dance, 1986: 227.
- Turner, 1998: 9-11, fig. [portrait].
- Studer, Théophil [M.D.] (1845-1922; Switzerland)
- Published on a variety of phyla; mollusks of Bern (1884).
- Studley, T. (****-****; West Africa)
- Trew, 1987: 81.
- Studnitz, Gotthilft von (1908-1994; Germany)
- Anatomy of *Lima* (1931).
- E. Klee, 2003. Studnitz, Gotthilft von, Zoologe. P. 612, in: *Das Personenlexikon zum Dritten Reich: Wer war was vor und nach 1945?* Frankfurt am Main: S.Fischer, 735 pp.
- R. Gatterman & V. Neumann, 2005. *Geschichte der Zoologie und der Zoologischen Sammlung an der Martin-Luther-Universität Halle-Wittenberg von 1769 bis 1990*. *Abhandlungen der Sächsischen Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Leipzig, Mathematisch-naturwissenschaftliche Klasse* 63(3): 184 pp. [Studnitz: pp. 107-115; biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Stuhlmann, Franz Ludwig (1863-1928; Germany)
- Barnard, 1965: 51.
- Dance, 1986: 227.
- B. Verdcourt, 1988-1989. Collectors in East Africa – 13. F. Stuhlmann. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 106: 113-117 (1988); 109: 181-187 (1989); 110: 211-219 (1989) [biography, bibliography].
- Stummer, Brunhilde (1928-2008; Austria)
- Land snails.
- P. L. Reischütz, 2009. Brunhilde Stummer (1928-2008). *Nachrichtenblatt der Ersten Vorarlberger Malakologischen Gesellschaft* 16: 69 [portraits].
- Stump, Tom E. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Pleistocene of Sonora, Mexico (1975).
- Stupakoff, Ian (1959-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 131.
- Stupakoff, Simon H. (18**-19**; U.S.A.)
- Štúr, Dionýz (1827-1893; Slovakia)
- Paleontologist; lists of mollusks in some papers.

- Sturany, A. (19**-1975; Italy)
- Ammonites (1960s-1970s).
- Sturany, Rudolf (1867-1935; Austria)
- Sturany, 1901: 403-404.
- W. Adensamer, 1935. Hofrat Dr. Rudolf Sturany. Ein Nachruf. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 67(4-5): 113-120, pl. 7 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- W. Adensamer, 1935. Nécrologie. R. Sturany. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 79(1): 85-90 [bibliography].
- Kiss, 1985: 37.
- Dance, 1986: 227.
- Trew, 1987: 81; 1990: 85.
- G. Schebeck, 1991. Die österreichisch-ungarischen Tiefsee-Expeditionen 1890-1898. Graz: Weishaupt Verlag, 292 pp. [Sturany: pp. 135-136, 213-217, 279] [portrait].
- V. Stagl, H. Sattmann & P. C. Dworschak, 1996. The material of the Pola Red Sea expeditions (1895-1898) in the collections of the Natural History Museum in Vienna. Pp. 29-41, in F. Uiblein, J. Ott & M. Stachowitsch, eds., *Deep-sea and extreme shallow-water habitats: affinities and adaptations*. *Biosystematics and Ecology Series* 11: 400 pp.
- G. Nonveiller, 1999. The pioneers of the research on the insects of Dalmatia. *Zagreb: Croatian Natural History Museum*, vi + 390 pp. [Sturany: pp. 262-263].
- Aescht, 2003: 70-71.
- Sturgeon, Myron T. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Pennsylvanian gastropods from 1960s.
- Sturm, Charles F., Jr. [M.D.] (1953-****; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1986. Paleontology "in your own backyard." *Bulletin of the Allegheny County Medical Society (Pittsburgh)* 75(5): 156-157, 159 [portraits].
- Sturm, Jakob [Jacob] W. (1771-1848; Germany)
- Father of J. H. C. F. Sturm.
- K. T. Menke, 1850. Nekrolog. *Zeitschrift für Malakozoologie* 7(3): 47-48.
- Barnard, 1965: 51.
- Fechter, 1992: 45.
- Adler, 2012: 53-54 [portrait].
- Concerning:
<http://www.sil.si.edu/DigitalCollections/NH RareBooks/Sturm/sturm.htm>
- Sturm, Johann Heinrich Christian Friedrich (1805-1862; Germany)
- Son of J. W. Sturm.
- Stürmer, Wilhelm (1917-1986; Germany)
- D. T. Donovan, 1988. Obituaries: Wilhelm Stürmer (1917-1986). *Cephalopod Newsletter* 9: 32-33.
- Sturt, W. Neville (****-****; U.K./India)
- Trew, 1987: 81.
- Stussiner, Jožef [Josef, Joseph] Alois (1850-1917; Slovenia)
- Sturany, 1901: 404.
- Stutchbury, Samuel (1798-1859; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1860. [Obituary: Samuel Stutchbury]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1858-59*: xlviii.
- Melvill, 1890: 214-215.
- Hamilton, 1906: 46.
- Hedley, 1910: 336.
- Dean, 1936: 242-243.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1937. Book notes. 6. Stutchbury's catalogue. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 22(6): 350-351.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1943. Book notes. Addendum to Book Note 6. Stutchbury's *Catalogue*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(3): 143.
- T. Iredale, 1957. History of New South Wales shells. Part II. The settlement years. *Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales* 1955-56: 125-126.
- Barnard, 1965: 29.
- M. D. Crane, 1983. Samuel Stutchbury (1798-1859), naturalist and geologist. *Notes and Records of the Royal Society of London* 37(2): 189-200 [bibliography, list of taxa named after him].
- Trew, 1987: 81; 1990: 85.
- D. Branagan, 1992. Samuel Stutchbury and the Australian Museum. *Records of the*

- Australian Museum, Supplement 15: 99-110 [biography, portrait].
- D. F. Branagan, 1993. Samuel Stutchbury: a natural history voyage to the Pacific, 1825-27 and its consequences. *Archives of Natural History* 20(1): 69-91 [portrait].
- Fouché, 1995: 56.
- D. F. Branagan, 2004. Stutchbury, Samuel. *Dictionary of Nineteenth-Century British Scientists* 4: 1943-1944.
- D. F. Branagan, 2004. Stutchbury, Samuel. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 53: 258-259 [portrait].
- Hylleberg, 2009: 93.
- Stuwitz, Peter M. (1806-1842; Norway/Canada)
- H. W. Nordvik & L. R. Fischer, 1985. Peter M. Stuwitz and the Newfoundland inshore fishery in 1840. *Newfoundland Studies* 1(2): 129-140.
- Stuxberg, Anton Julius (1849-1902; Sweden)
- Fauna of Novaya Zemlja, including mollusks (1887).
- Westerlund, 1897: 11-12.
- C. Forsstrand, 1903. Anton Stuxberg. *Ymer, Tidskrift utgifven af Svenska Sällskapet för Anthropologi och Geografi* 23: 130-133 [portrait].
- T. Flensburg, 1954. Stuxberg, Anton Julius. *Svenska Män och Kvinnor, Biografisk Uppslagsbok* 7: 303 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- Su[,] Yeng (19**-****; China)
- Nudibranchs 2000s.
- Suárez, M. Luisa (19**-****; Spain)
- Bibliography of Spanish mollusks (1985).
- Subai, Peter (19**-****; Germany)
- Land snails from 1970s.
- Wiese, 2004: 61.
- Subba Rao, Nalluri Venkata (19**-20**; India)
- *Indian seashells – Part 1* (2003).
- Subis, Mary (****-1971; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1971. Mary Subis. *New York Shell Club Notes* 174: 7 [simple death notice].
- Sucker, Ludwig (18**-19**; Germany)
- *Die Fische, nebst den essbaren wirbellosen Thieren der Adria und ihre Zubereitung* (1895).
- Stuckow, R. (19**-****; Germany)
- *Embletonia* (1972).
- Suduiraut, Emmanuel Guillot de (1938-2010; France/Philippines)
- G. T. Poppe, 2011. Emmanuel Guillot de Suduiraut (1938-2010). *American Conchologist* 39(1): 34-35 [portrait; partial list of new taxa; partial list of eponyms].
- Suenson, M. N. [Captain] (18**-1857?; Denmark)
- Catalogue of his collection by Mörch (1857).
- Tomlin, 1942d: 98-99 [collection sold in 1858].
- Dance, 1986: 158.
- Trew, 1990: 85.
- Hylleberg, 2009: 93-94.
- Suess, Eduard (1831-1914; U.K./Austria)
- Brother-in-law of M. Hörnes; buried in Hungary.
- A. Geikie, 1905. Scientific worthies. XXXV. Eduard Suess. *Nature* 72(1853): 1-3, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
- C. Diener, 1914. Gedenkfeier für Eduard Suess. *Mitteilungen der Geologischen Gesellschaft in Wien* 7(1-2): 1-32, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- W. H. Hobbs, 1914. Eduard Suess. *Journal of Geology* 22(8): 811-817, 2 pls. [biography, portrait].
- J. W. Judd, 1914. Prof. Eduard Suess, For. Mem. R.S. *Nature* 93(2323): 245-246
- E. von Koerber, 1914. Nekrologen. *Almanach der Kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften, Wien* 64: 356-362, 1 pl.
- N. Krebs, 1914. E. Sueß. *Mitteilungen der Kaiserlichen-Königlichen Geographischen Gesellschaft in Wien* 57(7): 296-311.
- R. Michael, 1914. [Obituary]. *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Geologischen Gesellschaft* (ser. B), *Monatsberichte* 66(5): 260-264.
- C. F. Parona, 1914. Edoardo Suess. *Atti dell' Accademia delle scienze (Torino)* 49(13): 959-966.

- C. Schuchert, 1914. Obituary. *American Journal of Science* (ser. 4) 38(223): 115-116.
- J. W. Gregory, 1915. [Obituary]. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London*, Proceedings 71: liii-iv.
- P. Termier, 1915. [Sketch of the life of Edward Suess (1831-1914)]. *Revue générale des sciences pures et appliquées* 25(14): 546-552 [translated, Annual Report of the Board of Regents of the Smithsonian Institution ... for 1914: 709-718].
- E. Suess, 1916. *Erinnerungen*. Leipzig: G. Hirzel, x + 451 pp., frontispiece, 1 pl. [autobiography, portraits].
- E. Tietze, 1916. Einige Seiten über Eduard Suess. Ein Beitrag zur Geschichte der Geologie. *Jahrbuch der Kaiserlich-Königlichen Geologischen Reichsanstalt (Wien)* 66(3-4): 333-556 [1-224] [biography, bibliography].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 421.
- E. Wegmann, 1976. Suess, Edward. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 13: 143-148 [biography, partial bibliography].
- G. Hamann, ed., 1983. Eduard Suess zum Gedenken (20. VIII. 1831 – 26. IV. 1914). *Österreichische Akademie der Wissenschaften, Philosophisch-Historische Klasse, Sitzungsberichte* 422: 1-100 [biography, portrait, list of publications about Suess].
- Tozer, 1984: 6, 13, 25, 26, 36, 37, 45, 59, 64-67, 71, 81, 127, 135 [portrait].
- G. Schefbeck, 1991. Die österreichisch-ungarischen Tiefsee-Expeditionen 1890-1898. Graz: Weishaupt Verlag, 292 pp. [Suess: passim] [portraits].
- I. Franz, 2004. Eduard Suess im ideengeschichtlichen Kontext seiner Zeit. *Jahrbuch der Geologischen Bundesanstalt* 144(1): 53-65.
- A. E. Leviton & M. L. Aldrich, 2004. The impact of travels on scientific knowledge: William Thomas Blanford, Henry Francis Blanford, and the Geological Survey of India, 1851-1889. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences*, 55, Supplement II(9): 117-137 [portrait].
- Sugimoto, Ryusho [Reverend] (****-****; Japan)
- T. Kuroda, 1934. Obituary: Rev. Ryusho Sugimoto. *Venus* 4(4): 269-270, portrait [in Japanese].
- Sugimura, Kiichiro (****-****; Japan)
- Kuroda, 2003: 9.
- Sugitani, Fusao (1897-1989; Japan)
- T. Habe, 1985. [Congratulate Mr. Fusao Sugitani's 88th birthday.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 16(2): 64 [in Japanese].
- T. Habe et al., 1989. [The memories of the late Mr. Fusao Sugitani, an honorary member of the Malacological Society of Japan.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 20(1-2): 1-8 [in Japanese; portrait].
- Suhm, Rudolf von Willemoes (1847-1875; Germany)
- Hamilton, 1906: 47.
- Sukhotin, Alexey Alexandrovich (1962-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 33.
- Sulliotti, Giorgio R. (1859-1925; Italy)
- R. Gestro, 1926. La collezione Sulliotti. (Appendice alla note sulla collezione malacologica del Museo Civico di Genova). *Annali del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale de Genova* 52: 131-137.
- Dance, 1986: 227.
- Sullivant, Joseph (1803-1882; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1861: 66.
- Abbott, 1973: 164.
- J. Sullivant, 1874. A genealogy and family memorial. Columbus (Ohio): privately published, 372 + [iv] pages [Sullivant, pp. 174-181].
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(79): 109-133 [Sullivant: p. 115].
- Sully, Louis-Pierre-Maximilien de Béthune [Duc de] (1685-1761; France)
- Argenville, 1742: 200-201; 1757: 114-116.
- Dance, 1986: 186.
- Dietz & Nutz, 2005: 44.
- Sümegi, Pál (19**-****; Hungary)

- Quaternary stratigraphy (1995).
- Sumichrast, Adrien Louis Jean François (1828-1882; Switzerland/Mexico)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1884. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 32(1): 103.
- W. Kobelt, 1883. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 15(9-10): 157.
- A. Boucaurd, 1884. Notice sur François Sumichrast. *Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France* 9: 305-312 [bibliography].
- Díaz de León, 1910: 21.
- Papavero, 1973: 350-351.
- Adler, 2007: 85-86 [biography, portrait].
- Summers, Raymond H. [Ray] (1905-1983; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1963. Personality of the month. Raymond H. Summers. *Hawaiian Shell News* 12(1): 7 [portraits].
- Abbott, 1973: 457.
- E. G. Leehman, 1973. Ray Summers: profile of an expert. *Hawaiian Shell News* 21(12): 12 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1975: 590; 1987: 131, 162.
- Summesberger, Herbert (19**-****; Austria)
- Cretaceous of Africa (1940s), ammonites (2001).
- Sumner, Francis Bertody (1874-1945; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 164.
- Sumner, J. C. (18**-****; U.K.)
- Nudibranchs (1890s).
- Sumner, Marjorie W. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Bibliography on *Mercenaria* (1988).
- Sun[,] Dongli (19**-****; China)
- Cretaceous and Tertiary of China (1991).
- Sunderland, Kevan (1956-****; U.S.A.)
- H. Burton, 1986. What's in a name, or ... fame in the shell game. *Florida Keys Magazine* January 1986: 28-30 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1987: 131.
- Anonymous, 1990. Shell collector extraordinaire. *Humm's Guide [Florida Keys]* Fall 1990: [page unknown].
- Sundler, Berthold (****-****; Sweden)
- Dance, 1986: 227.
- Sunier, Armand Louis Jean (1886-1974; Netherlands)
- Publication on *Vertigo* (1926).
- Surbeck, Georg (18**-19**; Switzerland)
- Thesis on the freshwater fauna (1899).
- Surber, Thaddeus (1871-1949; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 164.
- Sussman, Harold (1918-1986; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1986. Harold Sussman. *New York Shell Club Notes* 298: 2.
- Susuki, Takeo (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Paleontologist.
- Suter, Edward (18**-19**; New Zealand)
- Son of H. Suter.
- Hamilton, 1906: 42.
- Suter, Hans Heinrich [Henry] (1841-1918; Switzerland/New Zealand)
- Name originally Suter-Naef, changed on moving to New Zealand; father of E. Suter; marine shells in Geological Survey of New Zealand.
- Hamilton, 1906 [passim].
- C. Hedley, 1918. Henry Suter. *The Nautilus* 32(2): 72.
- Anonymous, 1919. Henry Suter (1841(?)-1918). *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 13(5-6): 115-116.
- C. Hedley, 1919. Henry Suter, 1841-1918. *Transactions and Proceedings of the New Zealand Institute* 51: ix-x, 1 pl. [portrait].
- E. Lamy, 1921. Nécrologie. Henri Suter. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 66(1): 87.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 357; 1927b: 161.
- C. A. Fleming, 1954. Notes on the Suter collection of New Zealand Mollusca – 1. *Auckland Institute and Museum, Conchology Section Bulletin* 10: 3-4.
- R. K. Dell, 1954. The Suter collection of land and fresh-water Mollusca. *Auckland Institute and Museum, Conchology Section Bulletin* 10: 6-8.
- T. P. Warren, 1976. Notes on some early workers on N.Z. conchology. *Poirieria*,

- Conchology Section, Auckland Institute and Museum 8(4): 70-73.
- Dance, 1986: 178, 227.
- Trew, 1990: 85; 1993: 84.
- A. G. Beu, 1996. Suter, Henry 1841-1918. Dictionary of New Zealand Biography 3: 494.
- J. F. Goulstone, 1998. Henry Suter, a great conchologist! Poirieria 23: 12-13 [portrait].
- Duchamps, 1999: 16.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 270.
- Dance, 2005: 21.
- Manual of the New Zealand Mollusca* (1913) available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Sutherland, A. (18**-19**; U.K.)
- Nudibranchs (1883).
- Sutherland, J. Alden (****-****; ?)
- New fossil *Architectonica*.
- Sutherland, Keith Leonard (1916-1980; Australia)
- Sutherland, Peter Cormack [M.D.] (1822-1900; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 84.
- Suto, Tsugio (19**-****; Japan)
- Oligocene gastropods (1960s).
- Sutor, August (18**-****; ****)
- Sutow, Wataru W. [M.D.] (1912-1981; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 457.
- Anonymous, 1982. Wataru W. Sutow, M.D. The Nautilus 96(2): 68.
- H. Odé, 1982. In memoriam: Dr. W. W. Sutow. Texas Conchologist 18(2): 25-26.
- [notice of death]. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1981: i [1982].
- Abbott, 1987: 131, 162.
- Sutton, Barbara C. (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 590; 1987: 131.
- Sutty, Lesley Ann (1940-****; U.K.)
- *Seashell treasures of the Caribbean* (1986).
- Abbott, 1973: 457; 1987: 131.
- Suvatti, Chote (****-****; Thailand)
- *Molluscs of Siam* (1938).
- Suvorov, Alexander N. (19**-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 33.
- Suyckerbuyck, G. (****-****; Belgium)
- Dance, 1986: 227.
- Suzuki, Keiu (19**-****; Japan)
- Nudibranchs (2000s).
- Suzuki, Masaji (19**-****; Japan)
- Coauthor of catalogue of *Latiaxis* (1985).
- Svagróvský, Jozef (1921-1985; Czechoslovakia)
- D. Vass, 1985. [University Professor RNDR. Jozef Svagróvský, Dr. Sc.]. Západne Karpaty, Séria Paleontológia (Bratislava) 10: 7-12 [in Slovakian].
- Sverlova, Nina Vyacheslavovna (1970-****; Ukraine)
- Egorov, 2004: 33.
- Svitoch, Alexander Adamovich (1932-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 33.
- Swainson, Isaac (1746-1812; U.K.)
- Cousin of W. J. Swainson; specimens from collection figured by Martyn.
- Swainson, John Timothy (1756-1824; U.K.)
- Father of W. Swainson; specimens from collection figured by Martyn.
- N. F. McMillan, 1987. John Timothy Swainson the Second (1756-1824) – Zoologist. Archives of Natural History 14(3): 289-296.
- Tobin, 2009: 247-263 [mentioned throughout].
- Swainson, William John (1789-1855; U.K./New Zealand)
- Son of J. T. Swainson.
- Swainson, 1840: 338-352 [autobiography].
- Anonymous, 1857. [Obituary: William Swainson]. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1855-56: xlix-liii [partial bibliography].
- Melville, 1890: 210.
- C. L. G. Gunther, 1900. The President's anniversary address [unpublished correspondence of William Swainson]. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London 112: 14-61.

- C. D. Sherborn & A. Reynell, 1915. Notes on Swainson's "Exotic Conchology". Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 11(5): 276-282.
- Mathews, 1920: 23-24 [dates of *Zoological illustrations*].
- J. T. Zimmer, 1926. Catalogue of the Edward E. Ayer Ornithological Library. Field Museum of Natural History Publication 240, Zoological Series 16, x + 706 pp. [pp. 612-614, collation of *Zoological Illustrations*].
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 357; 1927b: 162.
- Dean, 1936: 232-233.
- J. W. Jackson, 1937. A letter from George Humphrey to William Swainson, 1815. Journal of Conchology 20(12): 332-337.
- Tomlin, 1942b: 28; 1942d: 99 [Bligh Catalogue].
- Salisbury, 1945: 161.
- T. Iredale, 1957. History of New South Wales shells. Part II. The settlement years. Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales 1955-56: 125-126.
- Abbott, 1963: 26-27.
- E. A. Kay, 1963. William Swainson and *Cypraea tessellata*. Hawaiian Shell News 11(9): 4.
- N. F. McMillan, 1963. William Swainson's *Exotic Conchology*. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 4(3): 198-199.
- N. F. McMillan, 1968. Biography of William Swainson. Pp. viii-x, in: R. T. Abbott, ed., *Exotic Conchology*. Delaware Museum of Natural History & D. Van Nostrand, xxiv + 48 pp., 48 pls. [portrait, partial bibliography].
- St. Jean, 1972: 69.
- Papavero, 1973: 217-218.
- N. F. McMillan, 1976. Swainson, William. Dictionary of Scientific Biography 13: 167-168.
- D. J. Galloway, 1978. The botanical researches of William Swainson, F.R.S., in Australia, 1841-1855, in Australasia, 1841-1855. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 8(4): 369-379.
- N. F. McMillan, 1980. William Swainson (1789-1855) and his shell collections. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 9(4): 427-434.
- S. Schmitz, 1981. Konchologe & Künstler: William Swainson. Club Conchylia Informationen 13(4): 62-63 [portrait].
- S. J. Gould, 1984. The rule of five. Natural History 93(10): 14-23 [reprinted (1985), The rule of five, pp. 199-211, in: S. J. Gould, The flamingo's smile. New York: W.W. Norton, 476 pp.].
- Desmond, 1985.
- P. L. Farber, 1985. Aspiring naturalists and their frustrations: the case of William Swainson (1789-1855). Pp. 51-59, in: A. Wheeler & J. H. Price, eds., From Linnaeus to Darwin: commentaries on the history of biology and geology. Society for the History of Natural History, Special Publication 3: v + 214 pp.
- D. Knight, 1985. William Swainson: types, circles, and affinities. Pp. 83-94, in: J. D. North & J.J. Roche, eds., The light of nature: essays in the history and philosophy of science presented to A.C. Crombie. Archives Internationales d'Histoire des Idées 110: viii + 471 pp.
- Dance, 1986: 91-92, 227.
- D. M. Knight, 1986. William Swainson: naturalist, author and illustrator. Archives of Natural History 13(3): 275-290.
- P. F. Lingwood, 1986. A note on the ancestry of William Swainson. Archives of Natural History 13(3): 273-274.
- S. Natusch & G. Swainson, 1987. William Swainson of Fern Grove, F.R.S., F.L.S., &c: the anatomy of a nineteenth-century naturalist, 1st ed., 1987, 200 pp.; 1987, rev. ed., 200 pp. Third rev. ed., 184 pp. Wellington, New Zealand: privately published.
- Trew, 1987: 81.
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 93(1): 19-70 [Swainson: pp. 27-29].
- Mearns & Mearns, 1988: 359-364, 451-452 [portrait].

- P. Parkinson, 1989. William Swainson, F.R.S., F.L.S., 1789-1855; a commemorative exhibition. Wellington (New Zealand): Alexander Turnbull Library, [10 pp.]
- G. M. Swainson, ed., 1989. William Swainson, F.R.S., F.L.S., naturalist and artist, diaries 1808-1818. Sicily, Malta, Greece, Italy and Brazil. Palmerston North, New Zealand: privately published, 182 pp.
- Kohn, 1992: 206-207, 278-279.
- B. L. Burch, 1992. William Swainson (1789-1855): England's first lithographer of mollusks. *Hawaiian Shell News* 40(10): 1, 4 [portrait].
- G. M. Swainson, ed., 1992. William Swainson F.R.S., F.L.S. naturalist & artist: family letters & diaries, 1809-1855; final destiny New Zealand. Palmerston North, New Zealand: privately published, 198 pp.
- R. J. Cleavelly, 1995. Some "malacological pioneers" and their links with the transition of shell-collecting to conchology during the first half of the nineteenth century. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 385-418 [Swainson: pp. 393-396, portrait].
- Fouché, 1995: 56.
- S. Natusch, 1998. William Swainson of Fern Grove, [4th edition]. Wellington, New Zealand: Nestegg Press, 169 pp. [biography, portraits].
- Dance, 1999: 13-14.
- B. G. Gardiner, 2001. William Swainson. *The Linnean* 17(1): 5-14 [biography, portrait].
- R. J. Cleavelly, 2001. [Letter to the editor]. *The Linnean* 17(2): 22-23.
- J. Coggon, 2002. Quinarianism after Darwin's *Origin*: the circular system of William Hincks. *Journal of the History of Biology* 35(1): 5-42.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 270.
- S. Natusch, 2004. Swainson, William. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 53: 424-426 [portrait].
- H. Ritvo, 2004. Swainson, William. *Dictionary of Nineteenth-Century British Scientists* 4: 1945-1946.
- Dickinson et al., 2011: 148-149.
- Adler, 2012: 107-108 [portrait].
- Exotic conchology* (1821-1822) and *Treatise on malacology* (1840) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Exotic conchology* (1821-1822) and *The elements of modern conchology* (1835) available on-line at: <http://books.google.com>
- Treatise on malacology* (1840) available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org> and at: <http://books.google.com>
- Vol. 3 of *Zoological illustrations* (1822-1823) available on-line at: <http://books.google.com>
- Collation of *Zoological illustrations* (1820-1823) given in Annex 1 to this list.
- Swammerdam, Jan (1637-1680; Netherlands)
- Son of J. J. Swammerdam.
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 162-163.
- Swainson, 1834: 21-22; 1840: 352-355.
- Brightwell, 1872: 126-138.
- G. van Leewen, 1937. Swammerdam (Jan). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 10: 995-998.
- Franchini et al., 1975: 72.
- C. Karnekamp, 1976. Hoe illustreerden enige Europese natuuronderzoekers in de 16e. en 17e. eeuw hun werken. Pp. 43-48, pls. 20-30, in: W. Backhuys, ed., *Malacologische Opstellen*. Rotterdam, 48 pp., 30 pls.
- M. P. Winson, 1976. Swammerdam, Jan. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 13: 168-175.
- Engel, 1986: 267-268.
- Boss, 1988: 121.
- Carré, 1991: 7.
- Cuvier & Pietsch, 1995: 57, 59, 64.
- Damkaer, 2002: 25-26.
- Adler, 2007: 11-12 [biography].
- Heller, 2007: 158.
- Williams, 2009: 24-26, 91, 95, 138.
- A. Örstan, 2010. John Ray's hermaphrodite snails on their 350th anniversary. *Mollusc World* 23: 3-4.
- Valledor & Araujo, 2011: 396.

- Bybel der natuure of historie der insecten* (1737-1770) available on-line at:
<http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Swammerdam, Jan Jacobszoon (1606-1678; Netherlands)
- Father of Jan Swammerdam.
- Engel, 1986: 268-269.
- Swan, Emery Frederick (1916-2001; U.S.A.)
- *Mya* (1950s).
- Swan, James Gilchrist (1818-1900; U.S.A.)
- J. G. Swan, 1857. The northwest coast; or, three years' residence in Washington Territory. New York: Harper Bros., xvi + 17-435 pp. [repr.: Fairfield, Washington: Ye Galleon Press, 1966; Seattle, Washington: University of Washington, 1972].
- L. McDonald, 1972. Swan among the Indians. Life of James G. Swan, 1818-1900. Portland, Oregon: Binfords & Mort, 233 pp.
- Smith, 1974: 6.
- Swanston, William (1841-1932; Ireland)
- J. K. Charlesworth, 1934. William Swanston. Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London, Proceedings 90(2)(358): lxxviii-lxix.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 422.
- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. Journal of Conchology 27(3): 197-203 [Swanston: p. 201, as "Willim"].
- Cleevely, 1983: 281.
- Swanton, Ernest William Brockton (1870-1958; U.K.)
- Heginbothom, 1946: 461.
- Anonymous, 1949. [note concerning his retirement]. Journal of Conchology 23(2): 55.
- [A. E. Ellis], 1959. Obituary. E. W. Swanton, 1870-1958. Journal of Conchology 24(9): 326-327.
- The Mollusca of Somerset* (1912) available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Swarts, Sean (****-****; South Africa)
- Swedmark, Bertil (1918-1975; Sweden/France)
- Interstitial mollusks from 1950s.
- Xxx, 1975. Marine Biology 33(x): 279-280 [portrait] [not seen].
- Sweeney, Michael J. (1946-****; U.S.A.)
- Cephalopods.
- Rehder, 1997: 159, 167, 175, 179, 185.
- Sweet, Beatrice Marie (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 458; 1987: 131.
- Sweijd, Neville (19**-****; South Africa)
- Growth lines in *Haliotis* (1994).
- Swennen, Cornelis Kees (1929-****; Netherlands)
- Voous, 1995: 477-479.
- Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- R. G. Moolenbeek, 2010. Een eredoctoraat (doctoratus honoris causa) voor ons voormalig NMV-lid Cornelis (Kees) Swennen. Spirula, Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 377: 152 [portrait].
- Swift, Mary Louise (1946-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 131 [entry cut off].
- Swift, Robert (1809-1885; U.S.A.)
- Swift, Robert Eaglesfield Griffith (1796-1872; U.S.A./St. Thomas)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1873. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 21(1): 99.
- T. Bland, conveyed by W. J. Clench, 1938. Robert Swift. The Nautilus 51(4): 142-143.
- Abbott, 1973: 164.
- Coomans, 1989: 30.
- Johnson, 2006a: 20-21.
- Swinden, Jan Hendrik van (1746-1823; Netherlands)
- J. C. Ramaer, 1918. Swinden (Jan Hendrik). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 4: 1289-1291.
- Engel, 1986: 269-270.
- Swinnen, Frank (1961-****; Belgium)
- Marine mollusks of Madeira (2009).
- Switzer, Marilyn F. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Mollusks of Fanning Island with E. A. Kay (1974).
- Swoboda, Edward (1919-****; U.S.A.)
- Swoboda Calvo, I.; see Calvo, I. Swoboda
- Sykes, Ernest Ruthven (1867-1954; U.K.)

- Smith, 1906: 724, 730.
- Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 12(1): frontispiece [portrait] (1916).
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 357, pl. 49; 1927b: 162, pl. 21 [portrait].
- W. Rees, 1954. The shell collections of E. R. Sykes. *Journal of Conchology* 24(1): 23-24.
- W. J. Rees, 1962. Ernest Ruthven Sykes (1868-1954). *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 4(1): 20-27 [bibliography].
- Barnard, 1965: 29.
- Dance, 1986: 227.
- Trew, 1987: 81; 1990: 85-86.
- Fouché, 1995: 56.
- Johnson, 1996: 171.
- Sylvester-Bradley, Peter Colley (1913-1978; U.K.)
- M. A. Khan, 1978. P. C. Sylvester-Bradley. *Nature* 274(5672): 727.
- Symes, P. B. (19**-****; Canada)
- Associated with Conchological Branch of Ottawa Field Naturalists' Club.
- Syonnest [Sionnest, Sionest, Sionnet], Claude (1749-1820; France)
- Also known as entomologist, botanist.
- Carré, 1991: 10.
- Audibert & Clary, 2007: 84.
- Audibert, 2009: 60.
- C. Audibert, 2010. Les manuscrits de Faure-Biguet et Sionest, deux pionniers de la malacologie rhônalpine. *Folia conchyliologica* 6: 5-36.
- Sypniewski, Felicjan (1822-1877; Poland)
- Pokrysko & Riedel, 1999: 279.
- Sysoev, Alexander Vladimirovich (1958-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 33.
- Szabó, Imre (19**-****; Hungary)
- Mesozoic (2004-2008).
- Szarowska, M. (19**-****; Poland)
- *Bradybaena* (1993).
- Szép, Rezső (1860-1918; Hungary)
- Kiss, 1985: 37.
- Szíjj, József (18**-19**; Hungary)
- A. Varga, 2009. Régi anyagok a Mátra Múzeum (Gyöngyös) Mollusca-gyűjteményében. *Folia Historico Naturalia Musei Matraensis* 33: 25-51 [Szíjj: p. 49, sample label].
- Szörényi, László (19**-****; Hungary)
- K. Vig, 2003. Zoological research in western Hungary: a history. Szombathely: Vas County Museums' Directorate, xviii + 356 pp. [Szörényi: p. 67].
- Szöts, Endre (1914-1984; Hungary)

T

- Tabakotani, Masao (19**-****; Japan)
- Tabanelli, Cesare (19**-****; Italy)
- Fossils since 1980s.
- Tabares, Alfredo (1945-2003; Uruguay)
- J. C. Zaffaroni, 2004 ["2002"]. Alfredo Tabares (1945-2003). *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 8(82-83): 266.
- Zaffaroni, 2010: 15 [portrait].
- Tachikawa, Hiroyuki (19**-****; Japan)
- Nudibranchs from 1990s.
- Tada, Takeichi (1899-1986; Japan)
- H. Hidenobu, 1987. [Obituary of the late Mr. Takeichi Tada.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 18(1): 24-26 [in Japanese; portrait].
- T. Habe, 1987. [Biohistory of malacologists (66) Takeichi Tada.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 18(1): 27-28 [in Japanese].
- Tagaro, Sheila P. (1983-****; Philippines)
- Anonymous, 2011. Authors in volume IV: Sheila P. Tagaro. P. 20, in: G. T. Poppe, *Philippine marine mollusks, Volume IV*. Hackenberg, Germany (ConchBooks), 676 pp., incl. pls. 1015-1314 [biography, portrait].
- Tagawa, Masaru (19**-****; Japan)
- Coauthor of book on offshore Japanese gastropods (1988).
- Tagliamacco, Andrea (19**-****; Italy)
- Pliocene mollusks of Rio Torsero (2005).
- Tait, Charles [Judge] (1768-1835; U.S.A.)
- H. E. Wheeler, 1935. Timothy A. Conrad, with particular reference to his work in Alabama one hundred years ago. *Bulletins of American Paleontology* 23(77): x + 157 pp., 27 pls., 2 maps/charts [reprinted in 1977 as Paleontological Research Institution Special Publication 14: 158 pp., 27 pls.] [Tait: pp. 10-16, and in passim pl. 6, portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 164.
- Tait, D. R. (****-****; U.K.?)
- Trew, 1993: 84.
- Tajima, Chikage (****-****; Japan)
- Callomon & Tada, 2006: 6.
- Takagawa, Kinji (****-1994; Japan)
- T. Watanabe, 1995. [Recalling Mr. Kinji Takagawa.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 25(3): 79-80 [in Japanese].
- Takahashi, Goro (****-1977?; Japan)
- M. Okamoto, 1977. [Memory of the late Goro Takahashi and his molluscan species]. *Chiribotan* 9(7): 166-170, 173 [in Japanese].
- Takahashi, S. (19**-****; Japan)
- Nudibranchs 1960s-1970s.
- Takakura, Usamaro (****-****; Japan)
- Callomon & Tada, 2006: 6.
- Takashi, Ino (19**-****; Japan)
- Abalone reproduction (1950s).
- Takechi, H. (****-1932; Japan)
- Anonymous, 1932. Obituary: H. Takechi. *Venus* 3(5): 302-303 [portrait].
- Takeda, Hidezo (19**-****; Japan)
- Oligocene (1953).
- Takenouchi, Koichi (19**-****; Japan)
- Shells of Japan (2001, 2007).
- Taki, Isao (1898-1961; Japan)
- Brother of Iwao Taki.
- Editor, 1958. [Birthday commemoration]. *Venus* 20(2): pl. 19 [portrait with biographical data on reverse; in Japanese].
- Editor et al., 1962. [Memorial Addresses for the the Late Dr. Isao Taki]. *Venus* 22(1): 1-12 [in Japanese].
- K. Oyama, 1962. Reminiscence of the late Dr. Isao Taki – description of *Buccinum isaotakii*. *Venus* 22(1): 54-55, pls. 2, 3 [in Japanese].
- Iw. Taki, 1962. Memories of brother Isao Taki – his life and work. List of papers by Isao Taki. *Venus* 22(1): 13-28, pl. 1 [portraits, bibliography; in Japanese].
- Iw. Taki, 1962. Obituary for ... Isao Taki. *Venus* 21(3): 325 [in Japanese].
- T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of Japan. *The Festivus* 2(1): 3; [article

- reprinted (1971), *Of Sea and Shore* 2(1): 17-18].
- Taki, Iwao (1900-1984; Japan)
- Brother of Isao Taki.
- T. Kuroda et al., 1961. Congratulatory addresses in The Celebration Number of Dr. Iwao Taki for his 61st Birthday. *Venus* 21(4): 355-364, pl. 20 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Editor, 1984. [Biography of, taxa described by, Taxa dedicated to, and publications by Dr. Iwao Taki]. *Venus* 43(3):i-ix, plate [portrait; in Japanese].
- T. Habe et al., 1984. [The memories of the late Dr. Iwao Taki, the Honorary President of the Malacological Society of Japan.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 15(2-3): 35-54 [in Japanese] [portraits].
- Takikawa, Shohei (****-****; Japan)
- Kuroda, 2003: 9.
- Taktakishvili, Iraklii Georgievich (19**-****; Georgia)
- Paleontologist.
- Talavera, Florencio F. (****-****; Philippines)
- Shells of Philippines (1931, 1933), senior author with Leopoldo Faustino on both.
- Talavera, F. G.; see: García-Talavera, F.
- Taldenkova, Ekaterina Evgenievna (1959-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 33.
- Talenti, E. (19**-****; Italy)
- Freshwater (1997).
- Talmadge, Robert Raymond (1913-1979; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 458.
- [notice of death]. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1980: i [1981].
- B. Hawkins & W. R. Keeler, 1981. In memoriam: Robert R. Talmadge (1913-1979). *The Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 13: 17-19 [portrait, bibliography].
- Abbott, 1987: 132, 162.
- Coan, 1988: 100 [portrait].
- Tamarin, Arnold (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- *Urosalpinx* (1968).
- Tamayo Goya, Jorge C. (19**-****; Spain)
- Bivalves of the Gulf of Valencia (2008).
- Tams, Georg [M.D.] (18**-19**; Germany)
- G. Tams, 1845. Visit to the Portuguese possessions in south-western Africa; translated from the German by H. Evans Lloyd, with an introduction and annotations by H. Evans Lloyd. London: Newby, 2 vols. [reprinted, New York: Negro Universities Press, 1969].
- Barnard, 1965: 29.
- I. Tëmkin, M. Glaubrecht & F. Köhler, 2009. Wilhelm Dunker, his collection, and pteriid systematics. *Malacologia* 51(1): 39-79 [Tams: p. 45].
- Tamura, Minoru (19**-****; Japan)
- Jurassic (1955).
- Tan, Keinosuke (1900-1965; Japan)
- I. Hayasaka, 1968. A short biography of the late Prof. Tan. *Venus* 27(1): 35-36 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Tan, Siong Kiat (19**-****; Singapore)
- Co-author with L. M. Chou *Guide to common seashells of Singapore* (2000), co-author with Tan of checklist of mollusks of Singapore (2010).
- Tan[,] Tien-His (19**-****; China)
- Nudibranchs (1980s).
- Tanabe, Kazusgige (19**-****; Japan)
- Living *Nautilus* (1990).
- Tanaka, M. (19**-****; Japan)
- *Theora* (1976).
- Tanaka, Yoshio (****-****; Japan)
- Callomon & Tada, 2006: 6.
- Tanis, Jan Johannes Cornelis (1924-****; Netherlands)
- Voous, 1995: 482-483.
- Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Taniushkin, A. I. (19**-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 33.
- Tankard, Anthony J. (19**-****; South Africa)
- Pleistocene of South Africa (1975).

- Tankerville, Charles Bennett [4th Earl] (1743-1822; U.K.)
- Melvill, 1890: 201.
 - Tomlin, 1942b: 32-33.
 - Cleevely, 1983: 282.
 - Dance, 1985: 15-16.
 - Dance, 1986: 107-109, 228.
 - Trew, 1987: 82; 1990: 86.
 - Dance, 1999: 13.
 - Muñiz Solís, 2002: 272.
 - G. M. D. Howat, 2004. White Conduit Cricket Club (act. c. 1785-1788). *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 58: 638-640 [Tankerville: p. 639].
- Tantanasiriwong, Ratsuda (****-****; Thailand)
- Lists of marine mollusks of Phuket Island (1978-1979).
- Tan-Tiu, Antonieto S. (1955-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 132.
- Tao[,] Hsi-Jen (****-****; China [Taiwan])
- Fossil mollusks (1990s).
- Tappan, Benjamin, Jr. [Senator] (1773-1857; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1861: 66.
 - C. Goodrich, 1941. A senatorial conchologist. *The Nautilus* 55(2): 66.
 - R. W. Dexter, 1971. Benjamin Tappan, Jr. (1773-1857) as a naturalist and a malacologist. *Sterkiana* 41: 45-49, portrait.
 - Abbott, 1973: 165.
 - D. J. Ratcliffe, ed., 1976. The autobiography of Benjamin Tappan. *Ohio History* 85(2): 109-157 [portrait].
 - F. R. Woodward, 1993. A further note on an anonymous catalogue of *Unio*'s attributed to C. M. Wheatley. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 125: 175-182.
 - D. Feller, 1999. Tappan, Benjamin. *American National Biography* 21: 312-314.
 - R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(79): 109-133 [Tappan: pp. 114-115].
- Tapparone-Canefri, Cesare Maria (1838-1891; Italy)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1892. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 40(1): 114.
 - A. Issel, 1892. Cesare Maria Tapparone Canefri. *Annali del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Genova* (ser. 2) 12: 103-109 [1-7] [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 - W. Kobelt, 1892. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 24(1-2): 30.
 - Anonymous, 1893. Cesare Maria Tapparone Canefri. *The Nautilus* 7(1): 8-9.
 - Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 357; 1927b: 162.
 - Dance, 1986: 160, 228.
 - R. Poggi, 1996. Use of archives for nomenclatural purposes: clarifications and corrections of the dates of issue of volumes 1-8 (1870-1876) of the *Annali del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Genova*. *Archives of Natural History* 23(1): 99-105.
 - Muñiz Solís, 2002: 272.
- Tappert, Andrea (19**-****; Germany)
- Non-marine mollusks (2000s).
- Taramelli, E. (19**-****; Italy)
- Mollusks of Civitavecchia (1977).
- Tarasov, Anatoliy Gennadievich (1956-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 34.
- Tarenne, Georges (17**-18**; France)
- Snail juice treatments for hernias!
 - P. Jullien & P. Charroppin, 1983. L'escargot contre la hernie? *Revue d'Histoire de la Pharmacie* 71(258): 215-219.
- Tardy, Jean P. (19**-****; France)
- Opisthobranchs (1960s-1990s).
- Targioni Tozzetti, Giovanni (1712-1783; Italy)
- C. Cipriani, 2006. Felice Fontana and the formation of the naturalistic collections of the Imperial Royal Museum of Physics and Natural History of Florence. *Nuncius, Journal of the History of Science* 21(2): 265-294.
 - E. Vaccari, 2007. The organized traveler: scientific instructions for geological travels in Italy and Europe during the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries. Pp. 7-17, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson, ed., *Four centuries of*

- geological travel: the search for knowledge on foot, bicycle, sledge, and camel. Geological Society of London, Special Publications 287: vi + 415 pp. [Targioni Tozzetti, pp. 8-9].
- Tarifeño-Silva, Eduardo (19**-****; Chile)
- Aplacophora (1976).
- Tarruellas Ruestes, Antonio (1963-****; Spain)
- Repetto et al., 2011: 302.
- Tasch, Paul (1910-2001; U.S.A.)
- Cleevely, 1983: 282.
- Tashiro, Jay S. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- *Cumingia* (1985).
- Tashiro, Masayuki (19**-****; Japan)
- Cretaceous of Japan (1970s-2000s).
- Taslé, Armand [Père] (1801-1876; France)
- Fauna of Morbihan (1863), western France (1870).
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1877. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 25(1): 96 [very short obituary].
- Trew, 1990: 86.
- Tatarenkov, Andrey Nikolaevich (1965-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 34.
- Tate, Della Mildred (1916-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 458; 1987: 132.
- Tate, Ralph (1840-1901; U.K./Australia)
- Anonymous, 1902. Obituary Notices. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 5(2): 157-158.
- J. F. Blake, 1902. Professor Ralph Tate, F.L.S., F.G.S. Geological Magazine (n.s.) (dec. 4) 9(2): 87-95 [biography, bibliography].
- S. A. Stewart, 1902. The father of Irish Field Clubs. The Irish Naturalist 11(2): 36-39.
- M. Cossmann, 1903. Nécrologie. R. Tate. Journal de Conchyliologie 51(1): 92-94.
- Taylor, 1921: 114 [portrait].
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 357-358, pl. 49; 1927b: 162, pl. 21 [portrait].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 423.
- A. R. Alderman, 1976. Tate, Ralph. Australian Dictionary of Biography 6: 243-244.
- Cleevely, 1983: 282-283.
- Dance, 1986: 228.
- I. Loch, 1990. R. Tate – Malacological Bibliography and Taxa. Sydney: Australian Museum, 34 pp.
- D. F. Branagan, 1996. John Alexander Watt: geologist on the Horn Expedition. Pp. 42-58, in: S. R. Morton & D. J. Mulvaney, eds., Exploring central Australia: society, the environment, and the 1894 Horn Expedition. Chipping Norton (Australia): Surrey Beatty & Sons., x + 398 pp. [portraits].
- P. F. Murray, 1996. Tate's palaeontological observations with reference to the geological work of the Horn Expedition. Pp. 150-167, in: S. R. Morton & D. J. Mulvaney, eds., Exploring central Australia: society, the environment, and the 1894 Horn Expedition. Chipping Norton (Australia): Surrey Beatty & Sons., x + 398 pp.
- Black, 1998: 10.
- Tatis[c]hvili, K. G. (****-****; Georgia)
- Tertiary mollusks (1960s).
- Tatlow, Emily Mary [née Ferguson] (18**-1944; Ireland)
- A. E. Craven, 1982. Celebrities in shells. The Conchologists' Newsletter 81: 9.
- N. McMillan, 1998. An Irish conchologist – Mrs Tatlow. The Conchologists' Newsletter 147: 111-112.
- M. R. S. Creese, 2004. Ladies in the laboratory II. West European women in science, 1800-1900. Lanham (Maryland): Scarecrow Press, xii + 290 pp. [Tatlow: p. 47].
- Tattersall, Walter Medley (1882-1943; U.K.)
- Mostly known for work on Crustacea; also published on *Littorina*.
- Anonymous, 1943. Dr. W. M. Tattersall, The Times (London), October 14, 1943: [page unknown].
- S. Kemp, 1943. Prof. W. M. Tattersall. Nature 152(3864): 592-593.
- J. W. Jackson, 1943. Obituary: Walter

- Medley Tattersall (1882-1943). *North Western Naturalist* 18(4): 328-330, pl. 8 [biography, portrait].
- Anonymous, 1945. [obituary]. *Journal of Conchology* 22(6): 132.
- Tattersfield, Peter (19**-****; U.K.)
- African land snails (1996).
- Tauber, Alfons Friedrich (19**-****; Germany)
- Fossil teredinids (1954).
- Taurer, Markus M. (19**-****; Germany)
- Freshwater mussels (2002).
- Taurer-Gallenstein, H. von; see: Gallenstein, H. T. von
- Tausch, Leopold von Glöckelsturn (1858-1899; Austria)
- Sturany, 1901: 404.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 424.
- Tavani, G. (19**-****; Italy)
- Publications on Cretaceous of Africa (1940s).
- Tavasiev, Ruslan Andreevich (1947-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 34.
- Taviani, Marco (1952-****; Italy)
- Távora, Luís de (1959-****; Portugal)
- Taxson, Albert (1908-1989; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of Anne Taxson.
- Abbott, 1975: 591; 1987: 132.
- D. Raeihle, 1989. *Albert Taxson*. *New York Shell Club Notes* 310: 2.
- Taxson, Anne (****-1993; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of Albert Taxson.
- W. Sage, 1994. In memoriam. *New York Shell Club Notes* 331: 11.
- Taylor, ____ [M.D.] (17**-18**, Ireland)
- Mentioned by Turton; material to Royal Dublin Society.
- Taylor, Charles D. (1946-***; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 458-459; 1987: 132.
- Taylor, David Gene (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Jurassic ammonites (1984).
- Taylor, Dwight Willard (1932-2006; U.S.A.)
- C. Martin, 1972. Know your fellow club members. *The Festivus* 3(11): 7-13 [Taylor: p. 9].
- Abbott, 1973: 459; 1987: 132.
- Z. Barrientos & M. Springer, 2007. In memoriam. Dwight Willard Taylor "Don Guillermo". *Revista de Biología Tropical* 55(1): ix-xii [biography, partial bibliography, portraits].
- J. R. Grehan, 2007. Dwight W. Taylor (1932-2006): a pioneering panbiogeographer. *Biogeografía* 2: 17-22 [portrait; an on-line journal].
- Hickman, 2008: 28; 2009: 24.
- A. R. Kabat & R. I. Johnson, 2008. Dwight Willard Taylor (1932-2006): his life and malacological research. *Malacologia* 50(1-2): 175-218 [portraits].
- F. Scarabino, 2008. Dwight W. Taylor (1932-2006): breve semblanza. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacologica del Uruguay* 90: 117-118.
- Taylor, Fred (1871-1949; U.K.)
- Non-marine collection in Leeds Museum.
- J. W. Jackson, 1949. Obituary. F. Taylor, 1871-1949. *Journal of Conchology* 23(3): 86-88.
- J. Armitage, 1953. Fred Taylor (1871-1949). *North Western Naturalist* (n.s.) 1(3): 456-459, pl. 23 [biography, portrait].
- J. Armitage, 1962. Snailing with Fred Taylor. *Athene, A Journal of Natural History and Microscopy* (Oldham) 3: 63-65.
- Norris, 1993: 28.
- Trew, 1993: 84.
- Norris, 1995b: 21; 2000: 22.
- Taylor, George H. (****-****; U.K.)
- Collection in Leeds Museum.
- Norris, 1995b: 21; 2000: 22.
- Taylor, George William [Reverend] (1854-1912; U.K./Canada)
- A. W. Hanham, 1912. *George W. Taylor*. *The Nautilus* 26(7): 83-84.
- Anonymous, 1913. Rev. G. W. Taylor, D.D. *Journal of Conchology* 14(4): 98.
- Drake, 1963: 6, 10-11.

- La Rocque, 1962: 36-37.
- Smith, 1974: 7.
- Trew, 1987: 82.
- Preliminary catalogue of the marine Mollusca of the Pacific coast of Canada* (1895) available on-line at: :
<http://www.archiv.org>
- Taylor, Jenni (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- *Doris* (2005).
- Taylor, John David (1941-****, U.K.)
- P. Mordan, 2002. [John Taylor's retirement]. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 38: 3 [portrait].
- Fortey, 2008: 19-20, 117-119.
- Taylor, John Ellor (1835-1895; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1895. [obituary]. *Geological Magazine* (ser. 4) 2(11): 528.
- Taylor, John Kidson (1845-1922; U.K.)
- R. Standen, 1922. John Kidson Taylor. *Lancaster & Cheshire Naturalist* 15(1): 34-36.
- [J. W. Jackson], 1923. [notice of death]. *Journal of Conchology* 17(1): 26-27.
- Dance, 1986: 228.
- Trew, 1987: 82.
- Taylor, John L. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Florida benthic mollusks (1970).
- Taylor, John T. (1840-1908; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1908. Obituary. *Museums Journal* 8(4): 144.
- Taylor, John William (1845-1931; U.K.)
- Collection in Leeds Museum.
- A. E. Boycott, 1931. John William Taylor, 1845-1931. *Journal of Conchology* 19(6): 157-161, pl. 5 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1932. [obituary]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 76(1): 142 [in list of deaths].
- A. E. Boycott, 1932. Obituary. John William Taylor, 1845-1931. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 20(1): 10-11.
- H. Schlesch, 1932. Nachruf! John William Taylor. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 64(3): 110-112, pl. 9 [biography, portrait].
- E. G. Bayford & N. F. McMillan, 1944. Joseph Wilcock and his "Illustrations of our British Unionidae". *Journal of Conchology* 22(4): 83-87 [also covers the "Annotated list of the land and freshwater Mollusca known to inhabit Yorkshire" by W. Nelson & J. W. Taylor].
- Jackson, 1945: 10.
- Kiss, 1981: 36.
- Cleevely, 1983: 283.
- Dance, 1986: 228.
- Trew, 1990: 86.
- R. D. A. Cameron, 1995. Master molluscs: "pan-Germanism" and J. W. Taylor's biogeographical thought. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 371-384.
- Collation of *Monograph of the land & freshwater Mollusca of the British Isles* (1894-1921) given in Annex 1 to this list.
- Taylor, Jud (****-1983; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Bulletin* 2: [127] [1984].
- Taylor, Justin (1921-2011; U.S.A.)
- B. Dewey, 2011. In memoriam. Justin Taylor, 1021-2011. *National Shellfisheries Association Quarterly Newsletter*, June 2011: 13 [portrait].
- Taylor, Kathleen Jefferson (1895-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 591; 1987: 132.
- Taylor, Kay (19**-1999; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of R. R. Taylor.
- C. M. Hertz, 2001. In memoriam. Roland Ruthledge Taylor and Kay Taylor. *The Festivus* 33(1): 2.
- Taylor, Linda (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Taylor, Lucille Grier (1912-1995; U.S.A.)
- R. Taylor. In memoriam. Lucille Grier Taylor, 1912-1995. *American Conchologist* 24(1): 28.
- Taylor, Myra Lagerquist (1919-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 459; 1987: 132.
- Taylor, Ralph W. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 132.
- Taylor, Roland Ruthledge (1908-2000; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of Kay Taylor.

- C. M. Hertz, 2001. In memoriam. Roland Ruthledge Taylor and Kay Taylor. *The Festivus* 33(1): 2.
- Taylor, Thomas Lombe (1802-1874; U.K.)
- Most important specimens in BMNH; wrongly called “Reverend” in some accounts.
- Woodward, 1861: 302.
- Smith, 1906: 713, 714, 729 [under “Lombe Taylor”].
- Dean, 1936: 248.
- Tomlin, 1941: 158, 160 [collection sold in 1880, 1929].
- Barnard, 1965: 29.
- Dance, 1976: 49.
- P. F. Lingwood & N. F. McMillan, 1981. The conchologist John Samuel Gaskoin (1790-1858) – his life, work and collections. *Archives of Natural History* 10(2): 347-258 [Taylor: p. 354].
- Dance, 1986: 170-171, 228.
- Trew, 1987: 82; 1990: 86; 1993: 84.
- Fouché, 1995: 57.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 273.
- Taylor, Valerie (1935-****; Australia)
- Taylor, William Johnson (1833-1864; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1861: 66.
- Abbott, 1973: 165.
- Tchang[,] Si (****-****; China)
- Marine mollusks (1960s-1970s).
- Audibert & Clary, 2007: 102.
- Tchernov, Eitan (1935-2002; Israel)
- R. Rabinovich, 2004. In memoriam, Professor Eitan Tchernov, 1935-2002. *Haasiana*, Hebrew University of Jerusalem 2: 4-17 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- H. K. Mienis, 2012. The history of the Hebrew University mollusc collection. *Haasiana* (Jerusalem) 6: 5-10 [portrait].
- Te, George A. (1946-****; Philippines/U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 459-460; 1987: 132.
- Teare, Margaret M. (1894-1967; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1968. Margaret M. Teare. *The Nautilus* 81(3): 101.
- [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1967: 100 [1968].
- Abbott, 1973: 165.
- Teator, William Seward (1860-1930; U.S.A.)
- H. M. Garlinghouse, 1976. William Seward Teator (1860-1930). *The Nautilus* 90(1): 148-149, portrait.
- Tebble, Norman (1924-1998; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1998. Norman Tebble, zoologist and Director of the Royal Scottish Museum. *The Times* (London), August 20, 1998: 21 [portrait].
- S. J. Chambers, 1998. Norman Tebble. *The Independent* (London), Friday Review, Aug. 21, 1998: 6 [portrait].
- M. R. Shaw, 1998. Dr Norman Tebble, zoologist and museum director. *The Scotsman* (Edinburgh), July 28, 1998: 16 [portrait].
- J. D. Storer, 1998. Norman Tebble: two careers of a museum zoologist. *The Guardian* (Manchester), Aug. 13, 1998: 18 [portrait].
- J. A. Allen, 2000. Norman Tebble. *Year Book of the Royal Society of Edinburgh* 2000: 203-206 [biography].
- Teensma, Benjamin (1905-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 271.
- Tegland, Nellie May (1887-1930; U.S.A.)
- Paleontologist.
- Smith, 1974: 7.
- Hickman, 2008: 27; 2009: 23.
- Teiber, Petra (19**-****; Germany)
- *Anodonta* (1991).
- Teichert, Curt (1905-1996; Germany/U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 591-592.
- Cleevely, 1983: 284.
- Abbott, 1987: 132.
- E. L. Yochelson, 1988. The lives and time of Curt Teichert. *Senckenbergiana Lethaea* 69(1-2): 3-8, frontispiece [portraits].
- C. E. Brett, 1988. A tribute to Curt Teichert 60 years after his Ph.D. *Senckenbergiana Lethaea* 69(1-2): 9-11.

- Anonymous, 1989. List of publications by Curt Teichert. *Senckenbergiana Lethaea* 69(5-6): 601-628 [bibliography, portraits].
- J. A. Reinemund, 1998. Memorial to Curt Teichert 1905-1996. *Geological Society of America Memorials* 28: 39-42 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Teismann [Teijsmann, Teysmann], Johannes Elias (1808-1882; Netherlands/Indonesia)
Engel, 1986: 273.
- Teisseire, August Ethienne (1882-1950; France/Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 42-44.
Klappenbach, 1998: 54.
- Teissier, Georges (1900-1972; France)
● *Les mollusques* (1955).
1958. Titres et travaux scientifiques de Georges Teissier. Paris: Prieur et Robin [not seen].
- Teissier, Jacques [Colonel] (1780-1814; France)
Cailliez, 1983: 13.
Dance, 1986: 162.
Trew, 1990: 86.
Cailliez, 1995: 19.
J. C. Cailliez, 2001. Jacques Teissier (1780-1814), conchyliologue parisien. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 23(1): 4-15 [biography, portrait, list of taxa named after him].
- Teitgen, Mathilde (1952-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 460; 1987: 132.
- Teixeira, Maria Tereza Lopes (19**-****; Brazil)
- Telesio, Bernardino (1509-1588; Italy)
● Philosopher, natural historian.
- Telford, Polly S. (1924-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 592; 1987: 132.
- Tembrock, Maria Luise [Haller] (1917-1991; Germany)
J. Gründel, 1993. Dr. Maria Luise Tembrock. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 50-51: 65-67 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Temcharoen, Prasong (19**-****; Laos)
● Fresh-water gastropods (1971).
- Tempère, Joannes Albert (1847-1926; France)
● *Radulae* (1900); mostly noted for work on diatoms.
- Templado González, José (1957-****; Spain)
● *Fauna of the Mediterranean* (2000s).
- Temple, William (1889-1960; U.K.)
● *Collection in Leeds Museum*.
Norris, 1995b: 21.
- Temple, William Hewitt (1869-1960; U.K.)
S. G. Appleyard, 1977. William Hewitt Temple, 1869-1960. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 63: 52-53.
Norris, 2000: 22.
- Templer, William Force (1823-1892; U.K.)
● *Marine shells of Weymouth* (1852); collection to Lyme Museum.
Sykes, 1946: 128.
- Templeton, John (1766-1825; Ireland)
● Father of R. Templeton.
N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Templeton: p. 197].
H. C. G. Chesney, 1995. Ireland's pioneering malacologists – from dredging to *drummondii*. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 321-331.
E. C. Nelson, 2004. Templeton, John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 54: 103-104.
- Templeton, Robert (1802-1892; U.K.)
● Son of J. Templeton; mainly known as entomologist.
R. Nash & H. Ross, 1980. Dr. Robert Templeton Roy. Art. (1802-1892). *Ulster: Ulster Museum*, 48 pp., 8 pls. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
R. Nash, H. C. G. Ross & R. I. Vane-Wright, 1980. Contributions to Natural History by Dr Robert Templeton, R.A. with special reference to Ceylon – a request for information. *Irish Naturalists' Journal* 20(1): 30-33, pl. 4.
- Tenbrerth, W. P. (****-****; Australia)
- Ten Broek, A. N. Ch.; Broek, A. N. Ch. Ten

Ten Broeke, B.; see Paludanus, B.

Tenison-Woods, Julian Edmund [Reverend] (1832-1889; U.K./Australia)

- He added the Tenison in 1866.

W. T. Blanford, 1890. The anniversary address of the president ... The Reverend J. E. Tenison Woods Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society [of London] 46(3)(182) [Proceedings of the Geological Society of London]: 48.

J. M. Curran, 1890. Julian Edmund Tenison Woods. The Centennial Magazine, an Australian Monthly 2(6): 406-411 [portrait].

W. L. May, 1903. On Tenison-Woods types in the Tasmanian Museum, Hobart. Papers and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Tasmania 1902: 106-114.

Hamilton, 1906: 47.

Hedley, 1910: 337.

G. H. Hardy, 1916. List of the Tenison Woods types of Recent Mollusca in the Tasmanian Museum. Royal Society of Tasmania, Papers and Proceedings 1915: 61-73, 229-230.

Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 358, pl. 49; 1927b: 162, pl. 21 [portrait].

G. V. O'Neill, 1929. Life of the Reverend Julian Edmund Tenison Woods. Sydney: Pellegrini & Co., xvi + 416 pp. [portrait].

Lambrecht et al., 1938: 425

Cleavelly, 1983 285.

Dance, 1986: 230.

I. Loch, 1988. J. E. Tenison-Woods – Malacological Bibliography and Taxa. Sydney: Australian Museum, 6 + 17 pp.

N. W. Archbold, 1990 [“1989”]. J. E. Tenison Woods: his contributions to the Tertiary Geology of south eastern Australia. Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of New South Wales 122(3-4): 119-121.

D. Branagan, 1990 [“1989”]. The scientific work of Tenison Woods; a symposium: introduction. Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of New South Wales 122(3-4): 108 [portrait].

K. L. McDonnell, 1990 [“1989”]. Father Julian Tenison Woods and the Hawkesbury

Sandstone. Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of New South Wales 122(3-4): 123-126.

A. Player, 1990 [“1989”]. Julian Tenison Woods, scientist, 1832-1889. Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of New South Wales 122(3-4): 109-118 [partial bibliography].

J. Tranter, 1990. Fr Julian Tenison Woods – his role as founder of the sisters of St Joseph, Lochinvar, N.S.W. Journal of the Australian Catholic Historical Society 12: 45-58.

E. O. Eriksen, 1992. Father Julian Tenison Woods, missionary priest: apologia pro vita sua; comprising bibliography, explicatory notes and a general introduction. Brisbane: Sisters of Perpetual Adoration, viii + 144 pp. [bibliography, list of religious eponyms, catalogue of publications about Tenison Woods].

E. J. Moss, 1994. Father Julian Tenison Woods. pp. 33-71, in (T. A. McDonald, ed.), The Josephites. Penola (South Australia): 80 pp. [biography, portrait].

R. O'Brien, 1994. Julian Tenison Woods in Asia: mines and missions. Journal of the Historical Society of South Australia 22: 49-61.

M. M. Press, 1994. Julian Tenison Woods, 2nd ed.. North Blackburn (Victoria): Collins Dove, x + 277 pp. 8 pls. [biography, portraits].

D. F. Branagan, 1996. Julian Edmund Tenison Woods: late nineteenth century geology in Asia. Pp. 54-62, in: H.-Z. Wang, Y.-S. Zhai, B.-H. Shi & C.-S. Wang, ed., Development of geosciences disciplines in China. Wuhan: China University of Geosciences, iv + 154 pp.

Black, 1998: 10.

T. G. Bonney & H. C. G. Matthew, 2004. Woods, Julian Edmund Tenison. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 60: 216-217.

J. Holloway, 2008. Curiosity, collections, and William Legrand: aspects of a Tasmanian career, 1855 to 1902. Tasmanian Historical Studies 13: 83-110 [portraits].

D. F. Branagan, 2009. Some nineteenth- and twentieth-century Australian geological

- clerics. Geological Society of London, Special Publication 310: 171-195 [Tension-Woods: pp. 185-188, portrait].
- Ten Kate, H.; see Kate, H. ten
- Tennant, James (1808-1881; U.K.)
Woodward, 1861: 298.
M. P. Cooper, 1999. Bryce McMurdo Wright, father and son, 50 years of mineral dealing, 1845-1895; Part I: B. M. Wright Sr. Matrix: a Journal of the History of Minerals 7(1): 3-20 [Tennant: p. 16].
- Tennant, Stephen James Napier (1906-1987; U.K.)
P. Hoare, 1990. Serious pleasures: the life of Stephen Tennant. London: H. Hamilton, x + 463 pp. [biography, portraits].
P. Hoare, 2004. Tennant, Stephen James Napier. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 54: 125-127 [portrait].
- Tennent, James Emerson [Sir] (1804-1869; U.K.)
 - Book on Ceylon (1861) containing descriptions of new species of mollusks by Hanley; part of collection in Bristol Museum.
 Anonymous, 1901. Belfast Municipal Museum. The Irish Naturalist 10(1): 14 [concerning acquisition of his mollusk collection].
 G. C. Boase, 1898. Tennent, Sir James Emerson. Dictionary of National Biography 56: 65-66.
 G. C. Boase & E. Baigent, 2004. Tennent, Sir James Emerson. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 54: 129-130.
- Tenney, Abby Amy [née Gove] (1836-1903; U.S.A.)
 - *Young folks' pictures and stories of animals: for home and school, by Mrs. Sanborn Tenney, sea shells and river shells* (1887).
 Abbott, 1973: 165.
- Tenorio, Manuel J. (19**-****; Spain)
 - Coauthor of book on Conoidea (2009).
- Teppner, Wilfried von (1891-1961; Austria)
- Teramachi, Akibumi (1898-1978; Japan)
 Editor, 1958. [Birthday commemoration]. Venus 20(2): pl. 18 [portrait with biographical data on reverse; in Japanese].
 C. Oshima, 1967. Personality of the month. Hawaiian Shell News 15(9): 5 [portrait].
 T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of Japan. The Festivus 2(1): 2-3; [article reprinted (1971), Of Sea and Shore 2(1): 17-18].
 Anonymous, 1979. Recent death. The Nautilus 93(2-3): 83.
 Editor, 1979. Obituary of Mr. A. Teramachi. Venus 38(1): 77 [in Japanese].
 A. D'Attilio, 1979. Akibumi Teramachi (November 5, 1898 – December 6, 1978). A biographical sketch. New York Shell Club Notes 251: 4.
 M. Tabakotani, 1979. Akibumi Teramachi. New York Shell Club Notes 249: 1.
 W. W. Sutow, 1981. Mollusca [about A. Teramachi and the Toba Museum]. Texas Conchologist 17(2): [pagination unknown] [reprinted in New York Shell Club Notes 277: 3-4, Dec. 1981].
- Termier, Geneviève (née Delpy) (1917-2005; France)
 - Spouse of H. F. E. Termier; a co-author of the Mollusca section of the *Traité de zoologie* (1968); papers on fossil gastropods 1940s.
 R. Bourrouilh, 2006. Hommage à Madame Geneviève Termier, née Delpy 1917-2005. Géochronique 97: [page unknown] [portrait].
- Termier, Henri-François-Émile (1897-1989; France)
 - Spouse of G. Termier; a co-author of the Mollusca section of the *Traité de zoologie* (1968).
 R. Bourrouilh, 2006. Hommage à Madame Geneviève Termier, née Delpy 1917-2005. Géochronique 97: [page unknown] [portrait].
- Teroede, ___ [Paul?] (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 272.
- Terquem, Olry [M.D.] (1797-1887; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1888. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 36(1): 119-120.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 426.
 Cleavelly, 1983 285.
- Terry, J. S.; see Smith, J. T.

- Terry, Robert Adams (18**-1965; U.S.A.)
- Terryn, Yves (1975-****; Belgium)
- Volutidae (2005), Terebridae (2007), Tonidae (2007).
- Tertre, Jean Baptiste du (1610-1687; France)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 131.
- Terver, Ange Paulin (1798-1875; France)
- Collection in Natural History Museum, Lyon.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1876. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 24(1): 129-130 [short obituary].
- H. Crosse, 1876. *Nouvelles*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 24(2): 215.
- A. Locard, 1877. *Notice sur la vie et les travaux de A.-P. Terver*. Pp. i-ix, in: A. Locard, *Malacologie Lyonnaise ou description des mollusques terrestres & aquatiques des environs de Lyon d'après la collection Ange-Paulin Terver donnée au Muséum de Lyon par la famille Terver en 1876*. Paris: Henri Georg, x + 151 pp.
- Germain, 1930: 6.
- Dance, 1970: 69.
- Dance, 1986: 228.
- Audibert & Clary, 2007: 79, 93-98, 103.
- C. Audibert & F. Boyer, 2007. *Catalogue du matériel de G. Michaud et de A. Terver au Muséum de Lyon pour les taxa de mollusques continentaux décrits d'Algérie en 1833 et 1839*. Département du Rhône [Lyon], Musée des Confluences, *Cahiers Scientifiques* 13: 129-147 [portrait].
- Audibert, 2009: 60.
- Terzago, Paolo Maria (****-1695; Italy)
- Franchini et al., 1975: 65.
- Terzis, T. (19**-****; Australia)
- Hydrobiidae (1994).
- Tesch, Johan Jacob (1877-1954; Netherlands)
- Brother of P. Tesch.
- C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1957. In memoriam J. J. Tesch. *Basteria* 21(1-2): 1-3 [partial bibliography].
- Bruggen, 1977: 12 [portrait].
- L. B. Holthuis, 1985. Tesch, Johan Jacob. *Biografisch Woordenboek van Nederland* 2: 564-565.
- Holthuis, 1995: 91, 94-95, 118-119, 152 [portrait].
- Tesch, Ir. Pieter (1879-1961; Netherlands)
- Brother of J. J. Tesch; known as Pieter.
- Anonymous, 1944. *Huldiging van Dr. P. Tesch*. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 23: 131.
- J. H. Grutterink, 1944. Dr. Ir. P. Tesch mijnningénieur. *Verhandelingen van het Koninklijk Nederlands Geologisch Mijnbouwkundig Genootschap voor Nederland en Kolonien, Geologische serie* 14: 12-23, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
- G. J. A. Mulder, 1944. P. Tesch en de geografen. *Verhandelingen van het Koninklijk Nederlands Geologisch Mijnbouwkundig Genootschap voor Nederland en Kolonien, Geologische serie* 14: 337-346.
- C. E. W. van Panhuis, 1944. *Vijf-en-twintig jaar geologische kaart, naar aanleiding van de werkzaamheid van Dr. Ir. P. Tesch*. *Verhandelingen van het Koninklijk Nederlands Geologisch Mijnbouwkundig Genootschap voor Nederland en Kolonien, Geologische serie* 14: 7-11, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
- J. F. Steenhuis, 1944. *Lijst der geschriften van Dr. Ir. P. Tesch m.i., 1903-1943*. *Verhandelingen van het Koninklijk Nederlands Geologisch Mijnbouwkundig Genootschap voor Nederland en Kolonien, Geologische serie* 14: 25-36 [bibliography].
- A. A. Thiadens, 1961. In memoriam Dr. Ir. P. Tesch m.i. *Geologie en Mijnbouw* 40(10): 347-351 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- A. A. Thiadens, 1961. In memoriam Dr. Tesch. *Nieuwe Rotterdamse Courant* (Rotterdam), Sept. 25, 1961: 3.
- C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1962. In memoriam Dr. Ir. P. Tesch m.i. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 98: 999.
- Engel, 1986: 272.
- T. Meijer, 2009. *De geschiedenis van het*

- molluskenonderzoek bij de Rijks Geologische Dienst. Pp. 22-35, in: G. Cadée et al., eds., *Schitterende schelpen en slijmerige slakken: 75 jaar NMV; malacologie als hobby en professie*. Leiden: Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging, 142 pp. [portrait].
- Teskey, Margaret Crockett (1904-1997; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of P. H. Tesky.
- M. C. Teskey, 1968. An autobiography. *Hawaiian Shell News* 16(11): 6 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 460; 1987: 132-133.
- S. McMahan, 1997. Margaret Crockett Teskey, 1904-1997. *American Conchologist* 25(2): 23 [portrait].
- T. Rice, 1997. Margaret Crockett Teskey, 1904-1997. *Of Sea and Shore* 20(1): 10.
- Teskey, Percy Howard [Rip] (1903-1970; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of M. C. Teskey.
- Anonymous, 1970. P. H. Teskey. *New York Shell Club Notes* 160: 5 [simple death notice].
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1970*: 90 [1971].
- Tessier, Fernand (19**-****; France)
- Paleontology of Senegal (1952).
- Tessin, Carl Gustav [Count] (1695-1770; Sweden)
- Löwegren, 1952: 318, 367.
- B. Sallnäs, 1954. Tessin, Carl Gustav. *Svenska Män och Kvinnor: Biografisk Uppslagsbok* 7: 489-491, 1 pl. [portrait].
- M. Pinault-Sørensen, 1998. Dezallier d'Argenville, l'*Encyclopédie* et la *Conchyliologie*. *Recherches sur Diderot et sur l'Encyclopédie* 24: 101-148 [Tessin: p. 104].
- Boss, 1999: 106-108.
- Heller, 2007: 159-160.
- Museum Tessinianum* (1753) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Test, Avery Ransome [née Grant] (1902-1998; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of F. H. Test; thesis, papers on limpets.
- Smith, 1974: 7.
- Test, Fredrick H. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of A. R. Test; mostly known in vertebrate zoology; published one limpet paper.
- Testa, Domenico Maria (17**-18**; Italy)
- Four papers available on-line at: <http://www.dodoline.it/biosophia/docs/mollusca/mollusca.htm>
- Testa, Massimiliano (19**-****; Italy)
- Pliocene mollusks of Rio Torsero (2005).
- Testud, Anne-Marie (19**-****; France)
- Married as Réal-Testud; land snails.
- Téteau, Augustin Clément; see: Clément, Frère
- Tetens, Arnold (1886-1962; Germany)
- C. R. Boettger, 1964. Arnold Tetens (1886-1962). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 93(3-4): 165-168 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Kiss, 1986: 21-22.
- Haldemann, 1998: 199-200, fig. 6 [portrait].
- Tettelbach, Steven T. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Carriker, 2004: 210-211, 242 [portraits].
- Teuchert-Subke, Dagmar (19**-****; Germany)
- *Biomphalaria* (1988).
- Tevesz, Michael John (1948-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 460-461; 1987: 133.
- Teysmann, J. E.; see: Teijsmann, J. E.
- Thaanum, Ditlev Due (1867-1963; Denmark/ U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1952. Mr. Ditlev Thaanum. *Hawaiian Shell News* 1(5): 13.
- J. Q. Burch, 1957. The Thaanum collection, Honolulu. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 170: 9.
- Anonymous, 1962. 100th edition dedicated to Mr. Ditlev Thaanum. *Hawaiian Shell News* 10(4): 1 [portrait].
- M. W. B. McConnell, 1962. The Thaanum Genealogy. San Diego, California: privately published, 39 pp.
- Anonymous, 1963. Dr. Ditlev Thaanum mourned. *Hawaiian Shell News* 12(2): 2 [portrait] [reprinted in *HMS Bulletin*, November 2001: 7].
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1963*: 83 [1964].

- E. H. Bryan, Jr., 1964. D. D. Thaanum's shell collection. *Hawaiian Shell News* 12(4): 2.
- H. A. Rehder, 1969. Ditlev Thaanum, 1867-1963, a memorial sketch. *Occasional Papers of the Bernice P. Bishop Museum* 24(3): 27-45 [portraits].
- Abbott, 1973: 165-166.
- Dance, 1986: 228.
- Trew, 1990: 86.
- Johnson, 1996: 161-162.
- Rehder, 1997: 98-99.
- Thach, Nguyen Ngoc (19**-****; Vietnam)
- *A checklist of the Vietnamese shelled molluscs* (2002).
- Thackway, Albert Edward John (1885-19**; U.K./Australia)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 358; 1927b: 162, pl. 21.
- Thatcher, Charles Robert (1831-1878; U.K./Australia/ Shanghai)
- Also noted as a poet.
- Anonymous, 1879. The Late C. R. Thatcher. *Journal of Conchology* 2(6): 172. [short obituary notice].
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1879. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 27(1): 94.
- Theobald, William (1829-1908; India)
- B. Prashad, 1927. On the dates of publication of Hanley and Theobald's "Conchologia Indica." *Journal and Proceedings of the Asiatic Society of Bengal* (n.s.) 22(3): 129-130.
- Dean, 1936: 247.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 24. Indian catalogues. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 178.
- Dance, 1986: 228.
- Trew, 1990: 86; 1993: 85.
- Dance, 1999: 17.
- A. Norris & S. P. Dance, 2002. Sylvannus [sic] Charles Thorp Hanley (1819-1899) a Nineteenth-Century dilettante of the shell world. *Journal of Conchology* 37(4): 363-382 [see also the next paper].
- E. V. Coan & A. R. Kabat, 2002. Notice and comments on a paper about S. C. T. Hanley. *The Festivus* 34(8): 101-103.
- Adler, 2007: 91-92 [biography, portrait].
- E. V. Coan & A. R. Kabat, 2012. The malacological works and taxa of Sylvanus Hanley (1819-1899). *Malacologia* 55(2): 285-359 [Theobald: pp. 290, 292, 344].
- Collation of *Conchologia Indica* (1870-1876) by Hanley & Theobald given in Annex 1 to this list.
- Theroux, Roger B. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- F. W. Steimle et al., 1995. A history of benthic research in the NMFS Northeast Fisheries Science Center. *Marine Fisheries Review* 57(2): 1-13 [portrait].
- Thevenet, Adrienne Grace (1959-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 133.
- Thevet, André (1504-1592; France)
- M. Destombes, 1972. André Thevet (1504-1592) et sa contribution à la cartographie et à l'océanographie. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Edinburgh* (ser. B) 72: 123-131, pls. 1-2.
- Cuvier & Pietsch, 1995: 46, 51.
- J. B. de Vaux, 1995. Andre Thevet et Jean de Léry, technique d'une polémique au XVIe. siècle. Pp. 14-24, in: Y. Laissus, ed., *Les naturalistes français en Amérique du Sud XVIe.-XIXe. siècles*. Paris: Comité des travaux historiques et scientifiques, 461 pp.
- É. Sigwalt-Dumotier, 1995. Les voyageurs naturalistes au XVIe. siècle: André Thevet (1504?-1592). Pp. 25-41, in: Y. Laissus, ed., *Les naturalistes français en Amérique du Sud XVIe.-XIXe. siècles*. Paris: Comité des travaux historiques et scientifiques, 461 pp.
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. The marvelous, monstrous, mythical, marine mollusk, *Cochlea sarmatica* Thevet, 1575. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(81): 149-163.
- Heller, 2007: 160.
- Kusukawa, 2011: 195.
- Thiele, Günter (19**-****; Germany)
- *Gastropod anatomy* (1953).

- Thiele, Karl Hermann Johannes (1860-1935; Germany)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 358; 1927b: 162-163.
- B. Rensch, 1930. Johannes Thiele zum 70. Geburtstag. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 62(6): 201-209, pl. 11 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- F. P. Koumans, 1935. *Gemengd nieuws. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 4: 26.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1936. Book notes. 4. Thiele's "Handbuch der systematischen Weichtierkunde." *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 22(3): 136-137.
- Taki, Iw., 1937. [announcement of death]. *Venus* 7(2): 94. [no biographical data; in Japanese].
- E. Lamy, 1938. *Nécrologie. J. Thiele. Journal de Conchyliologie* 82(3): 259-260.
- R. Winckworth, 1938. Johannes Thiele, 1860-1935. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 23(1): 9-11 [bibliography].
- W. J. Clench, 1952. Dates of publication of Johannes Thiele: *Handbuch der Systematischen Weichtierkunde*, Jena, Germany. *The Nautilus* 66(1): 33.
- R. Robertson, 1957. Publication dates of Troschel's "Das Gebiss der Schnecken". *The Nautilus* 70(4): 136-138.
- Barnard, 1965: 30.
- B. Verdcourt, 1976. Bibliography of the papers of Johannes Thiele (1860-1935) relating to African non-marine Mollusca. *Achatina* 6: 127.
- S. Hackethal, 1985. *Kurzbibliographien und Porträts Berliner Zoologen. Wissenschaftliche Zeitschrift der Humboldt-Universität zu Berlin, Mathematisch-Naturwissenschaftliche Reihe* 34(3-4): 385-390, 401-406 [Thiele: p. 389, fig. 31; portrait].
- Kiss, 1985: 37-38.
- Dance, 1986: 228.
- R. Bieler & K. J. Boss, 1989. Johannes Thiele and his contributions to zoology. Part 1. Biography and bibliography. *Nemouria* 34: 30 pp.
- Trew, 1990: 86.
- K. J. Boss & R. Bieler, 1991. Johannes Thiele and his contributions to zoology. Part 2. Genus-group names (Mollusca), Additions and corrections to Part 1. *Nemouria* 39: 77.
- Handbuch der Systematischen Weichtierkunde* translated into English as: *Handbook of systematic malacology*; R. Bieler & P. M. Mikkelsen, scientific editors of translation. Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution Libraries and National Science Foundation, 1: xiii + 626 pp.; 2: xiv + 627-1189 (1992); (3-4): xv + 1190-1690 (1998).
- Fouché, 1995: 58.
- Duchamps, 1999: 16.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 276.
- M. Glaubrecht, 2012. More slug(-ish) science: another annotated catalogue on types of tropical pulmonate slugs (Mollusca: Gastropoda) in the collection of the Natural History Museum Berlin. *Zoosystematics and Evolution* 88(1): 33-51 [biography, portraits].
- Deutsche Tiefsee Expedition* (1904) available on-line at: <http://www.vetigastropoda.com/publications.html>
- Collations of *Das Gebiss der Schnecken* (1876-1881), *Handbuch der Zoologie* (1925-1926), and *Handbuch der systematischen Weichtierkunde* (1929-1935) given in Annex 1 to this list.
- Collation of contributions in the Küster edition of Martini & Chemnitz given in Annex 2 to this list.
- Thielemans, Alphonse (1922-2000; Belgium)
- R. Houart, 2001. In memoriam. Alphonse Thielemans. *Novapex, Société* 2(1): 8-9 [portrait].
- Thielens, Armand (1833-1878; Belgium)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 22. Paulucci's collection. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 177.
- Thiengo, S. C. (19**-****; Brazil)
- Simone, 2003: 143.
- Thierry, Jacques (19**-****; France)
- Thesis on Jurassic ammonites (1978).

- Thiers, [Count of] (****-****; France)
Dance, 1986: 42.
- Thiessen, E. (18**-19**; Germany)
● Cretaceous mollusks (1895).
- Third, May (****-1982; New Zealand)
A. Perrott, 1985. Shell queen of Shannon. *Poirieria* 14(1): 18.
- Thiriot-Quévieux, Catharine (19**-****; France)
● Larvae, chromosomes from 1970s.
- Thirioux, Louis Etienne (1846-1917; France/
Mauritius)
Griffiths & Florens, 2006: 40.
- Thollesson, Mikael (19**-****; Sweden)
● Nudibranchs from 1990s.
- Thomas, Abram Owen (1876-1931; U.K./U.S.A.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 428.
Cleevely, 1983 286.
- Thomas, B. C. (18**-1***; France)
Smith, 1906: 721.
- Thomas, D. E.; see Underwood, D. E.
- Thomas, Frank Bancroft (19**-****; U.S.A.)
● Scallops (1978).
- Thomas, Gethin Rhys (19**-****; U.K.)
● Thesis on *Margaritifera* conservation (2011).
- Thomas, Grace Jean (1921-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 592; 1987: 133.
- Thomas, H. (18**-19**; Australia)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 358; 1927b: 163.
- Thomas, Helen (19**-1979; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1979. In memoriam. The Dredgings; Pacific Northwest Shell News 19(3): 6.
- Thomas, Lawrence Everett (1911-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 460-461.
E. G. Leehman, 1975. Sheller profile – the Thomas family. *Hawaiian Shell News* 24(1): 7 [portrait].
Abbott, 1987: 133.
- Thomas, M. B. (****-****; U.K.)
E. A. Smith, 1897. Notes on some type-specimens in the British Museum. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 2(5): 229-232.
Dance, 1986: 228.
- Thomas, Marguerite Tillman (1913-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 461; 1987: 133.
- Thomas, Martin Louis Hall (1935-****; U.K./
Canada)
Abbott, 1973: 461; 1987: 133.
- Thomas, Philippe Étienne (1843-1910; France)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 428.
Cleevely, 1983 287.
- Thomas, Robert Edward [Reverend] (18**-****;
U.K.)
Heginbothom, 1946: 461.
- Thomas, Ronald Frank (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 592; 1987: 133.
- Thomas de Cantimpré (1200-1272; France)
G.-F. Dollfus, 1928. Thomas de Catimpré. P. 165, in: *Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 71(2): 155-184 [as "Catimpré; 1186-1243].
- Thomasset, H. P. (****-1943?; Seychelles/South
Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 51.
- Thomé, José Willibaldo (1930-****; Brazil)
Abbott, 1973: 461-462.
Olazarri, 1975: 82, 94.
Abbott, 1987: 133.
Oliveira & Almeida, 2000: 51.
Simone, 2003: 143.
- Thomel, Gérard (19**-****; France)
● Ammonites (1964).
- Thompson, Arthur R. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
A. R. Thompson, P. L. McGinty & T. L. McGinty, 1951. Dredging from the cruiser *Triton*. *The Nautilus* 65(2): 37-43.
- Thompson, Carl Max (1949-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 593; 1987: 133.
- Thompson, D'Arcy Wentworth (1860-1948; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1944. Sir D'Arcy W. Thompson, C.B., F.R.S., a professorial record. *Nature* 154(3920): 761.

- Anonymous, 1948. Sir D'Arcy Thompson; Science and Humanism. *The Times* (London), June 22, 1948: 7.
- Anonymous, 1948. Prof Sir D'Arcy Thompson died; "Admirable Crichton" of Scottish scholarship. *The Scotsman* (Edinburgh), June 22, 1948.
- G. E. Hutchinson, 1948. Marginalia: In memoriam, D'Arcy Wentworth Thompson (1860-1948). *American Scientist*, 36(4): 577-581, 600, 602, 604, 606.
- G. E. Hutchinson, 1948. In memoriam, D'Arcy Wentworth Thompson (1860-1948). *American Scientist* 36(4): 577-581, 600, 602, 604, 606.
- C. Dobell, 1949. D'Arcy Wentworth Thompson, 1860-1948. *Obituary Notices of Fellows of the Royal Society* 6(18): 599-617, 1 pl. [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- R. Winckworth, 1949. D'Arcy Wentworth Thompson. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 28(1): 5.
- R. D'Arcy Thompson, 1958. D'Arcy Wentworth Thompson: the scholar-naturalist, 1860-1948. London: Oxford University Press, xii + 244 pp., frontispiece [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- P. J. Bowler, 1983. *The eclipse of Darwinism: anti-Darwinian evolution theories in the decades around 1900*. Baltimore: Johns Hopkins University Press, xii + 291 pp. [Thompson: pp. 155-158].
- Laverack, 1983: 358-359.
- Trew, 1987: 82.
- R. M. Dobson, 2001. Prominent Glasgow Natural History Society zoologists. *The Glasgow Naturalist* 23(6): 106-110 [Thompson: p. 107].
- W. T. Calman & D. S. Falconer, 2004. Thompson, Sir D'Arcy Wentworth. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 54: 411-412.
- Williams, 2009: 27, 37-38.
- D. Sepkoski, 2012. *Rereading the fossil record: the growth of paleobiology as an evolutionary discipline*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 432 pp. [Thompson: pp. 91-105].
- Thompson, Douglas Jay (1954-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 133.
- Thompson, Esther H. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Devonian gastropods (1970s).
- Thompson, Flora Jane [née Timms] (1876-1947; U.K.)
- J. Chatfield, 1989. Flora Thompson on snails. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 108: 169-170.
- G. Lindsay, 2004. Thompson [née Timms], Flora Jane. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 54: 430-431 [portrait].
- Thompson, Fred Gilbert (1934-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 462; 1987: 134.
- F. G. Thompson, 1998. Up close and personal with past presidents. *American Malacological Union Newsletter* 29(1): 5.
- Thompson, Helen (****-1971; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1971. In memoriam. *The Festivus* 2(9): 3.
- Thompson, Isaac Cooke (1843-1903; U.K.)
- W. E. Hoyle, 1904. Isaac Cooke Thompson, F.L.S. *Journal of Conchology* 11(1): 14-15.
- Thompson, Iva S. (1923-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 134.
- Thompson, Ivan Everett (1904-1978; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 462.
- Anonymous, 1978. In memoriam. *The Festivus* 10(7): 50.
- Abbott, 1987: 134, 162.
- Thompson, Joel B. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Triassic bivalves (1987).
- Thompson, John Vaughan [M.D.] (1779-1847; Ireland/Australia)
- Collected in Madagascar and Mauritius.
- Thompson, Lillian Dyer (18**-19**; U.S.A.?)
- Thompson, Stanley Paul (1937-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 593; 1987: 134.
- Thompson, Thomas Everett (1933-1990; U.K.)
- A. Bebbington, 1990. Obituary. T. E. Thompson, ..., 1933-1990. *Journal of Molluscan Studies* 56(3): 455-461 [bibliography].

- R. Cattaneo-Vietti, 1990. Necrologio: T. E. Thompson. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 8(3-4): 50-51.
- M. Edmunds, 1990. Obituary: Thomas Everett Thompson. *Porcupine Newsletter* 4(8): 187.
- Anonymous, 1991. Memorial to Dr T. E. Thompson. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 16: 11.
- C. Little & A. L. Grenfell, 1991 [“1989”]. Obituary: Thomas Everett Thompson (1933-1990). *Proceedings of the Bristol Naturalists’ Society* 49: 10-11 [portrait].
- Thompson, William (1805-1852; Ireland)
- Melville, 1890: 210.
- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Thompson: pp. 190-200].
- H. C. G. Chesney, 1995. Ireland’s pioneering malacologists – from dredging to *drummondii*. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 321-331 [Thompson: pp. 325-327].
- G. V. Morson, 2004. Thompson, William. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 54: 476-477 [portrait].
- Moore 2007: 13.
- Thompson, William (1822-1879; U.K.)
- Dredged material studied by Jeffreys. Sykes, 1946: 128.
- Thompson, Zadock (1796-1856; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1856. Obituary of Prof. Thompson. Appendix 1, pp. 37-47, in: A. Young, ed., *Vermont State Geologist, Preliminary report on the natural history of the state of Vermont*. Burlington: C. Goodrich, 88 pp. [reprinted from the *Franklin County Journal* (St. Albans, Vermont)].
- G. F. Houghton, 1856. Obituary of Professor Zadoc [sic] Thompson. *American Journal of Science* (ser. 2) 22(64): 44-49 [reprinted from *Franklin County Journal*, Vermont].
- Anonymous, 1894. Sketch of Zadoc [sic] Thompson. *Popular Science Monthly* 46(2), 262-277.
- G. H. Perkins, 1902. Sketch of the life of Zadock Thompson. *American Geologist* 29(2): 65-71, 1 pl. [bibliography, portrait] [reprinted (1902), Report of the state geologist on the mineral industries and geology of certain areas of Vermont (for 1901-02) 3: 7-13, 1 pl.].
- Abbott, 1973: 166.
- Elliott, 1979: 249.
- J. K. Graffagnino, 1979. Zadock Thompson and the story of Vermont. *Vermont History* 47(4): cover, 237-257 [portrait].
- J. K. Graffagnino, 1984. Zadock Thompson: versatile Green Mountain scholar. *Vermont History News* 35(1): 37-42 [portrait].
- Thomson, Basil Home [Sir] (1861-1939; U.K./Fiji)
- E. I. Carlyle, 1949. Thomson, Sir Basil Home. *Dictionary of National Biography, Supplement 1931-1940*: 857.
- Trew, 1993: 85.
- N. Rutherford, 2004. Thomson, Sir Basil Home. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 54: 492-493.
- Thomson, Charles Wyville [Sir] (1830-1882; U.K.)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1883. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 31(1): 94-95.
- W. Herdman, 1923. *Founders of oceanography and their work*. New York: Longmans, Green & Co, x + 340 pp. [Thomson: pp. 36-67].
- A. A. Manten, 1972. C. Wyville Thomson, J. Murray, and the “Challenger” Expedition. *Earth Science Reviews* 8(2): 255-266.
- P. D. Thomas, 1976. Thomson, Sir Charles Wyville. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 13: 360-361.
- Laverack, 1983: 366.
- G. N. Swinney, 1999. A natural history collection in transition: Wyville Thomson and the relationship between the University of Edinburgh and the Edinburgh Museum of Science and Art. *Journal of the History of Collections* 11(1): 51-70 [portrait].
- A. L. Rice, 2004. Thomson, Sir Charles Wyville. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 54: 496-497.
- Thomson, Harriet W. (****-1967?; U.S.A.)

- [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1967: 100 [1968].
- Thomson, John H. (1824-1896; U.S.A.)
- A. B. Kendig, 1899. John H. Thomson. *The Nautilus* 13(10): 113-114.
 - Turner, 1952: 5.
 - Abbott, 1973: 166 [two entries, one misspelled as Thompson].
- Thomson, Joseph (1858-1895; U.K.)
- African specimens described by E. A. Smith (1881).
 - H. A. Webster, 1899. Thomson, Joseph. *Dictionary of National Biography* 19: 742-745.
 - B. Verdcourt, 1983. Collectors in East Africa – 6. J. Thomson. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 84: 67-70 [biography].
 - Dance, 1986: 228.
 - Trew, 1993: 85.
 - R. I. Rotberg, 2004. Thomson, Joseph. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 54: 536-539 [portrait].
- Thomson, W. P. (****-1966; New Zealand)
- Anonymous, 1966. Obituary. *Poirieria, Conchology Section, Auckland Institute and Museum* 3(4-5): 72.
- Thonning, Peter [M.D.] (1775-1848; Denmark)
- O. G. Petersen, 1903. Thonning, Peter, 1775-1848. *Dansk biografisk lexicon, tillige omfattende Norge for tidsrummet 1537-1814* (Kjøbenhavn) 17: 242-243.
 - Tomlin, 1942d: 99 [collection sold in 1848].
 - C. Christensen, 1983. Thonning, Peter, 1775-1848. *Dansk Biografisk Leksikon* (2nd ed.) 14: 509.
 - Trew, 1990: 86.
- Thorent, [André-Marie?] (1771?-18**; Belgium)
- Mesozoic mollusks (1830s-1840s).
- Thornley, Gertrude (1906-1997; Australia)
- Anonymous, 1996. Selected writings. *The Sydney Sheller (Special Issue)*: 5-12.
 - M. Keats, 1996. Miss Gertie Thornley recognized by her peers. *Australian Shell News* 92: 6.
 - I. Loch, 1996. G. Thornley – malacological bibliography. *The Sydney Sheller (Special Issue)*: 17-18.
 - W. Ponder, 1996. Gertrude Thornley – an appreciation. *The Sydney Sheller (Special Issue)*: 1.
 - B. Thornley, 1996. Miss Gertrude Thornley. *The Sydney Sheller (Special Issue)*: 2-4 [biography, portrait].
 - M. Keats, 1998. Obituary: vale Gertrude (Gertie) Thornley. *Australian Shell News* 99-100: 2 [portrait].
- Thorpe, Fran Hutchings (1937-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 593-594; 1987: 134.
 - Thorpe, Charles
 - Relative of S. Hanley; authored one book on mollusks.
 - E. V. Coan & A. R. Kabat, 2012. The malacological works and taxa of Sylvanus Hanley (1819-1899). *Malacologia* 55(2): 285-359 [Thorpe: pp. 291, 344].
- Thorpe, John P. (19**-****; U.K.)
- *Patella* genetics.
- Thorpe, Spencer R., Jr. (****-1990; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1963. [untitled]. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 4(2): N5.
 - Anonymous, 1991. [Obituary of] Spencer R. Thorpe, Jr. *California Monthly, The Magazine of the California Alumni Association* 101(5): 38.
- Thorson, Gunnar Axel Wright (1906-1971; Denmark)
- Spärck, 1953: xii.
 - Anonymous, 1971. Obituary: Professor Gunnar Thorson. *Nature* 230(5296): 607.
 - Anonymous, 1971. [notice of death]. *The Nautilus* 84(4): 144.
 - A. M. Christensen, 1971. Gunnar Thorson 1906-1971. *Ophelia* 9(1): 1-9, portrait.
 - P.-H. Fischer, 1971. Necrologie: Gunnar Thorson. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 109(1): 42.
 - H. Lemche, 1971. Gunnar Axel Wright Thorson, 31 December 1906 – 25 January 1971. *Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra*

- Dansk Naturhistorisk Forening 134: 205-216 [portrait, biography, bibliography].
- D. Raeihle, 1971. Gunnar Thorson. New York Shell Club Notes 170: 2.
- Death noted in American Malacological Union Bulletin for 1971: 70 [1972].
- W. E. Ankel, 1972. Gunnar Thorson in memoriam (31 December, 1906 to 25 January, 1971). *Marine Biology* 16: 183-184 [biography, portrait].
- A. M. Christensen, 1972. Gunnar Thorson and the Mediterranean. *Israel Journal of Zoology* 21: 135-141.
- Wolff, 1979: 119-120, 126 [portrait].
- Walzer, 1981: 52-53, 61-62.
- T. Wolff, 1983. Thorson, Gunnar Axel Wright, 1906-71. *Dansk Biografisk Leksikon* (2nd ed.) 14: 530-532.
- T. Habe, 1987. [Biohistory of malacologists (67) Gunner [sic] Axel Wright Thorson.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 18(2): 61-62 [in Japanese].
- Hylleberg, 2009: 95.
- Thorson, Margaret (1921-2010; U.S.A.)
- L. Christman, 2011. Margaret Thorsen: a Shell Museum Legend. [Bailey-Matthews] *Shell Museum News* 82: 2.
- Thorsson, Wesley Matthew (1922-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 134.
- Thouars, A. A. du Petit- & L. M. A. du Petit; see: Dupetit-Thouars, A. A. & L. M. A.
- Thunberg, Carl Peter (1743-1828; Sweden)
- Mainly known as botanist and entomologist; collected in Japan and elsewhere.
- Swainson, 1840: 357.
- Löwegren, 1952: 367.
- S. Lundman, 1954. Thunberg, Carl Peter. *Svenska Män och Kvinnor: Biografisk Uppslagsbok* 7: 533-534 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 67.
- Mearns & Mearns, 1988: 465.
- L. C. Rookmaaker, 1989. The zoological exploration of southern Africa 1650-1790. Rotterdam: A.A. Balkema, xii + 368 pp., 16 pls. [Thunberg: pp. 148-162].
- Cuvier & Pietsch, 1995: 125, 133.
- Heller, 2007: 160.
- Thurgood, William (1876-1949; U.K.)
- Railway official; collection in Leeds Museum.
- J. W. Jackson, 1950. Obituary. W. Thurgood, 1876-1949. *Journal of Conchology* 23(4): 119-120.
- Norris, 1995b: 21; 2000: 23.
- Thurmann, Jules (1804-1855; Switzerland)
- Paleontology of Jura mountains 1860s, completed posthumously by A. Étallon.
- M. J. Joachim, ed., 1931. Jules Thurman (1804-1855): autobiographie. *Bulletin de la Société d'Histoire Naturelle de Colmar* (n.s.) 22: 17-43, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 429-430.
- Cleevely, 1983: 288.
- Thurmond, John T. (1941-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 594; 1987: 134.
- Thurston, Edgar (1855-1935; U.K./India)
- Trew, 1987: 82.
- Thurston, Pat (19**-2008; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 2008. In memoriam. Pat Thurston. *The Dredgings; Newsletter of the Pacific Northwest Shell Club* 48(6): 5 [portrait].
- Thwing, Edward W. (1868-1943; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1943. Edward W. Thwing, 1868-1943. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 22: 3.
- H. R. Hill, 1961. Some conchologists I have known. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports* 27: 42.
- Tiago, Claudio Gonçalves (19**-****; Brazil)
- Fauna of São Paulo (1993).
- Tiba, Ranji (1909-1993; Japan)
- S. Kosuge, ed., 1993. The memories of the late Mr. Ranji Tiba, 28 April 1909-20 May 1993. *Institute of Malacology, North Pacific Shells* 19: 28 pp., incl. 5 + 2 pls.
- Tiberi, Nicola (18**-1885; Italy)

- H. Crosse, 1884. [Tiberi collection acquired by Monterosato]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 31(4): 288.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1886. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 34(1): 119. [short obituary]
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 21. Tiberi's Pompeian shells. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 177.
- Dance, 1986: 228.
- Trew, 1990: 86.
- Tice, Duward F. (1898-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 594; 1987: 134.
- Tichy, Gottfried von (19**-****; Austria)
• Paleontological papers from 1970s.
- Tiffany, William James, III (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 594-595; 1987: 134.
- Tilesius von Tilenau, Wilhelm Gottlieb [Gottlob] [M.D.] (1769-1857; Germany)
W. Hess, 1894. Tilesius, Wilhelm Gottfried [sic]. *Allgemeine Deutsche Biographie* 38: 298-299.
Cuvier & Pietsch, 1995: 187, 194.
Damkaer, 2002: 156-157 [portrait].
- Tillier, Annie (19**-****; France)
• Spouse of S. Tillier.
Fouché, 1995: 58.
- Tillier, Simon (19**-****; France)
• Spouse of A. Tillier.
- Timm, Viji J. (19**-****; Estonia)
Egorov, 2004: 34.
- Timmerman, John (****-****; U.S.A.)
M. R. Foglino, 1988. Meet John Timmerman. *American Conchologist* 16(3): 17 [portrait].
- Timmermans, Adriana S. (19**-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 275.
- Timmermans, L. P. (19**-****; U.K.)
• Thesis on shell formation (1969).
- Tinbergen, Lukas (1915-1955; Netherlands)
Voous, 1995: 492-495 [portrait].
Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Tinker, Spencer Wilkie (1909-1999; U.S.A.)
• *Pacific sea shells* (1958, 1962).
E. G. Leehman, 1973. Spencer W. Tinker ends 32 years service as aquarium director. *Hawaiian Shell News* 21(1): 1, 7.
Abbott, 1973: 462; 1987: 134.
W. Thorsson, 1999. Spencer Wilkie Tinker 1909-1999. *American Conchologist* 27(2): 21.
W. Thorsson, 1999. Spencer Wilkie Tinker. *HMS Bulletin*, May 1999: 9-10 [portrait] [reprinted in *Of Sea and Shore* 22(2): 96-97 without portrait].
- Tintant, Henri (1918-2002; France/Portugal)
C. Ruget, 2003. Henri Tintant 1918-2002. *Universidade Nova de Lisboa, Ciências da Terra* 15: 263-266 [list of taxa, partial bibliography].
- Tippett, Donn Lloyd (1924-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 463; 1987: 134.
Rehder, 1997: 186.
- Tirant, Gilbert [M.D.] (18**-****; France)
Audibert & Clary, 2007: 95, 96, 98.
- Tirard, Philippe (19**-****; France)
- Tischbein, Peter Friedrich Ludwig (1813-1883; Germany)
W. Kobelt, 1883. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 15(11-12): 188.
Zilch, 1967: 42.
- Tischler, W. (19**-****; Germany)
• Behavior of *Helix pomatia* 1970s.
- Tisselli, Morena (1963-****; Italy)
• Spouse of L. Giunchi; co-author of marine gastropods (2000s).
Repetto et al., 2011: 128, 155, 164, 321.
- Tissot, Marcel Théodore (1807-1888; France)
• Collection sold by P. Gélet.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1889. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 37(1): 96.
- Titova, Lyudmila Valer'evna (1959-****; Russia)
• Paleontologist; fossil gastropods.
Egorov, 2004: 34.

- Tittoni, _____ (****-****; France)
 Anonymous, 1964. Nécrologie. l'Ingénieur Tittoni. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 104(3): 114 [simple statement of death].
- Tjhen, K. Y. (19**-****; *****)
 • *Marisa* physiology (1972).
- Toba, Genzo (1872-1946; Japan)
 T. Kanamaru, 1949. Memories of Mr. Genzo Toba. *Venus* 14(5-8): 274-275 [portrait; in Japanese].
 T. Habe, 1993. [Biohistory of malacologists (86) Genzo Toba (1872-1946).] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 24(2): 55-56 [in Japanese].
- Tobias, D. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 275.
- Tobin, James Donald (1921-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 463; 1987: 134-135.
- Tobleman, Fred R. (1891-1968; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1968. Fred R. Tobleman. *New York Shell Club Notes* 144: 1.
 H. B. Baker, 1968. Fred R. Tobleman. *The Nautilus* 82(2): 72.
 D. Raeihle, 1968. The Fred Tobleman collection. *New York Shell Club Notes* 147: 2.
 [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1968*: 79 [1968].
 F. Tobleman, 1969. Forty years a conchologist. *New York Shell Club Notes* 153: 5-6 [posthumous; some biographical material].
 Abbott, 1975: 516-517.
- Todd, Christopher David (19**-****; U.K.)
 • Publications on nudibranchs from 1970s.
- Todd, James Edward (1846-1922; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 166.
- Todd, Jonathan A. (19**-****; U.K.)
 • Fossil Gastropoda.
- Todd, Richard Alfred (****-1932; U.K.)
 Heginbotham, 1946: 462.
- Toffoletto, Ferdinando (19**-****; Italy)
 • Non-marine fauna of Italy (1960s-1970s).
- Toilliez, Albert (1816-1865; Belgium)
 Duchamps, 1982: 31.
- Tokioka, Takasi (19**-****; Japan)
 • Pelagic opisthobranchs 1950s-1960s.
- Tokmakova, Nataliya Pavlovna (1947-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 34.
- Tokunaga, S.; see: Yoshiwara, S.
- Toldo, Giovanni (18**-19**; Italy)
 • Miocene Mitridae (1889).
- Toll, Ronald Bruce (1955-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 135.
 Rehder, 1997: 181.
- Tolley, Ed (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Carriker, 2004: 152 [portrait].
- Tollin, Oscar (19**-19**; U.S.A.)
- Tolman, Glenn (19**-****; U.S.A.)
 • *Tonna* (2001).
- Tolmer, L. (1***-19**; France)
 • Nudibranchs 1920s-1930s.
- Tolnay, Ferenc (18**-19**; Hungary)
 A. Varga, 2009. Régi anyagok a Mátra Múzeum (Gyöngyös) Mollusca-gyűjteményében. *Folia Historico Naturalia Musei Matraensis* 33: 25-51 [Tolnay, p. 49, sample labels].
- Tolstikova, Nadezhda Vassilievna (1932-****; Russia)
 • Paleontologist.
 Egorov, 2004: 34.
- Toluzzi, A. (19**-****; Australia)
 • Freshwater of Australia (1993).
- Tomicic Karzulovic, Jorge Juan (1940-1992; Chile/Peru)
- Tomlin, John Read le Brockton (1864-1954; U.K.)
Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 16(1): frontispiece [portrait] (1924).
 Anonymous, 1955. J. R. le B. Tomlin. *Proceedings of the Royal Entomological Society of London (Series C, Journal of Meetings)* 19(11): 69-70.
 E. A. Salisbury, 1955. Obituary. J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1864-1954. *Journal of Conchology* 24(2): 29-33, pl. 2 [portrait].

- H. O. Ricketts, 1955. List of molluscan names proposed by J. R. le B. Tomlin. *Journal of Conchology* 24(2): 33-39.
- H. O. Ricketts & A. E. Salisbury, 1954. List of papers on Mollusca and obituaries of conchologists published by the late J. R. le B. Tomlin. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 31(3-4): 87-94.
- A. E. Salisbury, 1955. J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1864-1954. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 31(3-4): 85-87.
- Abbott, 1963: 29.
- Barnard, 1965: 30.
- S. P. Dance, 1971. The Melvill-Tomlin shell collection: legacy of a great collector. *Amgueddfa (Cardiff)* 8: 27-33.
- Cleavelly, 1983 288-289.
- Dance, 1986: 174-175, 228.
- Trew, 1987: 82.
- N. McMillan, 1990. John Reade [sic] Le Brockton Tomlin (1864-1954). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 113: 291-292.
- A. Trew, 1990. John R. le B. Tomlin's new molluscan names. Cardiff: National Museum of Wales, 101 pp.
- Trew, 1993: 85.
- A. N. van der Bijl, 1995. Het kontakt van M. M. Schepman met J. C. Melvill en J. R. le B. Tomlin. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 285: 86-92.
- Fouché, 1995: 10.
- J. E. Chatfield, 1998. Shells at Hastings: the shell collections at Hastings Museum and Art Gallery, East Sussex. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 147: 90-102.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 278.
- J. Gallichan, 2003. Documenting the past: insights into the Tomlin archive. *Mollusc World* 3: 11.
- J. Gallichan, 2007. Documenting the past: the Tomlin Archive. P. 68, in: K. Jordaens et al., eds., *World Congress of Malacology Antwerp 15-20 July 2007, Abstracts*, lxxix + 298 pp.
- J. Chatfield, 2009. J. R. le B. Tomlin's residence in Reading and St. Leonards near Hastings and his connection with the local museum. *Mollusc World* 20: 12-13.
- Tommasi, Anselmo (****-1891; Italy)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1892. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 40(1): 114.
- Tompa, Alex Stephen (1947-1989; Hungary/ U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 463; 1987: 135.
- Burch, 1981: 5.
- Tonapi, G. T. (19**-****; India)
- Coauthor of booklet on fresh-water mollusks of Poona (1963); mostly known as entomologist.
- Tongioli, M. (19**-****; Italy)
- Coauthor with A. Rau on Triassic bivalves (1966).
- Tonozuka, Takamasa (19**-****; Japan)
- Opisthobranchs of Indonesia (2003).
- Toorn, A. A. J. H. van der (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 275.
- Toppin, _____ (****-****; South Africa)
- Trew, 1987: 82.
- Torchino, Menico (1932-****; Italy)
- M. Torchio, 1995. *Nota autobiografica (II), Fusi-Pavia, [12] pp. [portraits]*.
- Torell, Otto Martin (1828-1900; Sweden)
- C. Caldenius, 1955. *Torell, Otto Martin. Svenska Män och Kvinnor: Biografisk Uppslagsbok* 8: 9-10, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- Torigoe, Kenji (19**-****; Japan)
- Oysters in Japan (1981).
- Tornaritis, George (19**-****; Cyprus)
- *Mediterranean sea shells: Cyprus* (1987), *Shells and art: the ornaments of Aphrodite* (2001).
- Tornos, Lucas de (1810-1882; Spain)
- R. Araujo, O. Soriano & Ma. Angeles Ramos, 1992. The mollusc collection of the Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales (Madrid, Spain). *Proceedings of the Tenth International Malacological Congress, Tübingen 1989, 1: 625-628.*

- Tornquist, Alexander Johannes Heinrich (1868-1944; Germany)
- Paleontologist.
- Torr, William George (1853-1939; U.K./Australia)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 358-359; 1927b: 163, pl. 21 [portrait].
- A. D. Hunt, 1990. Torr, William George (1853-1939). Australian Dictionary of Biography 12: 244-245 [portrait].
- Black, 1998: 10.
- Torre, Carolina de la (19**-20**; Cuba)
- Grand-niece of Carlos de la Torre.
- A. R. Kabat, R. Hershler & A. González-Guillén, 2012. Resolution of taxonomic problems associated with the complex publication history of the seminal Torre and Bartsch monograph on Cuban Urocoptidae (Gastropoda, Pulmonata). Zootaxa 3362: 43-53.
- Torre, D. (19**-****; Italy)
- Rudists (1960s).
- Torre y Callejas, Alfredo Arturo de la (1917-2002; Cuba)
- Nephew of C. de la Torre.
- Rehder, 1997: 119, 138.
- O. J. Vázquez, 2003. Alfredo Arturo de la Torre y Callejas, 1917-2002. Cocuyo, Carta Informativa de los Zoólogos de Invertebrados de Cuba (Museo Nacional de Historia Natural, Habana) 13: 30-34 [portrait].
- Breure & González Guillén, 2010: 5 [portrait].
- A. R. Kabat, R. Hershler & A. González-Guillén, 2012. Resolution of taxonomic problems associated with the complex publication history of the seminal Torre and Bartsch monograph on Cuban Urocoptidae (Gastropoda, Pulmonata). Zootaxa 3362: 43-53.
- Torre y de la Huerta, Carlos de la (1858-1950; Cuba)
- Uncle of A. A. de la Torre; cousin of C. T. Ramsden.
- The Nautilus 52(2): frontispiece [portrait] (1938).
- T. Barbour, 1945. A naturalist in Cuba. Boston: Little, Brown and Company, x + 317 pp. [biography, portrait].
- A. Martínez Bello, 1945. Dn. [sic] Carlos de la Torre, biografía sintética de un sabio. Cuba, Boletín Quincenal (Dirección de Propaganda, Defensa Civil) 1(8): 16, 28-32 [biography, portrait].
- Chardon, 1949: 275-279, pl. 19 [portrait].
- Aguayo, 1950: 16-18.
- C. G. Aguayo, 1950. Don Carlos de la Torre y Huerta. Circulares de la Sociedad Malacológica "Carlos de la Torre," 1: 273-275.
- C. G. Aguayo, 1950. Don Carlos de la Torre y Huerta, 1858-1950. Revista de la Sociedad Malacológica 7(2): 41-43, frontispiece [portrait].
- C. G. Aguayo & M. L. Jaume, 1950. Bibliografía malacológica de Don Carlos de la Torre. Agonía, Número Póstumo Extraordinario en Homenaje al Primer Centenario de la Bandera Cubana (Havana): 119-129, 1 pl. [malacological bibliography; portrait].
- C. G. Aguayo & I. Pérez Farfante, 1950. Bibliografía general de Don Carlos de la Torre y Huerta. Agonía, Número Póstumo Extraordinario en Homenaje al Primer Centenario de la Bandera Cubana (Havana): 98-118 [non-malacological bibliography].
- P. Bartsch, 1950. Carlos de la Torre y de la Huerta, May 15, 1858-February 19, 1950. American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1950: 1-6, portrait [bibliography], [39 – memoriam list].
- P. Bartsch, 1950. Obituary. Carlos de la Torre. Journal of the Washington Academy of Sciences 40(8): 272.
- E. Herrera Fritot, 1950. Don Carlos y las Polymitas. Circulares de la Sociedad Malacológica "Carlos de la Torre," 1: 436-438.
- M. L. Jaume, 1950. [Deceso del Dr. Carlos de la Torre y Huerta]. Circulares de la Sociedad Malacológica "Carlos de la Torre," 1: 264.
- A. Martínez Bello, 1950. Una vida y una figura ejemplares: Don Carlos de la Torre y

- Huerta. *Carteles (Habana)* 31(10): 38-39 [portraits].
- I. Pérez Farfante, 1950. Don Carlos de la Torre y Huerta, su aporte a las Ciencias Naturales Cubanas. *Agonía*, Número Póstumo Extraordinario en Homenaje al Primer Centenario de la Bandera Cubana (Havana): 93-97 [biography].
- H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1950. Carlos de la Torre. *The Nautilus* 63(4): 143.
- C. G. Aguayo, 1951. Don Carlos: El Naturalista. *Boletín de la Sociedad Cubana de Historia Natural "Felipe Poey,"* 2(6): 51-58.
- P. Bartsch, 1951. Carlos de la Torre y de la Huerta, May 15, 1858 – February 19, 1950. *Proceedings of the Helminthological Society of Washington* 18(1): 85 [Bartsch here refers to a lengthier biography and full bibliography "in the introduction of the extensive 'Monograph of the Land Mollusks of the Family Urocoptidae' by Torre and Bartsch, shortly to be published by the Smithsonian Institution", but this was never published.]
- J. Álvarez Conde, 1951. Carlos de la Torre: su vida y su obra. Habana, Cuba: Hno. y Cía, 233 pp., frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portraits].
- A. de la Torre, 1951. Tributo a la memoria del Dr. Carlos de la Torre. *Boletín de Historia Natural Felix Poey* 2(7): 103-104.
- J. Álvarez Conde, 1955. Una carta inedita del Dr. Carlos de la Torre sobre el caracol pintado. *Memorias de la Sociedad Cubana de Historia Natural* 22(3): 97-109 [portrait].
- I. Castellanos Rodiles, with Preface by L. Howell Rivero, 1958. Carlos de la Torre y Huerta (datos biograficos). Homenaje en la primer centenario de su nacimiento, 1858-1958. Universidad de la Habana, Sociedad Cubana de Historia Natural "Felipe Poey", *Museum Poey*, 39 pp. [portraits].
- J. Álvarez Conde, 1958. Don Carlos: vida de un naturalista. Habana: Talleres. xvi + 282 pp. [biography, bibliography, portraits].
- Álvarez Conde, 1958: 269-302 [portraits].
- H. R. Hill, 1961. Some conchologists I have known. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports* 27: 42 [minimal mention].
- J. R. Castellanos, 1971. Recuerdos personales y apuntes para una historia de la Sociedade Malacológica "Carlos de la Torre." *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 3(20): 53-62.
- Hernández, 1972: 8, 14.
- M. K. Jacobson, 1972. Malacology in Cuba. *Sterkiana* 45: 37-42.
- Abbott, 1973: 167.
- M. K. Jacobson, 1977. The de la Torre exhibit at the South Florida Shell Show. *New York Shell Club Notes* 236: 5-6.
- Walzer, 1981: 48-49.
- Henson, 1982: 37-38.
- Kiss, 1983: 124.
- A. Mestre, 1983. La Sociedad Poey en su primer cuarto de siglo (1913-1938). *Memorias de la Sociedad Cubana de Historia Natural "Felipe Poey,"* 12(3): 149-161, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- P. M. Pruna, 1996. Cuban tree snails show scientific ties. *La Smithsonian; a Smithsonian Institution Latino Affairs Newsletter* 1(2): 6.
- Rehder, 1997: 106, 119-120, pl. [31].
- Murray, 1999: 8/3-4.
- M. Agren, 2002. The cabinet of Don Carlos. *Of Sea and Shore* 24(3): 165.
- Johnson, 2006b: 132, 139.
- G. Alayón García, 2008. Don Carlos: una vida versátil. Pp. 723-728, in: C. de la Torre y Huerta & P. Bartsch (ed. Carolina de la Torre), *Los moluscos terrestres Cubanos de la familia Urocoptidae; edición homenaje al 150 aniversario del natalicio de don Carlos de la Torre*. Habana, Editorial Científico-Técnica, xxxvii + 730 + [28] pp. [biography, portraits].
- I. Clark Arxer, 2008. Prólogo. Pp. xx-xxxvi, in: C. de la Torre y Huerta & P. Bartsch (ed. Carolina de la Torre), *Los moluscos terrestres Cubanos de la familia Urocoptidae; edición homenaje al 150 aniversario del natalicio de don Carlos de la Torre*. Habana, Editorial Científico-Técnica, xxxvii + 730 + [28] pp. [biography].

- R. M. González López, 2009. Carlos de la Torre y Pablo Neruda: passion por la malacología. *Opus Habana (Oficina del Historiador de la Ciudad)*, 12(2): 42-46 [portraits].
- Breure & González Guillén, 2010: 4 [portrait].
- A. R. Kabat, R. Hershler & A. González-Guillén, 2012. Resolution of taxonomic problems associated with the complex publication history of the seminal Torre and Bartsch monograph on Cuban Urocoptidae (Gastropoda, Pulmonata). *Zootaxa* 3362: 43-53.
- Torrens, Hugh Simon (1940-****; U.K.)
Cleevely, 1983 289.
- Torres Mínguez, Alejandro (18**-19**; Spain)
• Non-marine fauna (1920s).
Altaba & Travasset, 1985: 163.
- Torrubia, José (1698-1761; Spain)
L. Sequeiros et al., 1996. Historia del conocimiento de los ammonites del Jurásico de España: 1. Los tiempos de José Torrubia (1754). *Geogaceta, Sociedad Geológica de España* 20(6): 1413-1416.
L. Sequeiros, 1998. Tercer centenario del nacimiento de José Torrubia (1698-1761); viajero, naturalista y paleontólogo. *Revista Española de Paleontología* 13(2): 287-290.
L. Sequeiros, 1998. La paleontología española nació en nuestra tierra: el franciscano José Torrubia (1698-1761) y los fósiles de Aragón. *Naturaleza Aragonesa, Revista de la Sociedad de Amigos del Museo Paleontológico de la Universidad de Zaragoza* 3: 14-21.
- Tortorici, R. (19**-****; Italy)
• Opisthobranchs of the Gulf of Taranto (1977).
- Toscano, A. (19**-****; Italy)
- Toscano, Francesco (19**-****; Italy)
• Mediterranean mollusks since 1980s.
- Tostes, Luiz Roberto (19**-****; Brazil)
Oliveira & Almeida, 2000: 51.
- Totten, Joseph Gilbert [General] (1788-1864; U.S.A.)
Tryon, 1861: 66; 1862: 168.
Anonymous, 1865. Joseph Gilbert Totten. *Proceedings of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences* 6: 303-305.
- J. G. Barnard, 1877. Memoir of Joseph Gilbert Totten, 1788-1864. *National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs* 1: 35-97.
- J. G. Barnard, 1880. Eulogy on the late Joseph G. Totten. *Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections* 18(329[2]): 264-299 [reprint of the above].
- Abbott, 1973: 167.
- Rehder, 1997: 21.
- Toula, Franz (1845-1920; Austria)
• Paleontologist.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 433.
- Toulmin, Lyman Dorgan (1904-1984; U.S.A.)
• Paleontologist.
Abbott, 1975: 595; 1987: 135.
- Tour d'Aigues, _____ de la [Baron] (****-****; France)
Argenville, 1757: 142-143.
- Tour d'Auvergne, _____ de la [Comte] (****-178*; France)
• Sales catalogue by M. Favanne de Montcervelle (1784).
Lamy, 1931: 10.
Dance, 1986: 61-62.
Carré, 1991: 6.
Cailliez, 1995: 19.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 34.
- Tournefort, Joseph Pitton de (1656-1708; France)
• Mostly known as botanist.
E. Lamy, 1928. Note sur la collection conchyliologique de Tournefort. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 72(3): 228-235.
Lamy, 1931: 7.
R. P. Stearns, 1967. A Journey to Paris in the Year 1698 by Martin Lister, with annotations, a life of Lister, and a Lister bibliography. *Facsimile Reprints in the History of Science*, no. 4. Urbana, Illinois: University of Illinois, lvi + [6] + 308 pp. [Tournefort: pp. 62-65, 266].
Dance, 1986: 30.
Boss, 1988: 121.

- Carré, 1991: 5-6.
- D'Hondt, J.-L., 2002. The French pre-Lamarckian bryozoologists. Pp. 83-95, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Tournefort: pp. 84-85].
- Heller, 2007: 161.
- Tournouër, Jacques Raoul (1822-1882; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1883. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 31(1): 89-90.
- P. Fischer, 1885. Notice sur les travaux scientifiques de R. Tournouër. *Bulletin de la Société Géologique de France* (ser. 3) 13(5): 340-354.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 433.
- Cleavelly, 1983 289.
- Tower, Donald Bayley [M.D.] (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Ethnoconchology: trade routes; mostly noted as a neurobiologist.
- Townsend, Frederick (?1822-?1905; U.K.)
- Heginbotham, 1946: 460.
- Townsend, Frederick William [Captain] (1887-1948; U.K.)
- Abbott, 1963: 27.
- Dance, 1986: 174, 229, pl. 29d [portrait].
- Trew, 1987: 6 [portrait], 82; 1990: 86.
- C. Pettitt, 1992. The numbers game: a curatorial strategy for a shell collection. *Proceedings of the Tenth International Malacological Congress, Tübingen 1989*, 2: 625-628.
- Fouché, 1995: 58.
- Dance, 2005: 171-172.
- Townsend, John Kirk (1809-1851; U.S.A.)
- Ewan, 1955: 61.
- Abbott, 1973: 167.
- B. Mearns & R. Mearns, 2007. John Kirk Townsend: collector of Audubon's western birds and mammals. *Dumfries: privately published*, x + 389 pp. [shell collecting: pp. 168, 223, 268, 324].
- Toxopeus, Lambertus Johannes (1894-1951; Indonesia/Netherlands)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 190.
- Engel, 1986: 275-276.
- Toyama, Sadami (1892-1976; Japan)
- K. Nishi, 1981. Obituary of Mr. Sadami Toyama. *The Chirobotan* 12(2): 47-49 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Tozer, Edward Timothy (1928-2010; U.K./Canada)
- Triassic ammonites (1984).
- T. Frisch, 2011. Edward Timothy Tozer (1928-2010) obituary. *Arctic* 64(3): 388-389 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Tracey, Steve (19**-****; U.K.)
- Eocene fossils (1990s).
- Tradescant, John (the elder) (ca. 1570-1638; U.K.)
- Melvill, 1890: 192.
- T. Iredale, 1924. Museums of the past. *The Australian Museum Magazine* 2(3): 88-93.
- Edwards, 1967: 45.
- Dance, 1986: 14.
- A. MacGregor, 2001. The Ashmolean as a museum of natural history, 1683-1860. *Journal of the History of Collections* 13(2): 125-144.
- P. Mauriès, 2002. *Cabinets of curiosities*. London: Thames & Hudson, 256 pp. [Tradescant: pp. 140-145, portraits].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 279-280.
- A. MacGregor, 2004. Tradescant, John, the elder. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 55: 199-202 [portrait].
- I. Thomas, 2007. *The shell; a world of decoration and ornament*. New York: Thames & Hudson, 256 pp. [Tradescant: p. 120].
- Tradescant, John (the younger) (1608-1662; U.K.)
- Melvill, 1890: 192.
- T. Iredale, 1924. Museums of the past. *The Australian Museum Magazine* 2(3): 88-93.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 434.
- R. Pickery, 1979. De eerste verzamelaars en hun raretietenkamers. *Gloria Maris* 18(1): 9-14 [Tradescant: p. 11].
- Dance, 1986: 14-15.

- S. P. Dance & M. Reilly, 1998. The cautionary tale of Lister's stromb. *The Glasgow Naturalist* 23(3): 9-15, pl. 3.
- A. MacGregor, 2001. The Ashmolean as a museum of natural history, 1683-1860. *Journal of the History of Collections* 13(2): 125-144.
- P. Mauriès, 2002. *Cabinets of curiosities*. London: Thames & Hudson, 256 pp. [Tradescant: pp. 140-145, portraits].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 280.
- A. MacGregor, 2004. Tradescant, John, the younger. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 55: 202-203.
- I. Thomas, 2007. *The shell; a world of decoration and ornament*. New York: Thames & Hudson, 256 pp. [Tradescant: p. 120].
- Traill, Charles (1826-1891; U.K./New Zealand)
Hamilton, 1906: 24, 25.
- Traill, Thomas Stewart [M.D.] (1781-1862; U.K.)
R. Rendall, 1953. Traill's list of Orkney Mollusca, with special reference to *Pinna fragilis*. *Journal of Conchology* 23(10): 327-330.
- G. McOuat, 2001. Cataloging power: delineating 'competent naturalists' and the meaning of species in the British Museum. *British Journal for the History of Science* 34(1): 1-28 [Traill: p. 9].
- B. M. White, 2004. Traill, Thomas Stewart. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 55: 217-218.
- Traill, Walter (18**-19**); U.K./New Zealand
Hamilton, 1906: 47.
- Traill, William [M.D.] (1818-1886; U.K.)
Dean, 1936: 243-244.
Abbott, 1963: 31.
Trew, 1990: 86.
- Trainito, Egidio (19**-****; Italy)
• Nudibranchs (2005), shells (2010) of the Mediterranean.
- Trask, John Boardman [M.D.] (1824-1879; U.S.A.)
Tryon, 1861: 66; 1862: 176.
Merrill, 1906: 435-6, 712 [portrait].
- A. W. Vogdes, 1907. A bibliographical sketch of Dr. John B. Trask, first State Geologist of California. *Transactions of the San Diego Society of Natural History* 1(2): 27-30 [portrait, bibliography].
- R. E. C. Stearns, 1908. Dr. John B. Trask, a pioneer of science on the West Coast. *Science* (n.s.) 28(712): 240-243.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 434.
- Ewan, 1955: 61, frontispiece [portrait].
- Goetzmann, 1966: 358.
- Abbott, 1973: 167.
- Smith, 1974: 9.
- Elliott, 1979: 252.
- A. E. Leviton & M. L. Aldrich, 1987. John Boardman Trask: physician-geologist in California, 1850-1879. Pp. 37-69, in: A. E. Leviton, P. U. Rodda, E. L. Yochelson & M. L. Aldrich, eds., *Frontiers of geological exploration of western North America*. Pacific Division, American Association for the Advancement of Science, San Francisco, California. 248 pp.
- Baily, 1988: 7.
- Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index [p. 16, portrait].
- D. F. Soule, 2002. North-eastern Pacific bryozoology and the American bryozoologists. Pp. 251-274, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Trask: pp. 254-256, portrait].
- Williams, 2007: 199 [portrait].
- Trask, Parker Davies (1899-1961; U.S.A.)
• Briones Formation mollusks (1922).
- Traub, Franz (19**-****; Germany)
• Paleocene mollusks (1979).
- Trautschold, Hermann Adolfowitch (1817-1902; Germany/Russia)
N. Krischtafowitsch, 1903. H. A. Trautschold, *Necrolog. Annuaire Géologique et Minéralogique de la Russie* 6(2-3): 71-79 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 434-435.

- Travers, Louis Allerdice (married name: Barnaby) (1891-1981?; U.S.A.)
- *The romance of shells in art and nature* (1962).
Abbott, 1973: 464; 1987: 8, 135, 162.
- Travers, Henry Hammersley (1844-1928; New Zealand)
- Son of W. T. L. Travers.
Hamilton, 1906: 25.
- Travers, William Thomas Locke (1819-1903; Ireland/New Zealand)
- Father of H. H. Travers.
Hamilton, 1906: 47,
Trew, 1993: 85.
R. W. Shepherd, 1990. Travers, William Thomas Locke 1819-1903. *Dictionary of New Zealand Biography* 1: 547-548.
- Traverso, Lina de (19**-****; Chile)
- Osorio et al., 2009: 1.
- Travis, Byron Wayne (1903-1995; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 595-596; 1987: 135.
- Trechmann, Charles Taylor (1884-1964; U.K.)
- Sherborn, 1940: 133.
Cleevely, 1983 290.
S. K. Donovan, 2003. Charles Taylor Trechmann and the development of Caribbean geology between the wars. *Proceedings of the Geologists' Association* 114(4): 345-354 [bibliography, portrait].
S. K. Donovan, 2010. Three points of view: Wendell P. Woodring (1891-1983), Charles A. Matley (1866-1947), Charles T. Trechmann (1884-1964), and Jamaican geology in the 1920s and 1930s. Pp. 59-78, in: S. K. Donovan, ed., *Jamaican rock stars, 1823-1971: the geologists who explored Jamaica*. Geological Society of America, *Memoir* 205: v + 108 pp. [portraits].
- Treece, Granvil Dean (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Marine mollusks of Texas (1979).
- Tregelles, George Fox (1859-1943; U.K.)
- Marine mollusks of Cornwall (1896).
- Trego, Kent (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Color in *Cypraeacassis* (1975).
- Trémeau de Rochebrune, A. A.; see Rochebrunne, A. A. T. de
- Tremper, Robert Haines (1853-1933; U.S.A.)
- H. R. Hill, 1934. Robert Haines Tremper. *The Nautilus* 47(3): 110-111.
H. R. Hill, 1961. Some conchologists I have known. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports* 27: 42.
Abbott, 1973: 168.
- Trenberth, W. Paul (****-****; Australia)
- G. Leehman, 1974. Profile of an Australian expert. W. Paul Trenberth. *Hawaiian Shell News* 22(6): 5 [portrait].
- Trenquelléon, de [Baron] (1791-1861; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1862. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 10(1): 101.
- Tressan, Louis Elisabeth de la Vergne de (1705-1783; France)
- Argenville, 1757: 133-134.
- Treuer (Truyer?), Gottlieb Heinrich von (1696/97-1780; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 276.
- Trevelyan, Emma (1801-1857; U. K.)
- Daughter of J. Trevelyan; shell collector.
- Trevelyan, John [Sir] (1761-1846; U.K.)
- Father of W. C. Trevelyan & E. Trevelyan.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 435.
Cleevely, 1983 290.
A. MacGregor, 2001. The Ashmolean as a museum of natural history, 1683-1860. *Journal of the History of Collections* 13(2): 125-144.
- Trevelyan, Walter Calverley [Sir] (1797-1879; U.K.)
- Son of J. Trevelyan.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 435.
Cleevely, 1983 290.
A. MacGregor, 2001. The Ashmolean as a museum of natural history, 1683-1860. *Journal of the History of Collections* 13(2): 125-144.
- Trevor, Noel (19**-****; Australia)
- Trew, Alison (1960-****; U.K.)
- Tribolet, Maurice de (18**-19**; Switzerland)

- Jurassic (1873).
- Triclot, Marie-Pierre (19**-****; France)
- First spouse of P. Bouchet; shell structure of *Dosinia*.
- Repetto et al., 2011: 309.
- Trifan, Donna Michele (1953-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 596; 1987: 135.
- Trigo Trigo, Juan E. (19**-****; Spain)
- Marine mollusks of Spain 1980s.
- Trimen, Roland (1840-1916; U.K./South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 51.
- Trew, 1987: 82.
- Concerning:
- Trinchese, Salvatore (1836-1897; Italy)
- Opisthobranchs from 1870s.
- W. Kobelt, 1897. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 29(7-8): 104.
- H. Crosse, 1898. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 46(1): 47 [one sentence obituary].
- Gosliner et al., 2008: 120.
- Tringale, Lionello (19**-****; Italy)
- Tripe, Linnaeus [Major General] (1822-1902; U.K.)
- Material brought from China described by Sowerby.
- Anonymous, 1903. [Death noted]. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 5(5): 306.
- Tripp, Jessie [Jay] Jauchius (1923-2010; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 464; 1987: 135.
- C. F. Sturm, T. A. Pearce & F. Moretzsohn, 2011. Museum collections and the role of amateur collections: an example from the Carnegie Museum. *Program and Abstracts, 77th Annual Meeting, American Malacological Society, 23-27 July 2011, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, Pennsylvania: 77.*
- Tristram, Henry Baker [Canon] (1822-1906; U.K.)
- Mainly known as ornithologist.
- Martens, 1901: ix.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- A. R. Buckland & R. A. Butlin, 2004.
- Tristram, Henry Baker. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 55: 391-392.
- Trojan, Emanuel (18**-19**; Germany)
- Anatomy of *Phyllirhoe* (1910).
- Tröndlé, Jean (19**-****; France)
- Mollusks of French Polynesia (2005, 2009).
- Trowbridge, Arthur Carleton (1885-1971; U.S.A.)
- Paleontology of Texas (1932).
- Tröger, Karl-Armin (1931-****; Austria)
- S. Volke et al., 1997. Prof. Dr. Karl-Armin Tröger zur feierlichen Emeritierung und zum 65. Geburtstag. *Freiberger Forschungshefte (Reihe C), Geowissenschaften-Paläontologie* 468: 5-16 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Troll-Obergfell, Oskar von (1882-1972; Austria)
- H. Zapfe, 1972. Hofrat Dr. Oskar von Troll-Obergfell. *Mitteilungen der Geologischen Gesellschaft in Wien* 64: 251-253 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Troncoso, Jesús S. (1961-****; Spain)
- Opisthobranchs from 1990s.
- Tröndle, Hildrun & Jean (19**-****; France)
- Muricidae (1992).
- W. J. M. Sleurs, 1993. Visite chez des malacologues autodidactes: la famille Tröndle. *Arion* 18(4): 77-79 [bibliography, portraits].
- Tronson, ___ (****-****; France)
- Fouché, 1995: 59.
- Troost, Gerard [M.D.] (1776-1850; Netherlands/ U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1861: 66.
- Merrill, 1906: 282-283, 303, 366, 712, pl. 9 [portrait].
- J. van Baren, 1921. Troost (Gerard). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 5: 973-974.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 436.
- Abbott, 1973: 168.
- Cleevely, 1983: 292.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- Adler, 2007: 65 [biography, portrait].

- Troschel, Franz Hermann (1810-1882; Germany)
- Anonymous, 1882. Todes-Anzeige. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 14(10) [Extra-Beilage]: 1.
 - H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1883. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 31(1): 95.
 - H. von Dechen, 1883. Zur Erinnerung an Dr. Franz Hermann Troschel. *Verhandlungen des Naturhistorischen Vereines der Preussischen Rheinlande und Westfalens* 40 (Correspondenzblatt 1): 35-54 [biography, bibliography].
 - Lambrecht et al., 1938: 436.
 - R. Robertson, 1957. Publication dates of Troschel's "Das Gebiss der Schnecken". *The Nautilus* 70(4): 136-138.
 - Barnard, 1965: 30.
 - Kiss, 1983: 119-120.
 - Dance, 1986: 158, 229.
 - Muñiz Solís, 2002: 282.
 - Adler, 2007: 71-72 [biography, portrait].
 - Groeben, 2008: 146.
 - Williams, 2009: 45, 139.
 - Collation of *Das Gebiss der Schnecken* (1876-1881) given in Annex 1 to this list.
- Trost, Henry J. (1888-1974; U.S.A.)
- Trotin, Jacques (19**-****; France/Philippines)
- Diver, collector.
- Trotter, Lois (****-****; South Africa)
- Daughter of M. Trotter.
- Barnard, 1965: 30.
- Fouché, 1995: 37.
- Trotter, Margaret (****-****; South Africa)
- Mother of L. Trotter.
- Fouché, 1995: 59.
- Troutman, Mary P. (1926-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 596; 1987: 135.
- Trovão, Herculano (1923-2001; Portugal)
- A. A. Monteiro, 2002. Herculano Trovao (1923-2001). *Noticiario de la Sociedad Española de Malacología* 37: 36-37 [portrait, bibliography].
- True, Joseph (18**-****; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1861: 67.
- Trueman, Arthur Elijah [Sir] (1894-1956)
- Father of E. R. Trueman; Carboniferous bivalves.
- W. J. Pugh, 1958. Arthur Elijah Trueman, 1894-1956. *Biographical Memoirs of Fellows of the Royal Society* 4: 291-305 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Cleevely, 1983: 292.
- Trueman, Edwin [Ted] Royden (1922-2000; U.K.)
- Son of A. E. Trueman.
- H. Jones, 2000. Professor Edwin (Ted) Royden Trueman 7 Jan 1922 – 26 Feb 2000. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 35: 3 [portrait].
- Truitt, Reginald van Trump (1890-1991; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1959 ["1958"]. Introduction of Honorary Members: Dr. Reginald V. Truitt, Retired Director, Maryland Department of Research and Education. *Proceedings of the National Shellfisheries Association* 49: 1-2, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 464; 1987: 135.
- V. S. Kennedy, 1991. Reginald van Trump Truitt. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 10(2): i-iii [portraits, bibliography].
- Trumbull, E. J.; see: Moore, E. J.
- Trümpy, Rudolf (1921-2009; Switzerland)
- Mesozoic (1956).
- Tryon, George Washington, Jr. (1838-1888; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 179.
- Anonymous, 1888. Scientific news [Tryon obituary]. *American Naturalist* 22(255): 279-280.
- W. D. Averell, 1888. [notice of death]. *Conchologists' Exchange* 2(7): 96.
- Anonymous, 1888. A noted scientist dead. George W. Tryon, Jr., *Conchologists' Exchange* 2(9): 115-116 [from Philadelphia Public Ledger].
- J. Keep, 1888. George W. Tryon, Jr. *West American Scientist* 4(35): 37-38.
- W. Kobelt, 1888. *Nécrologie. Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 20(7-8): 120.

- W. S. W. Ruschenberger, 1888. In memoriam. *Manual of Conchology* (ser. 1) 10(39): [ii].
- Publication Committee, Conchology Section, 1888. [letter about Tryon's death and the Manual of Conchology]. *Manual of Conchology* (ser. 1) 10(39): [i].
- W. S. W. Ruschenberger, 1888. A biographical notice of George W. Tryon, Jr., conservator of the Conchology Section of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* for 1888: 399-418.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1889. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 37(1): 96-98.
- E. G. Vanatta, 1927. Dates of publication of the parts of the *Manual of Conchology*, first series (Cephalopoda, Marine Gastropoda, Polyplacophora, Scaphopoda). *The Nautilus* 40(3): 96-117.
- Iw. Taki, 1932. Biographies of the recent conchologists of Europe and America (1). G. W. Tryon, Jr.. *Venus* 3(2): 99-106, 1 pl. [portrait; in Japanese].
- F. C. Baker, 1936. Tryon, George Washington. *Dictionary of American Biography* 10(1): 24-25.
- H. A. Pilsbry, 1937. The first years: Dr. Henry A. Pilsbry celebrating his 50th anniversary at the Academy. *Frontiers, A Magazine of Natural History* (Philadelphia) 2(2): 57-59.
- Barnard, 1965: 30.
- Abbott, 1973: 168.
- Keen, 1974: 37 [portrait].
- Elliott, 1979: 255.
- Dance, 1986: 144, 229, pl. 30a [portrait].
- Trew, 1990: 86.
- Fouché, 1995: 59.
- Rehder, 1997: 21.
- Dance, 1999: 21.
- L. Warren, 1999. Tryon, George Washington, Jr. *American National Biography* 21: 883-884.
- S. M. Martin, 2000. Terrestrial snails and slugs (Mollusca: Gastropoda) of Maine. *Northeastern Naturalist* 8(1): 33-88 [Tryon: p. 60, portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 282.
- Callomon & Robertson, 2009: 5 [portrait].
- Peck & Stroud, 2012: 134, 136.
- List of American writers on Recent conchology* (1861) available on-line at: <http://books.google.com> and at: <http://www.archive.org>
- The complete writings of Constantine Schmaltz Rafinesque, on Recent & fossil conchology* (1864) by W. G. Binney & G. W. Tryon, Jr. available on-line: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- American marine conchology: or, descriptions of the shells of the Atlantic coast of the United States from Maine to Florida* [1873] available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Structural and systematic conchology* (1882) available on-line at: <http://books.google.com>
- Manual of conchology* (1878-1935) chiefly by G. W. Tryon & H. A. Pilsbry available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Collation of *Manual of conchology* (1878-1935) by Tryon, H. A. Pilsbry and others given in Annex 1 to this list.
- Tryon, Henry (18**-19**); New Zealand/Australia) Hamilton, 1906: 47.
- Tsarik, Y. V. (19**-****; Ukraine)
- Tschachotin, Sergei Stepanovich (1883-1973; Russia)
- Also published as Chakotin, Cachotin; thesis on the Heteropoda; famous for political propaganda in anti-Nazi movement in Heidelberg in early 1930s.
- S. I. Fokin, 2006. [Sergei Stepanovich Tschachotin] (1883-1973) S. S. Tschachotin. Pp. 244-248, in: S. I. Fokin, ed., *Russkie ychenie v Neapole* [Russian scientists at Naples]. St. Petersburg: Aletheia, 380 pp., 74 pls. [partial bibliography, portrait, pl. 67; in Russian].
- Tschapeck, Hippolyt (1825-1897; Austria)
- Sturany, 1901: 404.
- U. Hausl-Hofstätter, 2005. Zur Entstehungsgeschichte der Molluskensammlung am Steiermärkischen

- Landesmuseum Joanneum. Pp. 13-17, in: E. Schlebrügge, ed., *Das Meer im Zimmer: Von Tintenschnecken und Muscheltieren*. Graz: Landesmuseum Joanneum, 160 pp.
- Tscherbak, Sergey Dmitrievich (1963-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 34.
- Tschuchtschin, W. D. (19**-****; Russia)
● Ecology of Black Sea mollusks (1984).
- Tschudi, Johann Jakob von (1818-1889; Switzerland/Peru)
● Collected specimens in South America described by other authors.
- Tshernyshev, Alexei Viktorovich (1969-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 34.
- Tsi[,] Chungyen; see: Qi[,] Zhongyan
- Tsikhon-Lukanina, E. A. (19**-****; Russia)
● Ecology of marine gastropods (1996).
- Tsubokawa, Ryoko (19**-****; Japan)
● *Pleurobranchia* (1976).
- Tsuchi, Ryuichi (19**-****; Japan)
● Fossil mollusks (1960s).
- Tsuchida, Eiji (19**-2000; Japan)
Anonymous, 2000. Mr. Eiji Tsuchida. *Unitas Malacologica Newsletter* 16: 11.
Anonymous, 2001. [Bibliography of Eiji Tsuchida]. *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 31(4): 112-114 [in Japanese] [bibliography].
M. Horikoshi, 2001. [Recollections of the late Mr. Eiji Tsuchida.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 31(4): 107-108 [in Japanese].
T. Kurozumi, 2001. [Ten years with the late Mr. Eiji Tsuchida.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 31(4): 110-111 [in Japanese] [portrait].
T. Okutani, 2001. [Tribute to the late Mr. E. Tsuchida.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 31(4): 106 [in Japanese].
T. Sasaki, 2001. [Recollections of the late Mr. Eiji Tsuchida.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 31(4): 109-110 [in Japanese].
- Tsuchiya, Shiro (18**-19**; Japan)
● Spermatozoa of gastropods (1928).
- Tsuda, Karyu (****-****; Japan)
● Fossil mollusks (1950s-1960s).
- Tsukahara, Jyunzo (19**-****; Japan)
● Living *Nautilus* (1990).
- Tsuriel, Phillip Shraga (****-1997; Israel)
S. Singer, 1998. Dr. Phillip Shraga Tsurriel. *Levantina* 83: 25.
- Tsvetaeva, Maria (1854-19**; Russia)
D. V. Nalivkin, 1979. *Nashi Pervye Zhenshchiny-geologi* [Our first female geologists]. Leningrad: Akademiia Nauka, 215 pp. [Tsvetaeva, pp. 37-41] [biography, portrait].
C. Kidd, 2000. Tsvetaeva. Pp. 1305-1306, in: M. B. Ogilvie & J. Harvey, eds., *The biographical dictionary of women in science; pioneering lives from ancient times to the mid-20th century*. New York: Routledge, 2 vols., xxviii + 730 pp.; xxviii + 731-1500 pp.
M. R. S. Creese & T. M. Creese, 2006. *British women who contributed to research in the geological sciences in the nineteenth century*. *Proceedings of the Geologists' Association* 117(1): 53-83 [Tsvetaeva: p. 74].
M. R. S. Creese, 2007. *Fossil hunters, a cave explorer, and a rock analyst: notes on some early women contributors to geology*. Pp. 39-49, in: C. V. Burek & B. Higgs, eds., *The role of women in the history of geology*. Geological Society, London, Special Publications No. 281 [Tsvetaeva: p. 46].
- Tsytenok, Alexander Markovich (1931-****; Byelorussia)
Egorov, 2004: 34.
- Tucker[-Rowland], Helen Ione (****-1941; U.S.A.)
● After marriage published as H. I. Tucker Rowland; papers on Tertiary mollusks in 1930s.
- Tucker, John Keith (1947-****; U.S.A.)
● Turridae/Conidae from 1980s.
Abbott, 1987: 135-136.
- Tuckerman, Edward, Jr. (1817-1886; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1886. [notice of death].

- American Naturalist 20(6): 578-579.
- A. Gray, 1886. Memorial of Edward Tuckerman. American Journal of Science (ser. 3) 32(187): 1-7.
- A. Gray, 1886. Edward Tuckerman. Proceedings of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences 21: 539-547.
- B. Tuckerman, 1914. Notes on the Tuckerman family of Massachusetts and some allied families. Cambridge: Riverside Press, 263 pp., 15 pls. [Edward Tuckerman, pp. 150-164].
- Elliott, 1979: 255-256.
- R. I. Johnson, 1999. On the authorship of the first American conchological manual, John Warren's *The Conchologist*. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(78): 81-88.
- Tufts, Dennis F. (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 464; 1987: 136.
- Tufts, Samuel, Jr. (1817-1902; U.S.A.)
Tryon, 1861: 67.
- J. C. A. Burchsted & F. Burchsted, 2007. Samuel Tufts, Jr. (1817-1902), a Massachusetts shell collector and aquarium stocker. Archives of Natural History 34(2): 229-234.
- Tulk-Hart, Eugene John [M.D.] (****-1920; U.K.)
Trew, 1993: 85.
- Tullingh, H. J. (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 277.
- Tullrot, Anita (19**-****; Sweden)
• Colors in nudibranchs 1990s.
- Tulpinus, Nicolaus Petreus [M.D.] (1593-1674; Netherlands)
Boss, 1988: 121.
Heller, 2007: 163.
- Tümtürk, İsmet (1917?-1998; Turkey)
W. Engl, 1998. İsmet Tümtürk. La Conchiglia 30(288): 42 [portrait].
- Tunnicliffe, Verena (19**-****; Canada)
- Tunnell, John Wesley, Jr. (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 465; 1987: 136.
J. W. Tunnell, Jr., et al., 2010. Encyclopedia of Texas seashells: identification, ecology, distribution, and history. College Station: Texas A & M University Press, xiv + 512 pp. [Tunnell: p. 27].
- Tuomey, Michael (1805-1857; Ireland/U.S.A.)
Merrill, 1906: 387, 405-408, 713 [portrait].
Harris, 1937: 448-449.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 437.
Elliott, 1979: 256.
- L. D. Stephens, 1988. Ancient animals and other wondrous things. The story of Francis Simmons Holmes, paleontologist and curator of the Charleston Museum. Contributions from the Charleston Museum 17: xi + 67 pp., frontispiece.
- L. S. Dean, 1995. Michael Tuomey, Rensselaer Class of 1835 and the spirit of inquiry. Northeastern Geology and Environmental Sciences 17(2): 171-178 [bibliography, list of taxa named after Tuomey, portrait].
- Sanders and Anderson, 1999: 75-77, but also see Index.
- L. S. Dean, 2001. The papers of Michael Tuomey. Spartanburg, South Carolina: The Reprint Co., xxviii + 364 pp., frontispiece [portrait].
- L. D. Campbell, S. C. Campbell & A. K. Rindsberg, 2002. Fossils labeled "Prof. Tuomey" "Miocene, S.C." housed in the collections of the Alabama Geological Survey. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Society, 68th Annual Meeting, Charleston, South Carolina, 3-7 August 2002: 35 [abstract].
- Pliocene fossils of South Carolina* (1857) reprinted in 1974, with preface by K. V. W. Palmer and addendum by D. Wilson, as Paleontological Research Institution Special Publication 12: 152 pp., 28 pls.
- Tuomikoski, Tellervo (1912-1963; Finland)
T. Oksala, 1964. Henkilötietoja: Tellervo Tuomikoski. Luonnon Tutkija (Helsinki) 68(5): 191-192 [partial bibliography; portrait].
- Turano, Andrew Frank (1926-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 465; 1987: 136.
- Turbina, A. S. (19**-****; Russia)

- Jurassic ammonites from 1980s.
- Turchini, Jean (1***-19***; France)
- Histology of mollusks (1923).
- Turco, Alessandra M. (19**-****; Italy)
- Cenozoic gastropods (1973).
- Turgeon, Donna DeMorganville (1943-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 136.
- Turgot, Etienne-François [Chevalier de Malte, Marquis de Cousmont] (1721-1789; France)
Argenville, 1757: 122-123.
Lamy, 1931: 31-32
E. Lamy, 1931 [“1930”]. Un collectionneur naturaliste du XVIII^e siècle. Le Chevalier Turgot. Bulletin du Muséum National d’Histoire Naturelle (Paris) (sér. 2) 2(6): 657-659.
- Turk, Stella Maris (1925?-****; U.K.)
- Cornish marine conchology (1983).
- J. Light, 2003. In conversation with Stella Turk. Mollusc World 3: 16-17, 20.
- Turk, Tom (19**-****; Slovenia)
- Opisthobranchs of the Adriatic (2000).
- Türkay, Michael (1948-****; Germany)
Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Türkmen, Ant (19**-****; Turkey)
- Opisthobranchs (2009).
- Turner, F. M. [M.D.] (18**-1930; U.K.)
- Genetics of *Limnaea* (1930).
- Anonymous, 1931. [Death noted].
Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 194): 164.
- Turner, Francis Earl (19**-19**; U.S.A.)
- Tertiary mollusks (1930s-1940s).
- Hickman, 2008: 27; 2009: 23.
- Turner, Hans (****-2009; Switzerland)
- Costellariidae (2001).
- R. Salisbury, 1995. Dr. Hans Turner, “snail hunter”. Hawaiian Shell News 43(6): 12 [portrait].
- Turner, Harry J., Jr. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- *Mya*, *Donax* (1940s-1950s).
- Turner, Lucy M. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Chromodorididae (2000s).
- Turner, Richard (1947-1967; U.K.)
C. Pettitt, 1968. Richard Turner, 1947-1967. Journal of Conchology 26(5): 334.
- Turner, Ruth Dixon (1914-2000; U.S.A.)
D. White, 1961. Woman wars on worm with \$125 million taste. The Boston Sunday Globe, Nov. 26, 1961 [page number unknown] [portrait].
H. S. Gordon, 1962. Conchological interviews – Part 2. William J. Clench and Ruth D. Turner at the Museum of Comparative Zoology. New York Shell Club Notes 78: 6-8; 79: 5-7.
Abbott, 1973: 465-466.
Walzer, J., 1981. Professor Ruth Turner (1981). Oral history of tenured women in the Faculty of Arts and Sciences at Harvard University. Murray Research Center, Radcliffe Institute for Advanced Study, Harvard University, 102 pp.
J. B. Downing, 1983. Ruth Turner – Benthic biology. Oceanus 26(3): 53-56.
Abbott, 1987: 136.
K. J. Boss, 1989. Ruth Dixon Turner. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 4: iii-v, portrait.
Yu. M. Yakovlev, 1990. [Honored member of the All-Union Hydrobiological Society: Ruth Dixon Turner]. Biologiya Moria (Vladivostok) 1990(2): 71-73 [partial bibliography, portrait].
H. H. Weber & H. V. Thurman, 1991. Ruth D. Turner – investigation of deep-sea benthos. Pp. 285-286, in: H. H. Weber & H. V. Thurman, Marine Biology, 2nd ed. New York, New York: Harper Collins, xix + 424 pp., 32 pls.
Anonymous, 1992. Diver of the year: Ruth Dixon Turner. Boston Sea Rovers, 38th Annual Underwater Clinic, February 29th & March 1st, 1992, Program [unpaginated] [portrait].
K. Muzik, 1993. On the Surface [review]. Oceanus 36(3): 93-94.
M. W. Rossiter, 1995. Women scientists in America. Baltimore, Maryland: Johns Hopkins University Press, xx + 584 pp. [Turner: pp. 85, 156, 158, 160].

- Anonymous, 1996. Ruth Turner honored at women pioneers seminar. Woods Hole Oceanographic Institution, Newsletter, March-April 1996: 3 [portrait].
- M. R. Carriker, 1996. History of a systematic odyssey: the Marine Flora and Fauna of the Eastern United States. *Marine Fisheries Review* 58(3): 1-23 [portrait].
- A. Early, 1996. Profile, Ruth Turner: scientist, underwater pioneer. *Harvard Community Resource*, July 1996: 3, 6 [portraits].
- Murray, 1999: 9/7.
- Anonymous, 2000. Ruth Turner, 1914-2000. *Unitas Malacologica Newsletter* 16: 10.
- G. Buckley, 2000. In memoriam. Ruth Dixon Turner. *American Malacological Society Newsletter* 31(1): 3.
- G. D. Buckley, 2000. Ruth D. Turner 1914-2000. *American Conchologist* 28(2): 14-15.
- G. Buckley, 2000. Dr. Ruth Dixon Turner. *Of Sea and Shore* 23(2): 103.
- T. Long, 2000. Ruth Dixon Turner, 85; educator at Harvard was "shipworms" expert. *Boston Globe*, May 3, 2000: B7.
- R. Mann, 2000. In memoriam: Ruth Dixon Turner. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 19(1): 7-12 [portrait, bibliography].
- D. Martin, 2000. Ruth D. Turner, 85, expert on the wood-eating mollusk. *The New York Times*, May 9, 2000: C30.
- R. I. Johnson, 2003. Molluscan taxa and bibliographies of William James Clench and Ruth Dixon Turner. *Harvard University, Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology* 158(1): 1-46, 2 pls. [bibliographies, list of taxa, portrait].
- S. M. Baker & D. K. Padilla, 2004. New frontiers in functional morphology of molluscs: a tribute to Drs. Vera Fretter and Ruth Turner. *American Malacological Bulletin* 18(1-2): 121-127 [partial bibliography].
- M. P. Morse, 2004. In celebration of two outstanding molluscan functional morphologists: Drs. Vera Fretter and Ruth D. Turner. *American Malacological Bulletin* 18(1-2): 115-120 [portraits].
- R. I. Johnson, 2006. William J. Clench and Ruth D. Turner, with a personal perspective on the Department of Mollusks, Museum of Comparative Zoology. *Sporadic Papers on Mollusks* 3: 111-166 [portraits].
- Williams et al., 2008: 7.
- Turner, William [Reverend] (1826-1897; U.K.)
[R. Standen], 1897. Obituary notice of the late Rev. William Turner. *Journal of Conchology* 9(1): 16.
- Turnet, Elizabeth (19**-****; Australia)
- Turre, Steve (****-****; U.S.A.)
M. Hoachlander, 1997. Steve Turre: shell maestro. *American Conchologist* 25(4): 20-21 [portraits].
- Tursch, Bernard (19**-****; Belgium)
- Turton, William (1762-1835; U.K.)
● Great-uncle of W. H. Turton.
Swainson, 1840: 359-360.
Melvill, 1890: 201.
Taylor, 1917: 70 [a "vase" in which his head is in left and right profile!].
Dean, 1936: 233.
Winckworth, 1940: 188.
R. Winckworth, 1945. Turton's British Fauna. *Journal of Conchology* 22(7): 166.
Salisbury, 1945: 153, 158.
R. Winckworth, 1946. Turton's edition of Linne's system. *Journal of Conchology* 22(8): 188-189.
A general system of nature, 1806 – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 296 (1954).
N. F. McMillan, 1961. Book notes, especially relating to Turton's works. 2. *Wodarch's Introduction to the study of conchology*. *Journal of Conchology* 25(1): 36.
N. F. McMillan, 1961. Book notes, especially relating to Turton's works. 4. *Turton's Emumeration of marine shells found on the Devonshire Coast*; 5. *Turton's Conchological dictionary of the British Isles* (1819). *Journal of Conchology* 25(1): 37-38.
Barnard, 1965: 31.

- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Turton: p. 198].
- A. Warén, 1983. Marine Mollusca described by W. Turton and W. Clark. *Journal of Conchology* 31(3): 161-171.
- S. P. Dance, 1983. A letter from William Turton. *Journal of Conchology* 31(4): 261-262.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- H. C. G. Ross, 1986. The significance of the first comprehensive list of Irish Mollusca published by William Turton in 1816. Pp. 227-229, in: L. Pintér, ed., *Proceedings of the 8th International Malacological Congress, Budapest, xviii + 342 pp.*
- Rehder, 1997: 78.
- Damkaer, 2002: 143-144 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 284.
- B. B. Woodward & Y. Foote, 2004. Turton, William. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 55: 704-705.
- Dance, 2005: 158-159 [portrait].
- Conchylia Insularum Britannicarum: the shells of the British Islands* (1822) available on-line at: <http://books.google.com>
- A manual of the land and fresh-water shells of the British islands* (1831) available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- A manual of the land and fresh-water shells of the British islands* (1840) by Turton & J. E. Gray available on-line at: <http://books.google.com> and at <http://www.archive.org>
- Turton, William Harry [Colonel] (1856-1938; U.K./South Africa)
- Great-nephew of William Turton; main collection at Oxford University; material also in U.S.N.M.
- Smith, 1906: 717, 718, 725.
- P. Bartsch, 1915. Report on the Turton collection of South African marine mollusks, with additional notes on other South African shells contained in the United States National Museum. *United States National Museum Bulletin* 91: xii + 305 pp., 54 pls. [Turton: p. 1]
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1938. W. H. Turton (1856-1938). *Journal of Conchology* 21(3): 66-68.
- Abbott, 1963: 30.
- Barnard, 1965: 31.
- Kilburn & Rippey, 1982: 19-20.
- Fouché, 1995: 59.
- Dance, 1986: 179, 229.
- Trew, 1990: 87; 1993: 85.
- R. Kilburn, 1999. A brief history of marine malacology in South Africa. *Transactions of the Royal Society of South Africa* 54(1): 31-41 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 284.
- Turver, Harry R. (1892-1968; U.K./U.S.A.)
- R. Burch, 1968. Harry R. Turver, April 8, 1892-April 1, 1968. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 9(3): S10.
- R. A. Burch, 1968. Harry R. Turver. *The Nautilus* 82(2): 72.
- Abbott, 1973: 168.
- Tutsch, _____ (****-****; Germany)
- Dance, 1986: 185.
- Tuuk, Luit A. van der (1954-****; Netherlands)
- J. Leloux, 2002. Type specimens of Maastrichtian fossils in the National Museum of Natural History, Leiden. *NNM Technical Bulletin (Leiden)* 4: 1-40, pls. 1-4 [Tuuk: p. 2].
- Tweed, Stewart MacMaster, Jr. (1945-2007; U.S.A.)
- J. Kraeuter, 2007. In memoriam – Stewart Tweed. *National Shellfisheries Association Quarterly Newsletter*, December 2007: 7.
- Tweedie, Michael Wilmer Forbes (1909-1993; U.K./Singapore)
- *Sea shells. How to identify and collect them* (1973).
- Adler, 2007: 206-207 [biography, portrait].
- Twells, J. O. (****-****; South Africa/India)
- Trew, 1987: 82.
- Twenhofel, Edmund W. (1***-19**; U.S.A.)
- Twining, J. T. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- *Eocene clams of Texas* (1957).
- Twrdy, Konrad (1844-****; Austria)

- Sturany, 1901: 404.
- Twynam, William Crofton [Sir] (1827?-1922; U.K.)
- Tye, George Sherriff (1841-1900; U.K.)
W. E. Collinge, 1900. Obituary. *Journal of Malacology* 7(6): 146-147, pl. 8.
Trew, 1990: 87.
- Tyerman, John Simpson (1831?-1889; U.K.)
N. McMillan, 1992. Lever and his shell collection. *Journal of the History of Collections* 4(2): 297-299.
- Tyler, Albert (1906-1968; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1970. List of publications by Albert Tyler. *Developmental Biology* 21: 1-12.
L. Pauling, 1970. Albert Tyler. *Developmental Biology* 21(1-2): iii-v, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
- Tyler, Jim (19**-****; U.S.A.)
● *Sea shells common to North Carolina* (1972) with H. J. Porter.
- Tymofeev [Tymofyeyev], Vitaliy A. (1974-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 39.
- Tyrrell, Joseph Burr (1858-1957; Canada)
Drake, 1963: 5.
- Tysinger, Genevieve Hunley (1903-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 466; 1987: 136.
- Tyson, William (1851-1920; Jamaica/South Africa)
Trew, 1990: 87.
- Tyurin, Alexey Nikolaevich (1950-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 34.

U

Ubaghs, Johan Casimir (1829-1894; Germany/
Netherlands)

J. van Baren, 1918. Ubaghs (Johan Casimir). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 4: 1347-1349.

Lambrecht et al., 1938: 438.

E. M. Krutzer, 1963. Het paleontologisch onderzoek in Limburg van 1800 tot heden. *Akademiedagen, Koninklijke Nederlandse Akademie van Wetenschappen* 15: 39-53.

Anonymous, 1944. Herdenking van den 50sten sterfdag van Casimir Ubaghs. *Natuurhistorisch Maandblad* 33(2): 9-10 [portrait].

W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting, 1944. Casimir Ubaghs en de recente mollusken van Zuid-Limburg. *Natuurhistorisch Maandblad* 33(2): 14-16.

W. A. E. van de Geyn, 1944. Johan Casimir Ubaghs (10 Oct. 1829 – 4 Feb. 1894). *Natuurhistorisch Maandblad* 33(2): 11-14 [bibliography].

Cleevely, 1983: 294.

Engel, 1986: 278.

Uchiyama, Rhu (1962-****; Japan)

Uchiyama, Ryutaro (****-****; Japan)

Callomon & Tada, 2006: 5.

Udekem, Gérard Jules Marie Ghislain d' (1824-1864; Belgium)

• Mostly listed as above; current Belgium system might list as D'Udekem.

Duchamps, 1982: 30-31.

Ueda, Yoshiro (19**-****; Japan)

• Oligocene gastropods (1967).

Ueland, Shelley (nee Odlin) (****-1999; U.S.A.)

A. McClure, 1999. Profile of a sheller – Shelley Ueland. *The Dredgings; Newsletter of the Pacific Northwest Shell Club* 39(5): 29-32 [portraits].

A. McClure, 2000. Reflections. *The Dredgings; Newsletter of the Pacific Northwest Shell Club* 40(1): 1.

Uetz, Karl (1914-****; Austria)

A. Zilch, 1979. [Verleihung des Professortitels]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen*

Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 3(33-34): 437.

Ugo da San Vittore (1096-1141; Italy)

E. Caprotti, 1979. Ugo da San Vittore, in: *Le conoscenze malacologiche nel XII° e XIII° Secolo. Bollettino Malacologico* 15(1-2): 31-36.

Ugolini, Riccardo (18**-19**; Italy)

• Fossil pectens (1906-1908).

Uhde, Carl A. (1795-1856; Germany)

Martens, 1901: vii.

Díaz de León, 1910: 18.

Uhlig, Victor (Viktor) Karl (1857-1911; Austria)

O. Ampferer, 1911. Todesanzeige: Viktor Uhlig. *Verhandlungen der kaiserlich-königlichen geologischen Reichsanstalt* 1911(9): 209-212.

W. Branca, 1911. Viktor Uhlig. *Zeitschrift der deutschen geologischen Gesellschaft* (ser. B), *Monatsberichte* 63(7): 385-396 [partial bibliography].

F. E. Suess, 1911. Victor Uhlig: ein Bild seiner wissenschaftlichen Tätigkeit. *Mitteilungen der Geologischen Gesellschaft Wien* 4: 449-482 [biography, bibliography, portrait].

Lambrecht et al., 1938: 438.

Cleevely, 1983: 294.

Uhrik, Leslie Ann (1947-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 467; 1987: 136.

Ukeles, Ravenna [Renee] (19**-1994; U.S.A.)

G. H. Wikfors & E. N. Wikfors, 1994. In memoriam. Ravenna "Renee" Ukeles. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 13(2): 355-356 [bibliography].

Ulicny, Josef (1850-1913; Czech Republic)

Sturany, 1901: 404.

Ullepitsch, Josef (1827-1896; Slovenia/Austria)

• Chiefly known as botanist.

H. Crosse, 1897. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 45(1): 88.

W. Kobelt, 1897. Necrologie. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 29(7-8): 104.

- Sturany, 1901: 405.
- Ulrich, Edward Oscar (1857-1944; U.S.A.)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 438.
- R. S. Bassler, 1945. Memorial to Edward Oscar Ulrich. Proceedings of the Geological Society of America for 1944: 331-351, pl. 23 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- R. Ruedemann, 1947. Biographical memoir of Edward Oscar Ulrich 1857-1944. National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs 24(7): 259-280, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 168-169.
- Cleevely, 1983: 294.
- P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. From Rondelet to Stockholm: four centuries of bryozoological research. Pp. 363-381, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Ulrich: p. 374].
- A. Mazur, 2004. A romance in natural history: the lives and works of Amadeus Grabau and Mary Antin. Syracuse, New York: Garrett, viii + 484 pp. [Ulrich: pp. 164, 353, portrait].
- Ulrich, Helmut (19**-****; Germany)
- Land snails (1966).
- Ulrika [Ulrike], Louise [Queen] (1720-1782; Sweden)
- Löwegren, 1952: 295 ff.
- O. Jägerskiöld, 1984. Lovisa Ulrika. Svenskt Biografiskt Lexikon 24: 151-158 [portrait].
- J. Heniger & P. Smit, 1985. Louise Ulrike en Linnaeus. Nederlandse bijdragen tot de Linneaanse malacologie. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 224: 38-46.
- Dance, 1986: 35, 41.
- Umiński, Tomasz (19**-****; Poland)
- Land snails from 1960s.
- Underhill, Julia Adams (19**-****; Canada/U.S.A.)
- Nudibranchs (1929).
- Underwood, Doris Ellin [née Thomas] (1928-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 136-137.
- Anonymous, 1993. Spotlight on: Doris Underwood, COA President 1992-94. American Conchologist 21(3): 10 [portrait].
- Unger, Arthur A. (****-1969; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1969. Arthur A. Unger. New York Shell Club Notes 148: 2 [two sentence notice of death].
- Unger, Franz Joseph Andres Nicolaus [M.D.] (1800-1870; Austria)
- Unionid anatomy and physiology (1827); later known as botanist, paleobotanist.
- Cleevely, 1983: 294.
- D. C. Angetter, B. Hubmann & J. Seidl, 2011. Physicians and their importance for the early history of earth sciences in Austria. Pp. 64-65, in: A history of geology and medicine, 31 October – 3 November 2011, Abstracts book, 80 pp. [portrait].
- Ünsal Karhan, S. (19**-****; Turkey)
- *Aeolidiella* (2007).
- Uozumi, Satoru (19**-****; Japan)
- Fossil mollusks (1960s).
- Upham, Warren (1850-1934; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 169.
- Upton, Virginia (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Collection in Santa Barbara Museum of Natural History.
- Abbott, 1987: 137.
- Urban, Sigrid (19**-****; Germany)
- Anatomy of *Trichotoxon* (1961).
- Urbański, Jaroslaw (1909-1981; Poland)
- Anonymous, 1982. Verstorben [Urbanski]. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 3(36): 541.
- A. Reidel, 1983. Jaroslaw Urbanski (1909-1981). Archiv für Molluskenkunde 113(1-6): 1-5 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
- H. Zeissler, 1983. Jaroslaw Urbanski (3.9.1909 – 13.8.1981). Malakologisches Abhandlungen 8(17): 221-228.

- Pokrysko & Riedel, 1999: 281-283 [portrait].
- Urbina, Fernando (18**-19**); Mexico)
 - Coauthor on Miocene of Mexico (1910).
- Ureta, Amalia R. de (19**-****; Uruguay)

Olazarri, 1975: 102.

Ureta, Elías Humberto (1918-****; Uruguay)

Olazarri, 1975: 4, 95, 98.

J. C. Zaffaroni, [“1993”] 1995. Homenaje al Dr. Elías Humberto Ureta. Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay 7(64-65): 308.

Klappenbach, 1998: 55.

Trew, 1993: 85.

Zaffaroni, 2010: 10-11, 16 [portrait].

Urgorri Carrasco, Victoriano (1951-****; Spain)
 - Marine molluscan ecology, opisthobranchs from 1980s.

Urich, Frederick William (1870-1937; Trinidad)

Anonymous, 1838. [Obituary]. Proceedings of the Royal Entomological Society of London (series C) 2: 63.

Urio, Italo (1914-1983; Italy)

F. Ghisotti, 1983. Italo Urio (1914-1983). Necrologio. Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia] 1(5): 2-3 [not seen].

Urk, Roelof Menno van (19**-1993; Netherlands)
 - Bivalves (1950s-1980s).

R. G. Moolenbeek, 1993. Schenking literatuur Van Urk. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 277: 55-56 [bibliography].

Urquhart, A. J. (18**-1***; New Zealand)
 - Mostly published on spiders.

Hamilton, 1906: 47.

Urville, J. S. C. Dumont d’; see: Dumont d’Urville, J. S. C.

Ushakov [Uschakov], Pavel Vladimirovitsch (1903-1992; Russia)
 - Arctic mollusks (1950s).

Usheva, L. N. (19**-****; Russia)

Egorov, 2004: 34.

Usinger, Emil W. [Captain] (1910-2007; U.S.A.)

L. Romick, W. Canzonier & R. Goldberg, 2007. In memoriam. Captain Emil W. Usinger. National Shellfisheries Association Quarterly Newsletter, September 2007: 9.

Usticke, G. N.; see Nowell-Usticke, G.

Usuki, Itaru (19**-****; Japan)
 - Opisthobranch development (1960s-1970s).

Uszkoreit, Ralph (19**-****; Germany)
 - Elobiidae (1990).

Utinomi, Huzio (1910-1979; Japan)
 - Born as Fujio Hiro; publications on nudibranchs 1930s; mostly noted for work on barnacles.

W. A. N[ewman], 1979. Huzio Utinomi, 24 February 1910 – 19 June 1979. Crustaceana 40(1): 100-108 [portrait; bibliography and list of barnacle taxa].

Utsumi, Nobuaki (1871-1947; Japan)

Utsumi, Nobuteru (****-****; Japan)

Kuroda, 2003: 9.

Utterback, William Irvin (1872-1949; U.S.A.)

R. I. Johnson, 1969. The Unionacea of William Irvin Utterback. The Nautilus 82(4): 132-135.

S. L. H. Fuller, 1974. Neglected papers on naiads by W. I. Utterback. The Nautilus 88(3): 90.

R. W. Taylor, 1983. A biographical sketch of William Irvin Utterback (1872-1949). The Nautilus 97(1): 13-16, portraits [bibliography].

Johnson, 2006b: 145.

R. W. Taylor, 2009. William I. Utterback, of “*Utterbackia* fame”: a short biographical sketch with emphasis on his life after malacology. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Society, 75th Annual Meeting: 80.

Uvalieva, Kalymbubu Kadyrovna (1938-****; Kazakhstan)

Egorov, 2004: 34.

Uvayeva, Olena Ivanivna (1980-****; Ukraine)

Egorov, 2004: 35.

V

- Vaccarella, Raffaele (19**-****; Italy)
- *Phyllidia* (1986).
- Vachelet, A. [Abbé] (18**-****; France)
- R. E. Petit, 2010. The Magellanic Mollusca of Rochebrune and Mabile. *Zootaxa* 2723: 41-65 [Vachelet: p. 61].
- Vader, Willem [Wim] Jan Marinus (1937-****; Netherlands)
- Voous, 1995: 505-506.
- Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Vagvolgyi, Josef [Joseph] (1927-2000; Hungary/U.S.A.)
- Spouse of J. M. Wagner Vágvolgyi; published on land snails, including the Galapagos.
- Abbott, 1987: 137.
- Johnson, 2006b: 143.
- Vágvolgyi, Józsefné Mária [née Wagner] (1939-2011; Hungary/U.S.A.)
- Spouse of J. Vagvolgyi; from 1965 to 1983, published as “M. Wagner.”
- A. Varga, 2009. Régi anyagok a Mátra Múzeum (Gyöngyös) Mollusca-gyűjteményében. *Folia Historico Naturalia Musei Matraensis* 33: 25-51 [Vágvolgyi: p. 50, sample label].
- P. Vágvolgyi & L. Fűkoh, 2011. In memoriam Vágvolgyi, Józsefné Wagner Mária (1939-2011). *Malakológiai Tájékoztató* 29: 59-60 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Vail, Virginia Ann (1945-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 596; 1987: 137.
- Vaillant, Auguste Nicolas [Admiral] (1793-1858; France)
- Father of L. L. Vaillant.
- Vaillant, Léon Louis (1834-1914; France)
- Son of A. N. Vaillant.
- Brightwell, 1872: 20-40.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 439.
- Adler, 1989: 58-59 [portrait].
- Väinölä, Risto (19**-****; Finland)
- Molecular biogeography.
- Valckenier, Wouter Jacobszoon (1659-1710; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 281.
- Valdés Gallego, Ángel Arturo (19**-****; Spain/U.S.A.)
- Opisthobranchs from 1990s.
- Valdez, John Paul (1962-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 137.
- Valdivieso Milla, Violata (19**-****; Peru)
- Aguilar, 2009: 11.
- Valvovinos, Claudio (19**-****; Chile)
- Checklist of Chilean mollusks (2005).
- Valduga, Adriano (19**-****; Italy)
- Ammonites from 1950s.
- Valenciennes, Achille (1794-1865; France)
- Swainson, 1840: 363.
- Anonymous, 1866. M. Valenciennes. *American Journal of Conchology* 2(2): 192.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1866. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 14(1): 99.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1899. A note on the date of publication of the parts of ‘Humboldt and Bonpland’s Voyage: Observations de Zoologie.’ *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 7) 3(17): 428.
- Sherborn & Woodward, 1901b: 492 [Vénus].
- B. Walker, 1928. The date of publication of *Unio dombeyana* Val. *The Nautilus* 41(4): 131.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 439.
- Fischer-Piette, 1945: 391.
- J. L. Chamberlin, 1960. Voyage of the *Venus*. *The Nautilus* 74(2): 65-68.
- T. Monod, 1964 [“1963”]. Achille Valenciennes et l’Histoire naturelle des poissons. Pp. 9-45, in *Mélanges ichthyologiques dédiés à la mémoire d’Achille Valenciennes, 1794-1865, coauteur de l’Histoire naturelle des poissons, 1828-1849. Mémoires de l’Institut Français d’Afrique Noir* 68: 1-485.
- T. Monod et al., eds., 1967. Achille Valenciennes (1794-1865) (Documents inédits). *Archives du Muséum National d’Histoire Naturelle* (ser. 7) 9: 9-109.

- Métivier, 1982: 17.
- Cailliez, 1983: 13.
- Dance, 1986: 132, 229.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 13-17, fig. 2 [biography, portrait].
- Kohn, 1992: 235-237.
- Cailliez, 1995: 18 [portrait], 19.
- Cuvier & Pietsch, 1995: 182, 189.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 287.
- Y. I. Kanton & A. V. Sysoev, 2002. On the species of molluscs from Russian waters described by Valenciennes in little known publications in 1858. *Ruthenica* 12(2): 119-123.
- Coquilles marines bivalves de l'Amérique équinoxiale recueillies pendant le voyage de MM. de Humbolt et Bonpland* (1833) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Plates from *Voyage autour du monde sur la fregate la Venus* (1845?-1846) available on-line at: http://digitalgallery.nypl.org/nypldigital/dgdi_visionbrowseresult.cfm?div_id=hsr
- Valentia [Lords]; see Annestey, A. and G.
- Valentich-Scott, Paul Hugh [né Paul H. Scott] (1952-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 122.
- [P. H. Valentich-Scott], 2000. About the authors ... Paul Valentich-Scott. P. vi, in: E. V. Coan, P. Valentich-Scott & F. R. Bernard, 2000. *Bivalve seashells of western North America*. Santa Barbara, California: Santa Barbara Museum of Natural History), viii + 764 pp.
- Valentijn [Valentyn, Valentinyus], François [Clergyman] (1656-1727; Netherlands)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 157-158.
- Swainson, 1840: 363.
- F. de Haan, 1902. Rumphius en Valentijn als geschied schrijvers van Ambon. Pp. 17-25, in: M. Greshoff, ed., *Rumphius Gedenkboek 1702-1902*. Haarlem: Koloniaal Museum, x + 221 pp.
- H. Brugmans, 1921. Valentijn (Francois). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 5: 989-990 [gives birth year as 1666].
- H. Engel, 1937. De Liefhebbers van Neptunus-Cabinet; de eerste malacologische Vereeniging? *Basteria* 2(4): 64.
- Cailliez, 1983: 13.
- Dance, 1986: 187.
- Engel, 1986: 281.
- H. Strack, 1988. Valentijn and the history of shell collecting. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 104: 70-71.
- L. C. Rookmaaker, 1989. The zoological exploration of southern Africa 1650-1790. Rotterdam: A.A. Balkema, xii + 368 pp., 16 pls. [Valentijn: pp. 30-31].
- Cailliez, 1995: 19.
- Cuvier & Pietsch, 1995: 81-82, 87 [gives birth year as 1666].
- Holthuis, 1995: 7.
- B. van de Roemer, 2004. Neat nature: the relation between nature and art in a Dutch cabinet of curiosities from the early Eighteenth Century. *History of Science* 42(1): 47-84.
- Heller, 2007: 166.
- Valledor & Araujo, 2011: 396.
- Valentin, Jean (1868-1898; Germany)
- J. Blum, 1898. [obituary of Jean Valentin]. *Bericht der Senckenbergische Naturforschender Gesellschaft* 1898: cxiv-cxviii [biography].
- Zilch, 1967: 42.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- Valentine, James William (1926-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 467; 1975: 597; 1987: 137.
- D. Jablonski, 1997. Presentation of the Paleontological Society Medal to James W. Valentine. *Journal of Paleontology* 71(4): 739.
- J. W. Valentine, 1997. Response. *Journal of Paleontology* 71(4): 740 [portrait].
- D. Sepkoski, 2012. Rereading the fossil record: the growth of paleobiology as an evolutionary discipline. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 432 pp. [Valentine, passim].
- Valentini, Eugenio (18**-19**; Italy)
- Mollusks of Tronto (1879).

- Valentini, Michael Bernhard (1657-1729; Germany)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 155-156.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 439.
 Edwards, 1967: 47.
 Franchini et al., 1975: 70-71.
- Valerio G., Carlos E. (****-****; Costa Rica)
 • Coauthor on Tertiary mollusks with L. D. Gómez P.
- Valette, Luciano Honoratio (1880-1957; Uruguay)
 • Mostly noted for fisheries work.
- Valk, Wilhelm (19**-****; Netherlands)
 • Paleontological papers 1940s.
- Vallayer Coster, Anne (1744-1818; France)
 M. Pinault Sørensen & M.-C. Sahut, 1998. "Panaches de mer, lithophytes et coquillages," 1769. Un tableau d'histoire naturelle par Anne Vallayer Coster. *Revue du Louvre, La Revue des Musées de France* 48(1): 57-70.
- Vallentin, Rupert (1859-1934; U.K.)
 J. T. Cunningham, 1935. Rupert Vallentin. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* 147: 191-194.
 Trew, 1987: 82; 1990: 87.
- Valles, Dave (19**-****; Philippines)
- Vallès, Yvonne (19**-****; U.S.A.)
 • Nudibranchs from 2000s.
- Vallisneri [Vallisneri], Antonio (1661-1730; Italy)
 Argenville, 1742: 32-33; 1757: 165.
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 160-161.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 440.
 Edwards, 1967: 35.
 Fischer, 1973: 48.
 Boss, 1988: 121.
 Cuvier & Pietsch, 1995: 59, 64-65.
 Gaudant, 2005: 306.
 Adler, 2007: 22-23 [biography, portrait].
 Heller, 2007: 166-167.
 P. Nicolosi et al., 2007. Recupero della collezioni storiche di molluschi appartenenti al Museo di Zoologia dell'Università di Padova. *Bollettino Malacologico* 43(1-8): 111-118.
- M. Turchetto, 2007. Studi storici sui molluschi della laguna di Venezia: prime osservazioni di biometria ed ecologia sui testacei. *Bollettino Malacologico* 43(1-8): 119-124 [portrait].
- E. Vaccari, 2007. The organized traveler: scientific instructions for geological travels in Italy and Europe during the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries. Pp. 7-17, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson, ed., *Four centuries of geological travel: the search for knowledge on foot, bicycle, sledge, and camel*. Geological Society of London, Special Publications 287: vi + 415 pp. [Vallisneri: p. 8].
- F. Luzzini, 2009. Flood conceptions in Vallisneri's thought. *Geological Society of London, Special Publication* 310: 77-81.
- Vallory March, Julio (1922-2005; Spain)
 Anonymous, 2005. [notice of death]. *Notiziario S. I. M.* 23(1-4): 3 [portrait].
- Vallot, Jacques Nicolas (1771-1860; France)
 Audibert, 2010: 11.
- Valmont de Bomare, Jacques Christophe (1731-1807; France)
 Lamy, 1931: 27.
Dictionnaire raisonnée universelle d'histoire naturelle, eds. of 1764, 1768, 1775, and 1791. Rejected by ICZN Direction 32 (1956), Opinion 89 (1958).
 Carré, 1991: 7.
 Damkaer, 2002: 66-67.
 Dietz & Nutz, 2005: 59.
 Dietz, 2006: 374.
- Valois, [Mme.] de (****-****; France)
 Dance, 1986: 187.
- Valovirta, Ilmari (19**-****; Finland)
 • Land snails of Finland (1960s).
- VanArman, Peggy Ellen (1947-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 597; 1987: 137.
- Vanatta, Edward Guirey (1862-1939; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1939. Mr. E. G. Vanatta ...]. *The Nautilus* 52(4): 139.
 Trew, 1990: 87.
 S. M. Martin, 2000. Terrestrial snails and slugs (Mollusca: Gastropoda) of Maine.

- Northeastern Naturalist 8(1): 33-88
[Vanatta: p. 64].
- Van Belle, Richard A. (1926-2005; Belgium)
- B. Anseeuw & Y. Terryn, 2005. Richard Van Belle. *Unitas Malacologica Newsletter* 22: 6.
- B. Dell'Angelo, 2005. Necrologico: Richard A. Van Belle. *Notiziario S. I. M.* 23(1-4): 3 [portrait].
- R. Duchamps, 2005. Richard A. Van Belle. Oostende 09-06-1926 – Sint-Niklaas 23-02-2005. *Novapex/Société* 6(3): 93-94 [portrait, partial bibliography].
- P. Kaas, R. A. Van Belle & H. L. Strack, 2006. Monograph of living chitons (Mollusca: Polyplacophora), Vol. 6, Suborder Ischnochitonina (concluded): Schizochitonidae & Chitonidae. Additions to volumes 1-5. Brill/Backhuys, Leiden, etc., 463 pp. [p. [5], biography, portrait].
- Van Bénédén, Édouard van (1846-1910; Belgium)
- Son of P.-J. van Bénédén.
- H. von Winiwarter, 1911 [“1910”]. Édouard van Beneden. *Annales de la Société Royale Zoologique et Malacologique de Belgique* 45: 283-296, pl. [bibliography].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 32.
- Duchamps, 1982: 40-41, pl. 2 [portrait].
- Van Bénédén, Pierre-Joseph van (1809-1894; Belgium)
- Father of E. van Bénédén.
- W. H. F., 1895. Pierre Joseph van Beneden. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 57: xx-xxii.
- H. Crosse, 1896. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 43(1): 76.
- P. Pelseneer, 1896 [“1894”]. P.-J. van Beneden, malacologiste; notice biographique. *Annales de la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique* 29: v-ix.
- A. Kemna, 1910 [“1909”]. P.-J. van Beneden, la vie et l'oeuvre d'un zoologiste. *Annales de la Société Royale Zoologique et Malacologique de Belgique* 44: 205-324, pl. [bibliography, portrait].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 32.
- R. H. Charlier & E. Leloup, 1968. Brief summary of some oceanographic contributions in Belgium until 1922. *Premier Congrès International d'Histoire de l'Océanographie, Monaco* (1966). *Bulletin de l'Institut Océanographique (Monaco), Numéro Special* 2(1): 293-310.
- Duchamps, 1982: 39-40, pl. 2.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 54.
- J. A. Massard & G. Geimer, 2002. A survey of the history of freshwater bryozoology in Belgium and Luxembourg. Pp. 133-170, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Beneden: pp. 137-146, portrait].
- Van Bruggen; A. C.; see Bruggen, A. C. van
- Van Buskirk, Lucille Ludlow (1899-1994; U.S.A.)
- G. Moller, 1994. In memoriam. Lucille Ludlow Van Buskirk. *Shell-O-Gram* 35(4): 2.
- Vance, Richard R. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- *Chama* and its epibionts (1978).
- Van Cleave, Harley Jones (1886-1953; U.S.A.)
- H. J. Van Cleave, 1947. A history of the Department of Zoology in the University of Illinois. *Bios (Beta Beta Beta)* 18(2): 75-97.
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Report for 1953: memoriam list inside back cover* [1954].
- Abbott, 1973: 169.
- M. F. Williams, 1985. The Harpswell Laboratory, 1898-1920: a marine biological station. South Harpswell, Maine: privately published, x + 149 pp., 45 pls. [Van Cleave: pp. 37, 52-53, fig. 6.1].
- Van Cleemput, Fernand van [Captain] (****-1979; Belgium)
- A. Pellegroms, 1979. In memoriam Kapt. Fernand van Cleemput. *Gloria Maris* 18(8): 75-76.
- Vandelli, Domingo Agostino (1735-1816; Italy/Portugal)
- Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 122.
- Vandenberg, Frank S. (18**-19**; U.S.A.)
- Formed core of Santa Barbara Museum of Natural History collection; worked for city of Santa Barbara.

- Van den Bosch, M; see Bosch, M. van den
- Vandenbroek, _____ (****-****; South Africa)
Trew, 1987: 82.
- Van den Broeck, Jean Ernest (1851-1932; Belgium)
H. Crosse, 1893. Nouvelles. Journal de Conchyliologie 40(3): 308 [collection sold to Sowerby].
Dance, 1986: 206.
Duchamps, 1999: 17, fig. 57 [portrait].
- Van de Poel, Luc (1927-2005; Belgium)
- Vanderhoydonck, Stany (19**-****; Belgium)
- Van der Riet, Johannes C. L. (1920-1969; Belgium)
Anonymous, 1969. Johannes C. L. van der Riet. The Nautilus 83(2): 66.
- van der Schalie, Annette [né Rudolphi] (19**-****; U.S.A.)
• Spouse of H. van der Schalie; articles with him (1950, 1963).
- van der Schalie, Henry (1907-1986; U.S.A.)
• Spouse of A. van der Schalie.
Abbott, 1973: 467-468.
D. Raeihle, 1986. Henry van der Schalie. New York Shell Club Notes 299: 2.
Burch, 1981: 5.
L. Russert-Kraemer & Elmer G. Berry, 1986. "Things truly excellent": Henry van der Schalie, 1907-1986. The Nautilus 100(4): 116-119, portrait.
O. E. Sicardi, 1986. Obitorio: Henry van der Schalie. Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay 6(51): 431.
Abbott, 1987: 137, 162-163.
M. E. Gordon, 1998. Molluscan taxa and bibliography of Henry van der Schalie. The Nautilus 112(3): 90-94.
A. C. van Bruggen, 1999. Nieuwe necrologie Henry van der Schalie, 1907-1986. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 306: 24.
Williams et al., 2008: 7.
- Van der Spoel, S.; see: Spoel, S. van der
- Van der Walt, Valarie Ethel (1921-****; South Africa)
Anonymous, 1991. Personalia: Valarie van der Walt. Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa 230: 9 [portrait].
Fouché, 1995: 60.
- Van der Westhuizen, Louis C. (****-****; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 63.
- Van Devender, Amy Schrader (1948-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 137.
- Vandewalle, P. (19**-****; Belgium)
• Ecology of Neritidae (1994).
- Van Dover, Cindy Lee (1954-****; U.S.A.)
• Hydrothermal vent mollusks.
- Van Eeden, J., Jr. (19**-****; South Africa)
• Medical malacology; freshwater mollusks (1980).
- Van Erp, Clarice Horne (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 137.
- Vaney, Clement (1871?-1955; Germany)
• Sea cucumber parasitic gastropod (1903).
Repetto et al., 2011: 248.
- Van Goethem, Jackie L. (1943-****; Belgium)
J. van Goethem, 1972. Publications sur des mollusques africains par J. van Goethem. Achatina 3: 45.
- Vanhaelen, Alex (19**-****; Netherlands)
• *Goniodoris* (2008).
- Van Heukelem, William F. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
• *Octopus cyanea* (1973).
- Van Hying, Thompson H. (18**-1948?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1949: 35.
- Van Ledingham, Alta (1925-2006; U.S.A.)
- Van Ledingham, Thomas Clifford (1934-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 597; 1987: 137.
- Van Leeuwenhoek, A.; see Leewenhoek, A. van
- Van Lidth de Jeude, T. W.; see Lidth de Jeude, T. W. van
- Van Mol, Jean-Jacques van (****-****; Belgium)

- J.-J. van Mol. 1972. Bibliographie des travaux sur les mollusques d'Afrique par J.-J. van Mol. *Achatina* 3: 44.
- Van Morkhoven, Franciscus [Frank] Petrus Cornelius Maria (1922-1993; Netherlands/ U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 137.
- Vannini, Marco (1943-****; Italy)
• *Nerita* ecology (1976).
- Van Nostrand, Henry D. (1823-1896; U.S.A.)
S. R. Roberts, 1896. Henry D. van Nostrand. *The Nautilus* 10(8): 93-94.
Abbott, 1973: 169.
- Vannucci, Marta (19**-****; Brasil)
• Nudibranchs 1930s-1950s.
- Vannozi, Angelo (19**-****; Italy)
• Clausiliidae (2012).
- Van Patten, Charles Toll Hansen (1814-1889; U.S.A./Costa Rica)
• Dentist; botanical collector for Smithsonian Institution in Central America; also collected some land snails.
Martens, 1901: xi.
- Van Riper, Mildred Jennings (1899-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 137.
- Van Straelen, Victor Émile (1889-1964; Belgium)
Dance, 1986: 227.
- Vanuxem, Lardner (1792-1848; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 169-170.
P. R. Kemmerly, 1982. The Vanuxem collection. *Earth Sciences History* 1: 32-35.
- Vanwallenghem, René (19**-****; Belgium)
- Van Win, Philippe (1955-1998; Belgium/S. Pacific)
R. Houart, 1998. In memoriam. Philippe Van Win. *Arion* 23(3): 106.
- Van Winkle; K. E.; see Palmer, K. E. Van Winkle
- Van Woert, M. P. (****-1961?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1961*: 81 [1961].
- Van Woert, Mrs. M. P. (****-1958?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1958*: 60 [1959].
- Vara, Joaquin de la (19**-****; Cuba)
- Varaksin, Anatoliy Alexeyevich (1946-****; Russia)
• Spouse of G. S. Varaksina.
Egorov, 2004: 35.
- Varaksina, Galina Stepanovna (1947-****; Russia)
• Spouse of A. A. Varaksin.
Egorov, 2004: 35.
- Vardala-Theodorou, Evi (19**-****; Greece)
• Greek marine shells (2001).
- Varga, András (1946-****; Hungary)
K. Vig, 2003. Zoological research in western Hungary: a history. Szombathely: Vas County Museums' Directorate, xviii + 356 pp. [Varga: p. 70].
Anonymous, 2006. Varga András 60 éves. *Folia Historico Naturali Musei Matraensis* 30: 7-8 [portrait].
Z. Fehér, 2011. Varga András 65 éves. *Malakológiai Tájékoztató* 29: 5-7 [biography, portrait].
- Varigin, Aleksey [Alexandr] Yurievich (1957-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 35.
- Varykhanova, Klara Viktorovna (1947-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 35.
- Vásárhelyi, István (1889-1968; Hungary)
G. Szél & C. Horváth, 2002. Vásárhelyi István. Pg. 929, in: S. Bodó & G. Viga, eds., *Magyar Múzeumi Arcképcsarnok*. Budapest: Pulszky Társaság / Tarsoly Kiadó, xvi + 984 pp. [partial bibliography].
A. Varga, 2009. Régi anyagok a Mátra Múzeum (Gyöngyös) Mollusca-gyűjteményében. *Folia Historico Naturalia Musei Matraensis* 33: 25-51 [Vásárhelyi: pp. 25, portrait; 50, sample labels].
- Vešiček, Zdeněk (19**-8***; Czeck Republic)
• Cretaceous ammonites in *Fossilium catalogus* (2000s).
- Vasilieva, Natalia Ivanovna (1954-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 35.
- Vasil'yev [Vasylyev], Alexandr N. (1956-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 35.
- Vasquez, Raul (****-1958?; U.S.A.)

- Anonymous, 1959. [Death noted]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1958: 60.
- Vassel, Eusèbe [Captain] (?1844-1927; France)
P. Pallary, 1927. Nécrologie. Eusèbe Vassel. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 71(1): 99-101.
- Vasseur, Gaston (1855-1915; France)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 441.
- Vasylenko, Olga Nikolaevna (1978-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 35.
- Vater, Gisela (19**-****; Germany)
• Study on *Cepaea* (1965).
- Vathelet, A. [Abbé] (18**-19**; France/ Martinique)
- Vatikiotis, Mary Georgious (1924-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 598; 1987: 137.
- Vatikiotis, Sozon (19**-19**; Bermuda)
- Vatova, Aristotle (1888-19**; Italy)
• Adriatic mollusks (1933)
- Vaucher, Claude (1942-****; Switzerland)
Cailliez, 1995: 36.
- Vaucher, Henry (18**-1910; France/Algeria)
- Vaughan, J. Williams (18**-1931; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1931. [Death noted]. *Journal of Conchology* 9(5): 156
- Vaughan, Nikki (19**-****; U.S.A.)
• *Turritella* (1992).
- Vaughan, Sue H. (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 137.
- Vaughan, Thomas Wayland (1870-1952; U.S.A.)
J. W. Wells, 1952. Memorial: Thomas Wayland Vaughan (1870-1952). *Bulletin of the American Association of Petroleum Geologists* 36(7): 1495-1497 [biography, portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 170 [birth date wrongly given as 1879].
- Vaughan, William [Bill] N. (1929-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 137.
- Vaught, Kay Cunningham (1916-1995; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 138.
- Anonymous, 1995. In memoriam. ... Kay Cunningham Vaught. *The Festivus* 27(7): 85.
- Anonymous, 1995. In memoriam. Kay C. Vaught. *La Conchiglia* 27(276): 56.
- Vauquelin, Louis Nicolas (1763-1829; France)
• Chiefly known as chemist.
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 208.
- Vautier, Abel Félix (1794-1863; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1864. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 12(1): 87.
- Vavilov, Mikhail Nikolaevich (****-2003; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 35.
- Vávra, W. (1866-****; Czech Republic)
Sturany, 1901: 405.
- Vayssière, Albert Jean-Baptiste Marie (1854-1942; France)
Anonymous. 1942. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 85(1): 100 [in list of recent deaths].
P. Vayssière, 1977. Albert Vayssière (1854-1942), entomologiste et malacologiste – sa vie, ses publications, ses taxa. *Tethys* 4: 321-338.
Dance, 1986: 229.
Trew, 1987: 82.
Fouché, 1995: 60.
Duchamps, 1999: 4, fig. 58 [portrait].
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 289.
Gosliner et al., 2008: 121.
- Vaz, Jorge (19**-****; Brazil)
Oliveira & Almeida, 2000: 51.
- Vaz-Ferreira, Raúl (1918-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 67.
- Veatch, John Allen (1808-1870; U.S.A.)
S. W. Geiser, 1942. [Corrections to statements made concerning Veatch in the "Biographical Directory of the Texan Conventions and Congresses, 1832-1845]. Pp. 169-173, in: W. P. Webb, ed., *Texas Collection. The Southwestern Historical Quarterly* 46(2): 167-173.
C. O'Brien, 1982. John Allen Veatch: early Gulf Coast surveyor. *The Texas Gulf*

- Historical and Biographical Record 18(1): 38-41.
- Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index.
- Vecchi, A. (19**-****; Italy)
- Land snail populations (1927).
- Vecchione, Michael (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Cephalopods.
- Abbott, 1987: 138.
- Rehder, 1997: 185.
- Vedder, John [Jack] G. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 138.
- Vedelsby, Antonina [Annie] (19**-****; Denmark)
- Hylleberg, 2009: 98.
- Veen, Bauke van der (1930-****; Netherlands)
- Voous, 1995: 508.
- Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- S. van Leeuwen & T. Ykema, 2010. Bibliografie voor Bauke van der Veen; uitreiking in 2010. Spirula, Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 377: 149-151 [portraits, bibliography].
- Vega, Ángel Javier (19**-****; Panama)
- Gastropods of the Pacific coast of Panama (2002).
- Vega-Luz, Ricardo (19**-****; Spain)
- New species of *Turris* (2000).
- Vega-Vera, Francisco Javier (19**-****; Mexico)
- Paleontologist.
- Vega, Luis Eduardo (1939-****; Dominican Republic/U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 598; 1987: 138.
- Végh-Neubrandt, Elisabeth (19**-****; Hungary)
- Megalodontids (1970s-1980s).
- Veitch, H. (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 85.
- Veitch, J. (19**-****; Australia)
- Veitenheimer-Mendes, Inga Ludmila (19**-****; Brazil)
- Freshwater mollusks from 1990s.
- Vélain, Charles (1845-1925; France)
- H. Crosse, 1879. Nouvelles. Journal de Conchyliologie 27(1): 95-96 [list of those who won medals at l'Exposition Universelle in 1878].
- Barnard, 1965: 31.
- Fouché, 1995: 60.
- Velarde, Ronald G. (1954-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 138.
- Velde [Velden], Bartholomeus van de (1639-1693; Netherlands)
- H. C. H. Moquette, 1914. Velde (Bartholmeus). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 3: 1276-1277.
- Engel, 1986: 283.
- Velde, E. van der [M.D.] (****-****; Dutch East Indies)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 187.
- Velde, Gerard van der (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Co-ed. of vol. on zebra mussel in Europe (2010).
- Veldhoven, Michel van [M.D.] (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Velie, Jacob W. (1829-19**; U.S.A.)
- Vella, Paul [M.D.] (19**-****; New Zealand)
- Tertiary mollusks (1950s); later worked on Foraminifera.
- Velloso, José Mariano da Conceição [Padre] (1742-1811; Portugal/Brazil)
- Velkovrh, France (1934-2009; Slovenia)
- Land snails.
- B. Sket, 2009. France Velkovrh, malakolog in speleobiolog 1934-2009). Acta Biologica Slovenica 52(2): 3-6 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Veltkamp, Jan (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Shells of Lesbos, Greece (2011), and Zeeland (2012).
- Vendryes, Henry (1822-1907; Jamaica)
- Anonymous; 1907. Call of death; passing away of Mr. Henry Vendryes; brilliant legal career, representative of old school of Jamaica lawyers. The Daily Gleaner (Kingston, Jamaica), Nov. 21, 1907.
- W. H. Dall, 1908. Henry Vendryes. The Nautilus 21(9): 107.

- J. B. Henderson, Jr., 1908. Some personal recollections of Henry Vendryes. *The Nautilus* 21(9): 107-108.
- Abbott, 1973: 170.
- Venette, Nicolas (1633-1698; France)
- Argenville, 1742: 25-26.
- Venkitesan, P. S. (19**-****; India)
- Venmans, Leonardus Alphonsus Wilhelmus Cornelis (1898-1959; Netherlands)
- Anonymous, 1960. [note concerning death]. [Malacological Society of Australia] *Australian Newsletter* 8(30): 1.
- W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting, 1960. L. A. W. C. Venmans, 1898-1959. *Journal of Conchology* 24(12): 449-450 [with a note by B. Verdcourt].
- C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1960. In memoriam Dr. L. A. W. C. Venmans. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 86: 862-863 [bibliography].
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, I. *De Kreukel* 9(1): 11-14 [Venmans: p. 13].
- Engel, 1986: 283.
- Venning, Mary Anne (17**-18**; U.K.)
- Published childrens' books, 1811-1837; life dates unknown.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1943. Book notes. 13. *Rudiments of conchology*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 25(4): 142 [1826, 1837].
- Venczel, Márton (19**-****; Hungary)
- Miocene of Hungary (2001).
- Venzlaff, Helmut (19**-****; Germany)
- Pleistocene of Sudan (1962).
- Venzo, Sergio (18**-19**; Italy)
- Cleavelly, 1983 296.
- H. C. Klinger, 1995. Cretaceous faunas from Zululand and Natal, South Africa. The Griesbach (1871), Stefanini, and Gortani (Venzo 1936) collections. *South African Journal of Geology* 98(1): 95.
- Vérany, Jean Baptiste [Giovanni Battista] [Chevalier] (1800-1865; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1866. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 14(1): 99-100.
- P. Isnard, 2001. Jean-Baptiste Vérany (1800-1865). *Annales du Museum d'Histoire Naturelle de Nice* 16: 11-20 [bibliography, portrait].
- Anonymous, 2002. Fonds Jean-Baptiste Verany (Collectif du Museum). *Annales du Museum d'Histoire Naturelle de Nice* 17: 25-40, 6 pls. [inventory of manuscripts].
- G. Fredj & M. Meinardi, 2007. L'Ange & l'Orchidée: Risso, Vérany & Barla, une lignée de savants de renommée mondiale à Nice au XIX siècle. Nice: Serre, 149 pp. [portrait, bibliography, partial list of taxa].
- R. Poggi, 2009, Piovre e piovrette: omaggio a Giovanni Battista Vérany nelle stampe rielaborate da Giovanni Fassio: catalogo della mostra. Genova, Museo Civico di Storia Naturale "Giacomo Doria", 25 giugno – 30 agosto 2009. Varzi: Fiorina Edizioni, [20] pp. [not seen].
- Vera-Peláez, José Luis (19**-****; Spain)
- Pliocene mollusks (1990s).
- Verástegui Mackee, Pedro (19**-****; Peru)
- *Venericardia* (1950s).
- Verbinnen, Gilbert (19**-****; Belgium)
- Red Sea Conidae (1997).
- Verberne, Petrus [Frère Fredericus] (1912-1998; Aruba/Netherlands)
- H. E. Coomans, 1998. In memoriam Broeder Fredericus Verberne (1912-1998). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 303: 88-89 [biography, bibliography].
- Verco, Joseph Cooke [Sir; M.D.] (1851-1933; Australia)
- Smith, 1906: 721.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 358; 1927b: 164.
- B. C. Cotton, 1933. Obituary and bibliography of conchological works of Sir Joseph Cooke Verco. *South Australian Naturalist* 14(4): 121-124.
- B. S. Roach, 1933. Obituary notice: Sir Joseph Verco (1851-1933). *Transactions of the Royal Society of South Australia* 57: v-viii.

- R. Winckworth, 1933. Obituary. Joseph Verco, 1851-1933. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 20(6): 284.
- B. C. Cotton, ed., 1935. Combing the southern seas by Sir Joseph Verco. Adelaide: Rigby Ltd., 174 + 24 pp., 18 pls., frontispiece [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 178, 229.
- R. V. Southcott, 1990. Verco, Sir Joseph Cooke (1851-1933). Australian Dictionary of Biography 12: 318-319 [portrait].
- I. Loch, 1992. J. C. Verco – Malacological Bibliography and Taxa. Sydney: Australian Museum, 9 pp.
- Black, 1998: 10.
- N. Lee & P. Duncan, 1999. Shellebrities – a blast from the past. Australian Shell News, 102: 5 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 290.
- Verdcourt, Bernard (1925-1911; U.K.)
- B. Verdcourt, 1970-1985. Bibliography of papers on African Mollusca by B. Verdcourt. Achatina 1: 5-15 (1970); 4: 85 (1973); 6: 128 (1976); 7: 140-141 (1979); 13: 270-271 (1985).
- Cleevely, 1983 296.
- B. Verdcourt, 1989. List of publications by B. Verdcourt on European Mollusca. The Conchologists' Newsletter 111: 237-239.
- B. Verdcourt, 1997. A list of publications and new taxa described (1936-1996) by B. Verdcourt. Maidenhead, U.K.: Verdcourt, iii + 94 pp.
- J. E. Reynolds, 2004. In conversation with Bernard Verdcourt. Mollusc World 4: 16-17, 21 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 2011. Bernard Verdcourt; obituaries: botanist with unrivalled knowledge of East African flora and molluscs who once trod on a lion in Kenya. The Daily Telegraph (London), November 1, p. 31 [portrait].
- Anonymous [H. Beentje, R. Polhill and L. Gwilym], 2011. Bernard Verdcourt (20.1.1925 – 25.10.2011). Journal of Conchology 40(6): 705-706 [biography, portrait] [condensed version of 2012 article by Beentje et al., *infra*].
- B. Rowson, P. Tattersfield, J. Gallichan and B. Verdcourt, 2011. Bernard Verdcourt (1925-2011) – an appreciation, obituary, malacological names and bibliography. Journal of Conchology 40(6): 681-704 [biography, autobiography, portraits, lists of malacological taxa and eponyms] [note: Verdcourt's autobiography was written using "third person" pronouns].
- H. Beentje, R. Polhill and L. Gwilym, 2012 [2011]. Bernard Verdcourt (1925-2011) – an appreciation by fellow botanists. Journal of East African Natural History 100(1-2): 3-9 [biography, botanical bibliography, portraits].
- A. C. van Bruggen, 2012. Prominente Britse malacoloog overleden: Bernard Verdcourt, 1925-2011. Spirula, 386: 67-68 [portrait, references to published bibliography and list of taxa].
- P. Tattersfield, B. Rowson, J. Gallichan & B. Verdcourt, 2012 [2011]. Bernard Verdcourt (1925-2011) – an appreciation, obituary, malacological names and bibliography. Journal of East African Natural History 100(1-2): 11-44 [biography, autobiography, portraits, lists of malacological taxa and eponyms] [reprinted, with different sequence of authors, from Rowson, 2011, *supra*].
- A. C. van Bruggen, 2012. Bernard Verdcourt, 1925-2011, prominent British malacologist, some personal memories and a summary analysis of his work. Basteria 76(4-6): 139-148 [portrait].
- Ver der Riet, Jan (****-1969; U.S.A.)
- E. R. Cross, 1969. In memoriam. Hawaiian Shell News 17(10): 8.
- Verdonk, N. H. (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Brain of *Lymnaea* (1965).
- Verduin, Adriaan (1921-1988; Netherlands)
- J. J. van Aartsen, 1989. In memoriam Ir. A. Verduin, 1921-1988. Basteria 53(1-3): 19-24 [bibliography, portrait, list of taxa].
- J. J. van Aartsen, 1989. In memoriam Adrian Verduin. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 246: 481-483 [portrait].
- J. J. van Aartsen, 1989. In Memoriam. Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia] 7(5-6): 84-85.

- Verdura, Folco di (1899-1978; Italy/U.S.A.)
- Famous for his statement in *The New Yorker* that he liked to go to the gift shop of the AMNH, buy a shell for less than \$5, then turn that shell into silver- and gem-encrusted jewelry that he would sell for \$25,000.
- P. Corbett, 2002. Verdura: the life and work of a master jeweler. New York: H. N. Abrams, 224 pp. [biography, portraits].
- I. Thomas, 2007. The shell; a world of decoration and ornament. New York: Thames & Hudson, 256 pp. [Verdura: pp. 75, 92-93].
- Vereyle, ___ (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 283.
- Vergez, George Raymond (1927-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 138.
- Verhaege, Marcel (19**-****; France?)
- Co-author on Ficidae (2000).
- Verhaeghe, Rodolphe (1906-1989; Belgium)
- R. Duchamps, 1990. Necrologie: Rodolphe Verhaege. 29.05.1906 – 10.09.1989. Arion 15(2): 62-63.
- Verhage [Verhagen], Bartel (****-1703; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 284.
- Verhecken, André (1943-****; Belgium)
- Cancellariidae (1992, 2011).
- Verheijk, Jan Hendrik (****-1784; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 284.
- Verhoef, Gordon Carel (1938-****; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 60.
- Verhoeven, M. (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Verkrüzen, Theodor Anton (1820?-188*?; Germany/ U.K.)
- Winckworth, 1940: 188.
- W. J. Clench, 1946. Republications of descriptions of North American mollusks by Verkrüzen, Kurtz & de Tar and Beecher. *The Nautilus* 60(2): 69-71 [Verkrüzen: pp. 69-70].
- La Rocque, 1962: 34-35.
- Zilch, 1967: 42.
- Warén, 1980: 60.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- Verma, Harish M. (19**-****; U.S.A.?)
- Jurassic ammonites (1973).
- Vermeij, Geerat J. (1946-****; Netherlands/ U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 598.
- Anonymous 1979. Unseen patterns of marine life. *Princeton Alumni Weekly*, 78(18): 37 [portrait] [excerpted as “A blind shell collector,” *New York Shell Club Notes* 249: 5].
- Abbott, 1987: 138.
- G. Vermeij, 1996. Privileged hands; a [remarkable] scientific life. New York, New York: Freeman, xi + 297 pp.
- S. J. Gould, 1996. Maximal insight: a review of *Privileged Hands* by Geerat Vermeij. *Natural History*, October 1996: 10-11 [portrait].
- Rehder, 1997: 178.
- G. J. Vermeij, 1998. Listening to a tidepool; curiosity and the unfamiliar. *American Scholar* 67(3): 29-35.
- P. H. Kelley, 2007. Presentation of the Paleontological Society Medal to Geerat J. Vermeij/Response by Geerat Vermeij. *Journal of Paleontology* 81(4): 812-814 [portrait].
- Vermeulen, Frederik Pieter (1870-1964; Netherlands)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 180.
- Engel, 1986: 286.
- Vermeulen, Jaap J. (1955-****; Netherlands)
- Land snails of Bali (1998).
- Vermeulen, Jean (19**-****; France)
- Cretaceous ammonites in *Fossilium catalogus* (2000s).
- Vernède, H. (17**-****; U.K.)
- Woodward, 1861: 303.
- Dance, 1976: 47 [collection sold in 1859].
- Verneuil, Philippe Édouard Poullétier de (1805-1873; France)
- Geologist.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1874. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 22(1): 131.

- Anonymous, 1875. Philippe Edouard Poulletier de Verneuil. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London 23: xviii-xx.
- J. Roger, 1957. Rôle des Français dans l'étude paléontologique de l'Inde. Journal of the Palaeontological Society of India 2: 9-20 [Verneuil: p. 14, portrait].
- Cleevely, 1983: 297.
- Vernhout, Johannes Hendrik (1866-1955; Netherlands)
- C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1957. In memoriam J. H. Vernhout. *Basteria* 21(1-2): 4-5.
- Holthuis, 1995: 92, 95-96, 115, 118.
- Vernon, H. David (****-1956?; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1956: inside back cover [1957].
- Vernus, A. (****-****; France)
- R. E. Petit, 2007. An unnoticed 1892 paper on mollusks containing new taxa (Mollusca: Gastropoda). *Miscellanea Malacologica* 2(5): 95-107.
- Verreaux, E. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 287.
- Verreaux, Jean Baptiste Édouard (1810-1888; France)
- Brother of J. A. & J. P. Verreaux; nephew of P. A. Delalande.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1869. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 17(1): 108 [short obituary; ornithologist].
- Kilburn & Rippey, 1982: 17.
- Verreaux, Joseph Alexis (18**-1868; France/South Africa)
- Brother of J. B. E. & J. P. Verreaux; nephew of P. A. Delalande.
- Barnard, 1965: 31.
- Kilburn & Rippey, 1982: 17.
- Verreaux, Jules Pierre (1807-1873; France)
- Brother of J. B. E. & J. A. Verreaux; nephew of P. A. Delalande.
- Barnard, 1965: 31.
- Kilburn & Rippey, 1982: 17.
- E. Neubert & M. Gosteli, 2003. The molluscan species described by Robert James Shuttleworth. I. Gastropoda: Pulmonata. *Contributions to Natural History, Scientific Papers from the Natural History Museum Bern* 1: 123 pp., incl. 30 pls. [Verreaux, p. 8].
- Verri, A. (18**-19**; Italy)
- Triassic mollusks (1883).
- Verrill, Addison Emery (1839-1926; U.S.A.)
- Father of A. H. Verrill; brother-in-law of S. I. Smith.
- I. Fisher, 1893. *Bibliographies of the present officers of Yale University*. New Haven: Yale University, 160 pp. [Verrill: pp. 130-143, bibliography from 1861 to 1893].
- E. Linton, 1915. Reminiscences of the Woods Hole Laboratory of the Bureau of Fisheries, 1882-89. *Science* 41(1064): 737-753 [Verrill: pp 741, 747-748].
- Coe, 1918: 370, 375-376.
- W. R. Coe, 1927. Addison Emery Verrill; the life and work of Yale's first Professor of Zoology. *Yale Alumni Weekly* 36(38): 1053-1054 [portrait].
- W. R. Coe, 1927. Addison Emery Verrill: pioneer zoologist. *Science* 66(1697): 28-29.
- W. R. Coe, 1927. Addison Emery Verrill and his contributions to zoology. *American Journal of Science* (ser. 5) 13(77): 377-387, 1 pl. [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- C. W. Johnson, 1927. Addison Emery Verrill. *The Nautilus* 40(4): 111-112; 41(1): portrait.
- [J. R. le B. Tomlin], 1927. Editorial notes [obituary notice]. *Journal of Conchology* 18(5): 148-149.
- Anonymous, 1928. [obituary]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 72(1): 74 [one sentence notice].
- W. R. Coe, 1929. Biographical memoir of Addison Emery Verrill (1839-1926). *National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs* 14(2): 17-66 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 422-423.

- W. R. Coe, 1950. The development of the biological sciences at Yale. *Bios* 21(3): 147-160 [Verrill: pp. 148-149, fig. 2].
- Osborn, 1952: 231, pl. 24 [portrait].
- R. W. Dexter, 1954. Three young naturalists afield: the first expedition of Hyatt, Shaler, and Verrill. *Scientific Monthly*, 79(1): 45-51 [portrait].
- W. J. Berg, 1954. The "first" Hyatt-Shaler-Verrill Expedition. *Scientific Monthly* 79(6): 407-408.
- R. W. Dexter, 1954. [Response to Berg]. *Scientific Monthly* 79(6): 408.
- H. F. Round, 1958. The history & genealogy of the Varrell – Verrill and associated families. Bryn Mayr, Pennsylvania: privately published, [vi] + 446 pp. [A. E. Verrill: pp. 47, 198, 315, portrait].
- G. E. Verrill, 1958. The ancestry, life and work of Addison E. Verrill of Yale University. Santa Barbara, California: Pacific Coast Publishing Co., x + 99 pp., 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
- T. J. M. Schopf, 1968. Atlantic continental shelf and slope of the United States – nineteenth century exploration. United States Geological Survey Professional Paper 529-F: F1-F12 [portrait].
- St. Jean, 1972: 128.
- Abbott, 1973: 170.
- Remington, 1977: 40 [portrait].
- Shasky, 1980: 27.
- Cleevely, 1983 297.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- R. I. Johnson, 1989. Molluscan taxa of Addison Emery Verrill and Katharine Jeannette Bush, including those introduced by Sanderson Smith and Alpheus Hyatt Verrill. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 5(67): 1-143, incl. 19 pls.
- M. P. Winsor, 1991. Reading the shape of nature; comparative zoology at the Agassiz Museum. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, xviii + 324 pp.
- W. D. Hartman, B. P. Moore & L. W. Buss, 1993. Conserving Peabody's illustrious marine invertebrates. *Discovery*, Yale Peabody Museum of Natural History 24(1): 37-39 [portrait].
- Martin, 1995: 17-20, fig. 9 [biography, portrait].
- S. K. Pierce et al., 1995. On the giant octopus (*Octopus giganteus*) and the Bermuda Blob: homage to A. E. Verrill. *Biological Bulletin* 188(2): 219-230 [portrait].
- R. W. Dexter, 1997. Verrill, Addison Emery. Pp. 786-798, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Rehder, 1997: 50, pl. [19].
- R. I. Johnson, 1998. The myth of *Octopus giganteus* Verrill, 1897: a whale of a story. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 5(76): 456-457.
- D. C. Allard, 1999. The origins and early history of the Steamer *Albatross*, 1880-1887. *Marine Fisheries Review* (National Oceanographic and Atmospheric Administration) 61(4): 1-21 [portrait].
- L. D. Stephens, 1999. Verrill, Addison Emery. *American National Biography* 22: 333-334.
- Carriker, 2004: 7.
- C. Thomas, 2009. Ecology: saving a venomous ghost. *Science* 325(5940): 531.
- Report upon the invertebrate animals of Vineyard Sound* (1874) available on-line at: <http://www.nefsc.noaa.gov/nefsc/publications/classics/verrill1874/verrill1874.htm>
- Cephalopods of the northeastern coast of America* (1881, 1882) available on-line at: <http://www.nefsc.noaa.gov/nefsc/publications/classics/verrill1881/verrill1881.htm> & <http://www.nefsc.noaa.gov/nefsc/publications/classics/verrill1881/verrill1881.htm>
- Revision of the deep-water Mollusca of the Atlantic coast of North America, with descriptions of new genera and species. Part I. Bivalvia* (1898) available on-line at: <http://www.nefsc.noaa.gov/nefsc/publications/classics/verrill1898/verrill1898.htm>
- Verrill, Alpheus Hyatt (1871-1954; U.S.A.)
- Son of A. E. Verrill.

- Anonymous, 1954. A Hyatt Verrill, an explorer, dies at 83; wrote 105 books on history and travel. *The New York Times*, Nov. 16, 1954: 29.
- Anonymous, 1954. Milestones. *Time* 64(22): 70.
- H. F. Round, 1958. The history & genealogy of the Varrell – Verrill and associated families. Bryn Mayr, Pennsylvania: privately published, [vi] + 446 pp. [A.H. Verrill: pp. 49, 316-317, portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 171.
- R. I. Johnson, 1989. Molluscan taxa of Addison Emery Verrill and Katharine Jeannette Bush, including those introduced by Sanderson Smith and Alpheus Hyatt Verrill. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 5(67): 1-143, incl. 19 pls.
- J. J. MacKinnon, 1999. Verrill, Alpheus Hyatt. *American National Biography* 22: 335-336.
- C. Thomas, 2009. Ecology: saving a venomous ghost. *Science* 325(5940): 531.
- Verstegan, Richard (1550-1640) – pseudonym for Richard Rowlands.
- Vervel, Antoni (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 287.
- Vervoort, Willem (1917-2010; Netherlands)
A. C. van Bruggen, 1999. Feestbunden Prof. Dr. W. Vervoort Uitgereikt. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 310: 119.
Holthuis, 1995: 120, 144, 150-151.
A.C. van Bruggen, 2010. In memoriam Prof. Dr. Willem Vervoort, 1917-2010. *Spirula, Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 376: 127-128 [portrait; bibliography].
- Verwey, Jan (1899-1981; Netherlands)
Voous, 1995: 518-521 [portrait].
Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Vesco, Eugène [M.D.] (1816-1880; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1881. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 29(1): 100.
Crosse, 1891a: 84; 1891b: 16.
- Vésey, Louis de; see Xántus, J.
- Vessichelli, Nicola (18**-19**; Italy)
● *Phylliroe* (1906, 1910).
- Vest, Wilhelm von (1834-1914; Romania/Czechoslovakia)
Sturany, 1901: 405.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 443.
- Vestergaard, Karen (19**-****; Germany)
● *Scalaria, Nassarius & Bela* (1935), nudibranchs (1938).
- Vetre, John W. (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 138.
- Veverka, John A. (1948-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 598; 1987: 138.
- Veverka, S. A.; see Poneleit, S. A.
- Viader, J. M. René M. (1879-1958; Mauritius)
F. A. Schilder, 1960. The cowries of Mauritius. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 34(1): 52-53.
Trew, 1990: 87.
I. Loch, 1996. Notice. R. Viader collection. *Molluscan Research* 17: 110.
Griffiths & Florens, 2006: 40.
- Vial, P. (19**-****; France)
● Marine fauna of Martigues (1988).
- Vialleton, Louis Marius (1859-1929; Austria/France)
● Development of *Sepia* (1888).
- Vialli, Vittorio (1914-1983; Italy)
F. Ghisotti, 1983. Vittorio Vitalli (Cles, 1 febbraio 1914 – Bologna, 5 febbraio 1983). *Bollettino Malacologico* 19(1-4): 104.
- Viana, Francisco Xavier de (1754-1820; Uruguay/Spain)
Olazarri, 1975: 12.
- Vianey-Liaud, Marc (19**-****; France)
● Reproduction in *Biomphalaria* (1998).
- Vibraye, _____ [Marquis] (18**-1878; France)
● Had a fossil collection.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1879. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 27(1): 89 [one sentence obituary].
- Vicary, William (1811-1903; U.K.)

- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 443.
Cleevely, 1983 297.
- Vicente, Nardo (19**-****; France)
 - Nudibranchs from 1960s; editor of symposium on *Pinna* (2002).
- Vickery, J. C. (1882-****; Great Britain)
 E. Browning, 1947. [biographical remarks on his retirement]. *Journal of Conchology* 22(11): 287.
- Vidal, Enrique (19**-****; Spain)
- Vidal, Jacques (1926-2006; France)
 R. Houart, 2007. Jacques Vidal. 06.12.1926 – 22.09.2006. *Novapex/Société* 8(3): 112-113 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- Vidal, Juliana Maria Aderaldo (19**-****; Brazil)
 - Teredinidae (2009).
- Vidal Abarca, Chary (19**-****; Spain)
 - Marine fauna of Spain (1985).
- Vidal i Carreras, Lluís Marian [Marià] (1842-1922; Spain)
 J. R. Bataller, 1922. En Lluís Marian Vidal i Carreras. 1842-1922. *Butlletí de la Institució Catalana d'Història Natural, Barcelona* (ser. 2) 2(6): 106-120 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa named after him].
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 443.
 Cleevely, 1983 297.
 Concerning:
<http://www.iec.es/institucio/seccions/CienciesBiologiques/cientifics/cientifics%20catalans/html/index.htm#>
- Vidal y Lopez, Manuel (1***-19**, Spain)
- Vidan, Mercedes Galup (1952-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 599; 1987: 138.
- Vidler, Albert (18**-****; U.K.)
- Vidrine, Malcolm Francis (1949-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 138.
- Vigier, P. (18**-19**, France)
 - Glandular anatomy of *Helix* (1909).
- Viglione, Gabriela Betancur (19**-****; Uruguay)
 - *Caracoles marinas del Uruguay, Argentina y Brasil* (2011).
- Vignal, Louis (1849-1941; France)
 - Cerithiidae collection in Paris Museum.
 E. Lamy, 1941. *Nécrologie. Louis Vignal. Journal de Conchyliologie* 84(2): 200-210.
- Vignard, M. (****-****; France)
 A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Vignard: pp. 53-54].
 Kohn, 1992: 222.
- Vigors, Nicholas Aylward (1785-1840; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1843. [Obituary]. Abstracts of the papers printed in the Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London 4: 261.
 Anonymous, 1940. Nicholas Aylmer [sic] Vigors, F.R.S., M.P. (1787-1840). *Nature* 146(3704): 554-555.
 Desmond, 1985: 158-164, 176-177, 223-224.
 A. Desmond, 2004. Vigors, Nicholas Aylward. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 56: 471-472.
- Viguiier, Camille (1850?-19**, France/Algeria)
 - *Tethys* 1890s.
- Vilardebó, Teodoro Miguel (1803-1857; Uruguay/Argentina)
 R. Schiaffino. 1940. Vida y obra de Teodoro M. Vilardebó. *Revista del Instituto Histórico y Geográfico del Uruguay* 15: 1-236, frontispiece, 3 pls. [reprinted, 1940, Montevideo: El Siglo Ilustrado] [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 Olazarri, 1975: 32-34.
- Vilas, Curtis Nathaniel (1***-1976; U.S.A.)
 - Spouse of N. A. R. Vilas; *Florida sea shells* (1945, 1970).
 R. T. Abbott, 1992. The making of a Florida shell book. *Island Reporter [Sanibel-Captiva]* 21(34): 2B, 5B.
- Vilas, Naomi Agnes Rowe (1907-1989; U.S.A.)
 - Spouse of C. N. Vilas; *Florida sea shells* (1945, 1970).
 R. T. Abbott, 1992. The making of a Florida shell book. *Island Reporter [Sanibel-Captiva]* 21(34): 2B, 5B.
- Vilchez Murga, Salmón (19**-****; Peru)

- Collected land-snails.
- Vilella, Cristóbal (17**-****; fl. 1783-1792; Spain – Balearic Islands)
- Vilella, M. (19**-****; Spain)
- Nudibranchs from 1960s-1980s.
- Villa, Antonio (1806-1885; Italy) & Giovanni Battista (1810-1887; Italy)
- Brothers.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1886. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 34(1): 119 [two sentence obituary].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 444.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1944. Catalogues and collections. 8. The brothers Villa. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(2-3): 73.
- Dance, 1986: 159, 229.
- Villalaz, Jancel Rogelio (1957-****; Panama)
- Abbott, 1987: 138.
- Villalobos S., Carlos (19**-****; Costa Rica)
- Fossil mollusks (1974).
- Villalta Comella, José F. (19**-****; Spain)
- Eocene mollusks in 1950s, including a new *Architectonica*.
- Villani, G. (19**-****; Italy)
- Nudibranchs from 1990s.
- Villari, Alberto (1948-****; Italy)
- Repetto et al., 2011: 321.
- Villarroel, Maria de Hiriart (19**-****; Mexico)
- Bivalve anatomy (1970s-1990s).
- Abbott, 1987: 138.
- Villedary, _____ [M.D.] (18**-****; France/Vietnam)
- Cousin of A. Letourneux; provided land snails to C. M. F. Ancey.
- Wood & Gallichan, 2008: 5.
- Villepreux-Power, Jeanne[tte] [née Marina Jeanne de Villepreux] (1794-1871; France)
- J. Claude Arnal, 2000. Jeanne Villepreux-Power: a pioneering experimental malacologist. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 34: 8.
- Groeben, 2008: 144.
- Villoresi, Enzo (1929-1989; Italy)
- Villoutreys de Brignac, Olivier de [Count] (1918-1994; France)
- Anonymous, 1994. Décès d'Olivier de Villoutreys. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 16(2): 2.
- Cailliez, 1995: 29.
- Vilvens, Claude (19**-****; Belgium)
- Non-marine fauna of Belgium.
- Vimont, Anna-Zoé (****-1883; France)
- Shell dealer, as was her husband.
- W. Kobelt, 1883. Nécrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 15(11-12): 188.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1884. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 32(1): 103 [one-sentence obituary].
- Vinarski, Maxim Viktorovich (1978-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 35.
- Vinassa De Regny, Paolo Eugenio (1871-1957; Italy)
- Paleontologist.
- Vincent, Émile Gérard (1860-1928; Belgium)
- Anonymous, 1930. Émile Vincent 1860-1928. *Verhandelingen van het Koninklijk Natuurhistorisch Museum van België / Mémoires de Musée Royale d'Histoire naturelle de Belgique* 43: 3-8, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Vincent, François (1658-1727; France?)
- Vincent, Gérard (1824-1899; Belgium)
- Paleontologist.
- P. Dautzenberg, 1900. Obituary notice: Gérard Vincent. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 48(1): 98.
- M. Mouron, 1900 [“1899”]. [M. Gérard Vincent]. *Annales de la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique, Bulletins des Séances*, 33: lxi-lxvii [bibliography].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 444.
- Cleevely, 1983 297-298.
- Vincent, Levin [Levinus] (1658-1727; Netherlands)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 151.

- H. F. Wijnman, 1937. Vincent (Levinus). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 10: 1104-1106.
- Dance, 1986: 187.
- Engel, 1986: 288-289.
- P. Mauriès, 2002. Cabinets of curiosities. London: Thames & Hudson, 256 pp. [Levin: 40-41, 90].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 291.
- E. C. Spary, 2004. Scientific symmetries. *History of Science* 42(1): 1-46.
- Dietz, 2006: 372.
- Heller, 2007: 167-168.
- Vincentius [de Beauvais, Bellovacensis] (1190?-1264; France)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 123.
- G.-F. Dollfus, 1928. Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 71(2): 155-184 [Vincentius: p. 164].
- E. Caprotti, 1979. Vincenzo di Beauvais, in: Le conoscenze malacologiche nel XII° e XIII° Secolo. *Bollettino Malacologico* 15(1-2): 31-36.
- Cuvier & Pietsch, 1995: 32-33.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 291.
- Viner, C. W. (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1987: 82.
- Vink, Danker (1931?-20**; Netherlands)
- *Conus* (1983).
- Violette, Paul Emile (1924-****; U.S.A.)
- Also published books as La Violette.
- Abbott, 1975: 599; 1987: 138.
- Shelling in the Sea of Cortez* (1964).
- Viosca, Paul Percy, Jr. (1892-1961; U.S.A.)
- G. Gunter, 1962. Percy Viosca, Jr. 1892-1961. *Transactions of the American Fisheries Society* 91(1): 132 [biography, portrait].
- G. H. Penn, 1962. Percy Viosca, Jr. – Naturalist. *Tulane Studies in Zoology* 9(5): 234-242 [biography, bibliography].
- Abbott, 1973: 171.
- Adler, 2012: 222-223 [portrait].
- Virbickas, Tomas (1968-****; Lithuania)
- Egorov, 2004: 35.
- Vis, Jacob Dirk (1904-1980; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 289.
- Visagie, Arie Zacharias (****-****; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 61.
- Viselina, T. N. (19**-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 35.
- Visnya, Aladár (1878-1959, Hungary)
- Kiss, 1984: 40.
- K. Víg, 2002. Visnya, Aladár. Pp. 941-943, in: S. Bodó & G. Viga, eds., *Magyar Múzeumi Arcképcsarnok*. Budapest: Pulszky Társaság / Tarsoly Kiadó, xvi + 984 pp. [partial bibliography].
- Vishnyakov, Nikolay Petrovich (****-1927; Russia)
- I. A. Starodubtseva, 2001. [Nikolay Petrovich Vishnyakov – naturalist and fossil collector]. *Biulletn Moskovskogo Obshchestva Ispytatelei Prirody, Otdel Geologicheskii* [Bulletin of Moscow Society of Naturalists, Geological Series] 76(1): 54-63 [bibliography].
- Visker, Derk A. (1915-2009; Netherlands)
- H.K. Mienis, 2010. Over Derk A. Visker en zijn molluskenverzameling [About Derk A. Visker and his mollusc collection]. *Spirula, Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 373: 45-46 [portrait, bibliography].
- Visser, George J. M. (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Marine mollusks of Texel (1968).
- Visvliet, Egbert Pieter van (1736-1799; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 289-290.
- Vitturi, Roberto (19**-****; Italy)
- Chromosomes of mollusks from 1980s.
- Vives Gourieux, Gastón José (1859-1939; Mexico)
- Father of J. G. Vives; pearl culture in Baja California 1890s.
- Vives, Juan Gastón (18**-19**; Mexico)
- Son of G. J. Vives Gourieux; pearl culture in Baja California.
- Vize, John Edward [Reverend] (1831-1916; U.K.)
- Heginbotham, 1946: 459.

- Vladimirov, Maksim Ryurikovich (1970-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 36.
- Vodrine, Malcolm Francis (1949-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 599.
- Voeltzkow, Alfred (1860-1947; Germany)
• Collected in east Africa.
Zilch, 1967: 42.
- Voet, Dirk (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 291.
- Voet, Hendrik (1654-1737; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 292.
- Voet, Johannes Eusebius (1706-1778; Netherlands)
W. M. C. Regt, 1937. Voet (Johannes Eusebius). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 10: 1127-1128.
Engel, 1986: 292.
- Vogdes, Anthony Wayne [Brigadier General] (1843-1923; U.S.A.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 445.
Cleevely, 1983: 298.
- Vogel, Friedrich (1860-****; Germany/Netherlands)
J. Leloux, 2002. Type specimens of Maastrichtian fossils in the National Museum of Natural History, Leiden. NNM Technical Bulletin (Leiden) 4: 1-40, pls. 1-4 [Vogel: p. 3].
- Vogel, Klaus-Peter (19**-****; Germany)
• Cambrian bivalves (1962).
- Vogel, Rosalie Marie (19**-****; U.S.A.)
• Biology of *Cratena* (1960), *Hermaea* (1971).
- Voggenreiter, Dieter (19**-****; Germany)
• Land snails of Canary Islands (1996).
- Vogt, August (1***-19**; Switzerland)
• Collection in Naturhistorisches Museum, Bern.
- Vogt, Carl Christoph (1817-1895; Germany/Switzerland)
• *Tergipes* (1846).
- Vogt, Dieter (19**-****; Germany)
• Non-marine mollusks of Rheinland (1990s).
- Vogt, Karl [Carl] (1817-1895; Germany)
E. Krause, 1896. Vogt, Karl. Allgemeine Deutsche Biographie 40: 181-189.
C. Vogt, 1896. Aus meinem Leben; Erinnerungen und Rückblicke. Stuttgart: Nägele, 202 pp. [reprinted (1997), Studie Giessensia 7: x + 266 pp., 13 pls. (with annotations and bibliography)].
H. Misteli, 1938. Carl Vogt. Seine Entwicklung vom angehenden naturwissenschaftlichen Materialisten zum idealen Politiker der Paulskirche (1817-1849). Schweizer Studien zur Geschichtswissenschaft 19(1): 1-244 [bibliography].
Götting, 2006: 1-2, 7 [portrait].
G. Fredj & M. Meinardi, 2007. L'Ange & l'Orchidée: Risso, Vérany & Barla, une lignée de savants de renommée mondiale à Nice au XIX siècle. Nice: Serre, 149 pp. [Vogt: pp. 68-69].
R. H. Silliman, 2007. Naturalists from Neuchâtel: America and the dispersal of Agassiz's scientific factory. Pp. 255-269, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson, ed., Four centuries of geological travel: the search for knowledge on foot, bicycle, sledge, and camel. Geological Society of London, Special Publications 287: vi + 415 pp. [portrait].
- Voight, Janet R. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
• Cephalopods, *Xylophaga*.
- Voigt, Friedrich Sigismund [Sigmund] (1781-1850; Germany)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 446.
- Voigt, Ilse (19**-****; Germany)
Wiese, 2004: 41, 60.
- Voigt, J. G. (****-****; Germany/Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 292.
- Voith, Ignaz von (1759-1848; Germany)
• Published in many fields, including mineralogy and land snails.
- Vokes, Emily Hoskins (1930-****; U.S.A.)
• Spouse of H. E. Vokes.
A. Richards, 1985. A salute to both doctors Vokes. Hawaiian Shell News 33(4): 1, 8 [portraits] [reprinted in The Epitonium (Houston Conchology Society) 16(3): 3-4].

- Abbott, 1987: 138.
- Fouché, 1995: 61.
- D. T. Dockery, III, 1996. The retirement of Dr. Emily H. Vokes from Tulane University – the close of an era in molluscan research. *Mississippi Geology* 17(4): 83-85 [portrait].
- L. Scheu, 1997 [as told by E. Vokes]. Side by side “in the footsteps of Darwin”. *American Conchologist* 25(1): 10-13 [portraits].
- S. E. Walker, 2001. Marvelously matched malacologists: Harold and Emily Vokes. *Palaeogeography, Palaeoclimatology, Palaeoecology* 166: 3-7.
- W. Miller, 2011. Treasures in our collection: the enduring legacy of Harold and Emily Vokes and the golden age of paleontology at Tulane University. *American Paleontologist* 19(1): 5 [portrait].
- Vokes, Harold Ernest (1908-1998; Canada/ U.S.A.)
- Spouse of E. H. Vokes.
- A. Richards, 1985. A salute to both doctors Vokes. *Hawaiian Shell News* 33(4): 1, 8 [portraits] [reprinted in *The Epitonium* (Houston Conchology Society) 16(3): 3-4].
- Abbott, 1987: 138-139.
- D. T. Dockery, III, 1996. The retirement of Dr. Emily H. Vokes from Tulane University – the close of an era in molluscan research. *Mississippi Geology* 17(4): 83-85 [portrait].
- L. Scheu, 1997 [as told by E. Vokes]. Side by side “in the footsteps of Darwin”. *American Conchologist* 25(1): 10-13 [portraits].
- W. Allmon, 1998. Harold E. Vokes 1908-1998. *American Paleontology* 6(1): 20.
- R. Portell, 1998. Harold Ernest Vokes. June 27, 1908 – September 16, 1998. *Florida Paleontological Society, Inc., Newsletter* 15(3): 6-7 [portrait].
- E. H. Vokes, 1998. Harold Ernest Vokes, June 27, 1908-September 16, 1998. *American Conchologist* 26(4): 22 [portraits] [reprinted in *Of Sea and Shore* 22(1): 26 without portraits].
- E. H. Vokes, 1998. Harold Ernest Vokes, 1908-1998. *Tulane Geology Newsletter* 25: 2-3.
- E. Garcia, 1998. I remember Harold. *American Conchologist* 26(4): 23.
- T. Whitehead, 2000. Memories of Harold in Australia. *American Conchologist* 28(4): 19 [portrait].
- S. E. Walker, 2001. Marvelously matched malacologists: Harold and Emily Vokes. *Palaeogeography, Palaeoclimatology, Palaeoecology* 166: 3-7.
- Hickman, 2008: 26; 2009: 23.
- W. Miller, 2011. Treasures in our collection: the enduring legacy of Harold and Emily Vokes and the golden age of paleontology at Tulane University. *American Paleontologist* 19(1): 5 [portrait].
- Volk, John Henry (1946-2007; U.S.A.)
- L. Romick, 2008. Shellfish industry pioneer, John H. Volk, 1946-2007. *National Shellfisheries Association Quarterly Newsletter*, December 2008: 8 [portrait].
- Volkens, Georg Ludwig August (1855-1917; Germany)
- B. Verdcourt, 1997. Collectors in East Africa No. 26: G. Volkens (1855-1917). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 143: 881-888 [biography].
- Vollmer, W. (19**-****; Germany)
- *Biomphalaria* (1989).
- Vollrath, Anne-Marie (1919-2000; Switzerland)
- Spouse of M. Vollrath.
- Anonymous, 2000. [Obituary]. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 22(1): 2.
- Vollrath, Marc (****-****; Switzerland)
- Spouse of A.-M. Vollrath.
- Anonymous, 1991. Décès de Marc Vollrath. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 13(2): 2.
- Volobuena, Vilena Isaevna [née Bogidaeva] (19**-****; Russia)
- Oligocene bivalves (1986).
- Volodchenko, Nina I. (18**-****; Russia)
- Nudibranchs (1940s-1950s).
- Volta, Giovanni Serafino (1754-1842; Italy)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 447.
- Franchini et al., 1975: 79.

- Cleevely, 1983: 298.
- Voltaire, [François Marie Arouet] (1694-1778; France)
 Cailliez, 1983: 13.
 M. Carozzi, 1985. Bonnet, Spallanzani, and Voltaire on regeneration of heads in snails: a continuation of the spontaneous generation debate. *Gesnerus, Vierteljahrsschrift für Geschichte der Medizin und der Naturwissenschaften* 42(3-4): 265-288.
 Carré, 1991: 7.
- Voltz, Friedrich (18**-18**; Germany)
 • Geology of Mainzer Basin with molluscan fossils (1852).
- Voltz, Philippe Louis (1784-1840: France)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 447.
- Voltzow, Janice (1958-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 139.
- Von Auw, Emilie (1901-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 470; 1987: 139.
- Von der Heyden, C. W.; see Abbott, C. W.
- von Ihering, H.; see Ihering, H. von
- Vonnemann, Verena (19**-****; Germany)
 • Opisthobranchs (2005).
- Von Paulsen, Carl Christian [Captain, U. S. Coast Guard] (1891-****; U.S.A.)
 Humes, 1965: 74, 75.
 Close, 2000: 84-85.
- von Prael, H.; see Prael, H. von.
- Voorhoeve, Jacob (1811-1881; Netherlands)
 G. A. Wumkes, 1937. Voorhoeve (Jacob). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 10: 1133-1134.
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 212-213 [collection sold in 1872].
 Dance, 1986: 154.
 Engel, 1986: 293.
 A. N. van der Bijl et al., 1994. Scheepmaker, Voorhoeve en Rethaan Macaré en hun malacologische eponiemen. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 276: 17-25 [biography, list of taxon named after Voorhoeve].
- Voorthuysen, Johannes Henricus van (****-****; Netherlands)
 • Fossil mollusks (1940s-1950s).
- Voorwinde, Jacob [Jacques] (1909-1982; Netherlands/Australia)
 W. F. Ponder & M. Christie, 1982. Obituary: Jacob (Jacques) Voorwinde (1909-1982). *Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia* 6(1-2): 99.
 Cleevely, 1983: 298.
 J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis, 1984. In memoriam J. Voorwinde (1910-1982). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 217: 1476-1477.
- Voronkov, Andrey Yurievich (1970-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 36.
- Vos, Chris Georges (1965-****; Belgium)
 • Tonnidae (2007).
- Vos, Klaas Gerrit (1916-2001; Netherlands)
 R. G. Moolenbeek, 2002. Klaas Gerrit Vos (16 November 1916 – 30 Juli 2001). *Spirula, Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 324: 9.
- Voskuil, Ron P. (1963-****; Netherlands)
- Vosmaer, Arnout (1720-1799; Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 207-208.
 F. F. J. M. Pieters, 1980. Notes on the menagerie and zoological cabinet of Stadholder William V of Holland, directed by Aernout Vosmaer. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 9(4): 539-563.
 Dance, 1986: 57-58.
 Engel, 1986: 293-294.
 Cailliez, 1995: 19.
 Holthuis, 1995: 8, 11.
 M. Pinault-Sørensen, 1998. Dezallier d'Argenville, l'*Encyclopédie* et la *Conchyliologie*. *Recherches sur Diderot et sur l'Encyclopédie* 24: 101-148 [Vosmaer: p. 130].
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 292.
 A. C. Been, 2004. Animals & authors in the eighteenth-century America; a hemispheric look at the writing of natural history.

- Providence, Rhode Island: John Carter Brown Library, xxvi + 184 pp. [Vosmaer: pp. 90-93].
Heller, 2007: 169.
Adler, 2012: 33-34 [portrait].
- Voso, Helen Joyce (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 471-472.
- Voss, Gilbert Lincoln (1918-1989; U.S.A.)
 - Spouse of N. A. Voss; father of R. S. Voss.
Abbott, 1973: 471; 1987: 139.
 G. Bello, 1989. Necrologio: G. L. Voss. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 7(11-12): 156.
 C. C. Lu, 1989. Tribute; Professor Dr. Gilbert L. Voss (1918-1989). *Australian Shell News* 68: 8.
 D. Raeihle, 1989. Gilbert L. Voss. *New York Shell Club Notes* 310: 2-3.
 C. F. E. Roper, 1989. Necrologio: G. L. Voss. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 7(11-12): 156.
 M. J. Sweeney & C. F. E. Roper, 1990. Gilbert L. Voss: a commemoration., bibliography and described taxa. Program and Abstracts, 56th Annual Meeting, American Malacological Union, 3-8 June 1990: 61 [abstract].
 W. J. Richards et al., 1992 [“1991”]. Preface [Gilbert L. Voss Memorial Issue]. *Bulletin of Marine Science* 49(1-2): 1.
 C. F. E. Roper et al., 1992 [“1991”]. The Gilbert L. Voss Memorial Issue: Foreword. *Bulletin of Marine Science* 49(1-2): 2-4 [portrait].
 M. J. Sweeney & C. F. E. Roper, 1992 [“1991”]. Gilbert L. Voss: a commemoration, bibliography and described taxa. *Bulletin of Marine Science* 49(1-2): 5-19 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa].
 Rehder, 1997: 136, 140, 154.
- Voss, Nancy A. [née Cashman] (1929-****; U.S.A.)
 - Spouse of G. L. Voss; mother of R. S. Voss.
Abbott, 1987: 139.
- Voss, Robert S. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
 - Son of G. L. & N. A. Voss.
- Vos tot Nederveen Cappel, Lodewijk Hendrik Daniel de (1846-1934; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 293.
 Holthuis, 1995: 148.
- Vovelle, Jean (1933-2009; France)
 M. Volvelle et al., 2009. À la mémoire du Professeur Jean Vovelle (1933-2009). *Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France* 134(3-4): 251-260 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- Voy, Charles David (1832-1895; U.S.A.)
 - San Francisco taxidermist, originally from New York, who had large fossil collection, now in U. C. Berkeley.
 Anonymous, 1895. Obituary. *San Francisco Call*, Aug. 27, 1895: 13 – “In this city, August 24, 1895, Charles David Voy, a native of New York City, aged 63 years[,] 9 months and 24 days”.
 F. W. Winter & Mitchell R. Sharpe, 1971. The California whaling rocket and the men behind it. *California Historical Quarterly* 50(4): 349-362 [Voy: pp. 359, 362].
 Smith, 1974: 7.
 Lipps, 2004: 224.
- Voznesenski, Ilya Gavrilovich (1816-1871; Russia)
 - Collected in Alaska and California.
- Vrebos, Jean (****-1996; Belgium)
 R. Duchamps, 1996. Nécrologie Jean Vrebos. *Arion* 21(4): 92.
- Vredenburg, Ernest Watson (1870-1923; India)
 - Paleontologist.
 Anonymous. 1923. [Scientific notes and news]. *Science (n.s.)* 57(1479): 526.
- Vreeland, Paula (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Vriese, Charles L. (1904-1988; Netherlands)
 C. Karnekamp, 1969. Wij stellen U voor ... hr. C. Vriese en mevr. C. Vriese-Hutteman. *De Kreukel* 5: 9.
 C. Karnekamp, 1984. Charles Vriese 80 Jaar. *De Kreukel* 20(6): 98 [portrait].
 C. Karnekamp, 1989. In memoriam Charles L. Vriese. *De Kreukel* 25: 93-96.
 H. E. Coomans, 1990. In memoriam Charles L. Vriese (1904-1988).

Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse
Malacologische Vereniging 253: 659.

Vriese, Willem Hendrik de (1806-1862; Netherlands)

Engel, 1986: 296.

Vukadinovic, Dragojla (19**-****; Serbia/France)

• Papers with E. Fischer-Piette (1970s).

Vychalkovskaya, Nataliya Valentiniovna (19**-
****; Ukraine)

Egorov, 2004: 36.

Vyshkvartsev, Dmitriy Ivanovich (1939-****;
Russia)

Egorov, 2004: 36.

Vyskushenko, Dmytri Andreevich (1977-****;
Ukraine)

Egorov, 2004: 36.

W

- Waage, Karl Mensch (1915-1999; U.S.A.)
- Paleontologist; Cretaceous ammonites (1993).
Remington, 1977: 41.
N. H. Landman, 2001 ["2000"]. Memorial to Karl M. Waage, 1915-1999. Geological Society of America Memorials 31: 39-42 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- Waagen, Lukas (1877-19**; Austria)
- Son of W. H. Waagen; paleontologist.
- Waagen, Wilhelm Heinrich (1841-1900; Germany/Austria)
- Father of L. Waagen.
Anonymous, 1900. Wilhelm Heinrich Waagen. Geological Magazine (n.s.) (dec. 4) 7(9): 432.
V. Uhlig, 1900. Wilhelm Waagen. Centrablatt für Mineralogie 1900: 38-92 [bibliography].
F. L. K., 1901. Wilhelm Waagen. Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London 57: lix-lxi.
Cleevely, 1983: 298.
Tozer, 1984: 25, 44, 64, 65, 67, 71, 76, 124 [portrait].
Reif, 1986: 83-84.
- Wächtler, Klaus (19**-****; Germany)
- Freshwater mussels (2001).
- Wächtler, Walter (1901-1943; Germany)
- Landsnails (1935).
Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 151-152 [portrait].
U. Bössneck & K. Neumann, 2001. Zum 100. Geburtstag von Walter Wächtler (1901-1943) – Malakologe und ehemaliger Leiter des Naturkundemuseums Erfurt. Veröffentlichungen Naturkundemuseum Erfurt 20: 5-9 [biography, bibliography, portraits].
- Wada, Katsuhiko T. (19**-****; Japan)
- Karyotypes (1980s).
- Wada, Keiji (19**-****; Japan)
- Distribution and growth of *Strombus* (1983).
- Wade, Barry A. (19**-****; Jamaica/U.S.A.)
- Nudibranchs, *Donax* (1960s).
- Wade, Bruce (1889-1973; U.S.A.)
- R. C. Brister, 1994. Bruce Wade: Tennessee's forgotten geologist. Earth Sciences History 13(1): 47-51 [bibliography, portrait].
- Wade, Christopher M. (19**-****; U.K.)
- Gastropod evolution (2000).
- Wael, N. C. L. de; see De Wael, N. C. L.
- Waele, A. de; see de Waele, A.
- Wägele, Heike (1958-****; Germany)
- Opisthobranchs from 1980s.
Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Wägele, Heinrich (1895-1942; Germany)
- L. Hässlein, 1943. Heinrich Wägele. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 75(5-6): 284.
- Wagenaar Hummelinck, Pieter (1907-2003; Netherlands)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 193; 1950: 141.
H. E. Coomans, 1967. The non-marine Mollusca of St. Martin (Lesser Antilles). Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands 24(94): 118-145 [Hummelinck: p. 123].
Wagenaar Hummelinck, P. 1981. Land and fresh-water localities. Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands 63: 1-133 [annotated station lists].
L. J. van der Steen, 1988. Dr. Pieter Wagenaar Hummelinck, some biographical notes. Pp. 1-13, in L. J. van der Steen, ed., Studies in Honour of Dr. Pieter Wagenaar Hummelinck. Natuurwetenschappelijke Studiekring voor Suriname en de Nederlandse Antillen 123: vi + 295 pp.
S. R. Criens, 1988. Bibliography [of] Dr. Pieter Wagenaar Hummelinck. Pp. 15-28, in: L. J. van der Steen, ed., Studies in Honour of Dr. Pieter Wagenaar Hummelinck. Natuurwetenschappelijke Studiekring voor Suriname en de Nederlandse Antillen 123: vi + 295 pp.
R. G. Moolenbeek, 2003. Neerlands oudste malacoloog overleden, Dr. Pieter Wagenaar Hummelinck (13.1.1907 – 30.3.2003). Spirula, Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging

- 332: 56 [biography, malacological bibliography].
- Waggoner, Marguerite (née Schwabe) (1895-1981; Germany/U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 599; ; 1987: 139.
 C. Daigle, 1981. [Obituary] Marguerite Schwabe Waggoner. Houma Louisiana Courier, August 2, 1981: [page unknown].
- Waghorn, R. J. (19**-****; ****)
- Wagner, Antoni [Anton] Józef (1860-1928; Poland/Austria)
 Sturany, 1901: 405.
 Anonymous, 1928. [Death noted]. Journal of Conchology 18(6): 269.
 H. A. Pilsbry, 1928. Dr. Antoni J. Wagner. The Nautilus 42(2): 63.
 W. Polinski, 1929. Dr. Antoni J. Wagner. Nachruf. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 61(1): 39-44, pl. 3 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 W. Polinski, 1930. Antoni J. Wagner 1860-1928. Annales Musei Zoologici Polonici / Prace Panstwowego Muzeum Zoologicznego 8: 15-22 [1-8], pl. 1 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 Kiss, 1985: 38.
 Dance, 1986: 229.
 Pokrysko & Riedel, 1999: 277 [portrait].
 U. Hausl-Hofstätter, 2005. Zur Entstehungsgeschichte der Molluskensammlung am Steiermärkischen Landesmuseum Joanneum. Pp. 13-17, in: E. Schlebrügge, ed., Das Meer im Zimmer: Von Tintenschnecken und Muscheltieren. Graz: Landesmuseum Joanneum, 160 pp.
 I. Richling, 2005. Biographical remarks on Dr. Antoni Józef Wagner and the collection of Helicinidae (Gastropoda: Neritopsina) and the Museum and Institute of Zoology in Warsaw. Folia Malacologica 13(4): 197-206.
 Collation of contributions in the Küster edition of Martini & Chemnitz given in Annex 2 to this list.
- Wagner, Carroll Marshall (19**-****; U.S.A.)
 Hickman, 2008: 26; 2009: 22.
- Wagner, David (19**-****; U.S.A.)
 • Ecology of *Phyllodesmium* (2007).
- Wagner, Elsa (19**-****; Netherlands)
 • Spouse of H. P. Wagner.
- Wagner, Frances Eleanor [née Williams] (1916-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 604; 1987: 139.
- Wagner, Frances Joan Estelle (1927-****; Canada)
 • Publications on Pleistocene mollusks (1970s).
 Coan, 1983: 16-17.
- Wagner, Genevieve [née Duffy] (****-1979; U.S.A.)
 • 1st spouse of R. J. L. Wagner.
 D. Raeihle, 1979. Genevieve Wagner. New York Shell Club Notes 253: 3.
 [notice of death]. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1979: i [1980].
- Wagner, H. P. (19**-****; Netherlands)
 • Spouse of E. Wagner; publications on Pectinidae.
- Wagner, Hans (19**-1948; Hungary)
 • Slugs (1930s); posthumous paper on *Daudebaria*, *Testacella* and *Poiretia* (1952).
- Wagner, Janós (1906-1948; Hungary)
 M. Rotarides, 1949. János Wagner. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 77(1-6): 131-132 [biography, partial bibliography].
 H. Schlesch, 1949. Janós Wagner. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 28(1): 8.
 Z. Fehér, 2002. Wagner János. Pp. 950-951, in: S. Bodó & G. Viga, eds., Magyar Múzeumi Arcképcsarnok. Budapest: Pulszky Társaság / Tarsoly Kiadó, xvi + 984 pp. [partial bibliography].
 K. Vig, 2003. Zoological research in western Hungary: a history. Szombathely: Vas County Museums' Directorate, xviii + 356 pp. [Wagner: p. 69].
- Wagner, Johann Andreas (1797-1861; Germany)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 448.
 R. Fechter, 1983. Liste des Typenmaterials der von J. B. v. Spix in Brasilien gesammelten Gastropoda. Spixiana, Supplement 9: 221-223.

- R. Fechter, 1983. Das Typenmaterial der von J. B. v. Spix in Brasilien gesammelten Unionacea (Mollusca/Bivalvia). *Spixiana*, Supplement 9: 225-255.
- Fechter, 1992: 45.
- R. H. Cowie, N. J. Cazzaniga & M. Glaubrecht, 2004. The South American Mollusca of Johann Baptist Ritter von Spix and their publication by Johann Andreas Wagner. *The Nautilus* 118(2): 71-87.
- Collation of *Iconographie der Land- und Süsswasser-Mollusken, Europa's* (1835-1920) given in Annex 1 to this list.
- Wagner, Johann Jacob (1641-1695; Germany)
- A. Schwarzenberger, 1952. Notizen zur schweizerischen Kulturgeschichte: Der Zürcher Arzt und Naturforscher Johann Jacob Wagner (1641-1695); ein Beitrag zur Geschichte der zürcherischen Aufklärungszeit. *Vierteljahrsschrift der Naturforschenden Gesellschaft in Zürich* 97(4): 205-238 [biography] [reprinted, 1952, Zürich: Fretz, 36 pp.].
- Wagner, Peter J. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Early gastropods (2002).
- Wagner, Robert [Bob] Jacob Lewis (1905-1992; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of G. Wagner.
- Anonymous, 1962. Personality spotlight. *Hawaiian Shell News* 10(5): 5 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 471.
- E. G. Leehman, 1977. The keeper of shell size records. *Hawaiian Shell News* 25(8): 3 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1987: 139.
- R. T. Abbott, 1993. Robert J. L. Wagner (1905-1992). *New York Shell Club Notes* 326: 16.
- R. T. Abbott, 1993. Robert J. L. Wagner. *American Conchologist* 21(1): 18.
- Anonymous, 1993. Bob Wagner, 1905-1992. *Hawaiian Shell News* 41(1): 2.
- Anonymous, 1993. Memoriam. Robert J. L. Wagner (1905-1992). *The Dredgings; Newsletter of the Pacific Northwest Shell Club* 33(2): 7.
- Wagner, Rudolph (1805-1864; Germany)
- Wagner, W. M. (1926-1991; Netherlands)
- J. van der Linden, 1991. In memoriam Dr. W. M. Wagner 1926-1991. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 263: 905-906.
- Wagner, William (1796-1885; U.S.A.)
- W. H. Dall, 1898. Notes on the paleontological publications of Professor William Wagner. *Transactions of the Wagner Free Institute of Science* 5: 7-11, pls. 1-3.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 449.
- Elliott, 1979: 262-263.
- Cleevely, 1983 299.
- Wagner, Wolfgang (19**-****; Germany)
- Red list of non-marine mollusks (1997).
- Wagoner, Robert Forest (1934-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 139.
- Wahlberg, Johan August (1810-1856; Sweden/ South Africa)
- T. Flensburg & S. Lindman, 1955.
- Wahlberg, Johan August. *Svenska Män och Kvinnor: Biografisk Uppslagsbok* 8: 140-141 [portrait].
- Barnard, 1965: 32.
- Kilburn & Rippey, 1982: 17-18.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- Fouché, 1995: 61.
- Wahlman, Gregory Paul (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Ordovician mollusks (1992).
- Wahrman, J _____ (1__-1__); Israel)
- Mienis, 2012: 6.
- Waidhofer, Christa (19**-****; Germany)
- Anatomy of *Fimbria* and *Melibe* (1969).
- Waiengnier, Edgar (1934 [1936?]-2010; Belgium)
- Anonymous, 2011. Edgar Waiengnier, 1936-2010. *Novapex* 12(1-2): [i] frontispiece [portrait].
- C. Vilvens, 2011. In memoriam, Edgar Waiengnier (1934-2010). *Novapex Société*, 12(1): 30; portrait.
- Wailles, Benjamin Leonard Covington (1797-1862; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1861: 67.

- C. S. Sydnor, 1938. A gentleman of the old Natchez region, Benjamin L. C. Wailes. Durham, North Carolina: Duke University Press, xii + 337 pp., frontispiece, 1 pl. [biography, portraits] [reprinted, 1970, Westport, Connecticut: Negro Universities Press].
- Abbott, 1973: 171.
- G. E. Webb, 1999. Wailes, Benjamin Leonard Covington. *American National Biography* 22: 448-449.
- Waite, Edgar Ravenswood (1866-1928; U.K./Australia)
- Waite, John Herbert (1948-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 139.
- Wake-Bowell, E. W.; see *Bowell, E. W.*
- Wakefield, Andrew (19**-****; Belgium)
● Publications on Marginellidae (2000s).
- Wakefield, Harry Rowland (1861-1948; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1949. Obituary notice. H. R. Wakefield, 1861-1948. *Journal of Conchology* 23(2): 62.
- Walch, Johann Ernst Immanuel (1725-1778; Germany)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 449.
Die Naturgeschichte der Versteinerungen zur Erläuterung der Knorr'schen Sammlung von Merkwürdigkeiten der Natur. Rejected by ICZN Opinion 529 (1958).
Edwards, 1967: 34.
Cleevely, 1983 299.
Dance, 1986: 69.
- Walcott, John (1754-1831; U.K.)
H. S. Torrens, 1976. Two horror stories of the eighteenth century. *Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group* 1(6): 290-294 [portrait].
Cleevely, 1983 300.
H. S. Torrens, 2004. Walcott, John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 56: 761-762.
- Waldén, Henrik W. (19**-20**; Sweden)
● Publications on land snails.
- Walderdorff, Rudolf [Graf] (****-1866; Austria)
Sturany, 1901: 405.
- Waldheim, A. G. Fischer de/von; see *Fischer von Waldheim, A. G.*
- Waldo, _____ (17**-18**; U.K.)
● Collected in Surat, India.
Wilkins, 1953: 37.
- Walker, Alfred Osten (1832-1925; U.K.)
- Walker, Allan Bowen (1921-2012; U.S.A.)
● Spouse of H. I. Barrs-Walker.
Anonymous, 2012. Allan Bowen Walker. *Florida Times-Union*, Jacksonville, Florida, February 24, 2012: [page unknown].
H. G. Lee, 2012. Allan Walker. *American Conchologist* 40(1): 39 [biography, photograph].
- Walker, Boyd Wallace (1917-2001; U.S.A.)
● Collector; species named for him by S. S. Berry and L. G. Hertlein.
- Walker, Bryant (1856-1936; U.S.A.)
Taylor, 1906: 11 [portrait].
H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1936. Bryant Walker, 1856-1936. *The Nautilus* 50(1): 28.
C. Goodrich, 1936. Bryant Walker. *The Nautilus* 50(2): 59-64, frontispiece [portrait] [reprinted (2004) *Walkerana* 14(31): 107-___ (not seen)].
Iw. Taki, 1937 [Obituaries]. *Venus* 7(2): 95-99, portrait [Walker: p. 97; in Japanese].
C. Goodrich, 1939. The scientific writings of Bryant Walker: an annotated bibliography. *Occasional Papers of the Museum of Zoology, University of Michigan* 401: 28 pp. [portrait, bibliography].
C. Goodrich, 1943. The Walker-Beecher paper of 1876 on the Mollusca of the Ann Arbor area. *Occasional Papers of the Museum of Zoology, University of Michigan* 475: 1-26 [Walker: pp. 2-3].
A. La Rocque, G. Smithe & H. W. Harry, 1951. Index to *The Nautilus* volumes 35 to 60 1921-1947. Ann Arbor, Michigan: University of Michigan, 332 pp., frontispiece [portrait].
Barnard, 1965: 37.
Abbott, 1973: 171-172.
Shasky, 1980: 30-31.

- Burch, 1981: 5.
- C. M. Bogan & A. E. Bogan, 1986. An index to A. E. Ortmann and B. Walker, on the nomenclature of certain North American Naides. *Notulae Naturae* 464: 1-9.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- Kiss, 1986: 22.
- Trew, 1990: 87.
- S. M. Martin, 1999. Freshwater snails (Mollusca: Gastropoda) of Maine. *Northeastern Naturalist* 6(1): 39-88 [Walker: pp. 42-43, portrait].
- Murray, 1999: 1/3-4, 7/13.
- Close, 2000: 87-88.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 295.
- Johnson, 2006b: 131-132.
- Williams et al., 2008: 6.
- Walker, Dale Colby (1952-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 139.
- Walker, Edmund Murton (1877-1969; Canada)
• Land snails of Ontario (1917); mainly known as entomologist.
- Walker, G. (19**-****; U.K.)
• Limpet clinging strength (1981).
- Walker, George (17**-18**; U.K.)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 204.
W. K. Parker, 1859. On the nomenclature of the Foraminifera. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 3) 4(23): 333-351 [p. 334-335: date of Boys & Walker's *Testacea minuta variosa* is May 1, 1784].
Sherborn, 1938: 142.
Testacea minuta variosa, 1784 – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 558 (1959).
- Walker, Hazel I. Bars (19**-****; U.S.A.)
• Spouse of A. B. Walker.
- Walker, ____ [Mrs. Isaac] (17**-****; U.K.)
• Shells from collection figured by Martyn.
- Walker, James John [Commander] (1851-1939; U.K.)
Smith, 1906: 717-718, 725.
G. D. H. Carpenter, 1939. Commander James John Walker. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* 151(4): 260-262.
- Trew, 1987: 82; 1993: 85.
- Walker, John [M.D., Reverend] (1731-1803; U.K.)
C. W. J. Withers, 1993. “Both useful and ornamental” – John Walker’s keepership of Edinburgh University’s Natural History Museum, 1779-1803. *Journal of the History of Collections* 5(1): 65-77.
- Walker, Kenneth R. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
• Paleozoic faunas (1970).
- Walker, Mary E. (****-1925; U.S.A.)
• Cousin of B. Walker.
I. C. S. Robertson, 1948. The Conchological Section: a history. Pp. 161-181, in: I. C. S. Robertson & C. L. Blakeslee, *The Mollusca of the Niagara frontier region and adjacent territory*. *Bulletin of the Buffalo Society of Natural Sciences* 19(3): xii + 191 pp.
- Walker, Ray (19**-****; Australia)
- Walker, Robert Bruce Napoleon (1832-1901; U.K.)
N. McMillan, 1992. Lever and his shell collection. *Journal of the History of Collections* 4(2): 297-299.
N. McMillan, 1996. Robert Bruce Napoleon Walker, F.R.G.S., F.A.S., F.G.S., C.M.Z.S. (1831-1901), West African trader, explorer and collector of zoological specimens. *Archives of Natural History* 23(1): 125-141 [biography, bibliography].
- Walker, Roger Patrick (19**-****; U.S.A.)
• Chemical defense of nudibranchs (1980s).
- Walkup, Mavis (1952-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 600; 1987: 139.
- Wallace, Alfred Russel (1823-1913; U.K.)
E. B. Poulton, 1913. Obituary: Alfred Russel Wallace. *The Zoologist* (London) (ser. 4) 17(870): 468-471.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 450.
Osborn, 1952: 232.
Papavero, 1973: 247-256.
M. Fichman, 1981. Alfred Russel Wallace. Boston: Twayne, 188 pp.
Moore, 1989: 179.
Trew, 1990: 87.

- P. Raby, 2001. Alfred Russel Wallace, a life. London: Chatto & Windus, xi + 340 pp., 16 pp. of pls.
- C. H. Smith, 2004. Wallace, Alfred Russel. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 56: 920-927 [portrait].
- C. H. Smith et al., 2010. Alfred Russel Wallace notes 2: the spelling "Russel," and Wallace's date of birth. Archives of Natural History 37(2): 351-354.
- Wallace, Dana E. (1918-2007; U.S.A.)
S. Macfarlane, B. Beal & P. Hoarne, 2007. In memoriam. Mr. Dana E. Wallace. National Shellfisheries Association Quarterly Newsletter, May 2007: 12 [portrait].
- Wallace, David H. (1916-****; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1966. Introduction of Honorary Members. David H. Wallace, Director, Bureau of Marine Fisheries, New York Conservation Department; Former Director, Oyster Institute of North America. Proceedings of the National Shellfisheries Association 54: 1-3 [biography, portrait].
Carriker, 2004: 93, 95 [portrait].
- Wallace, Elizabeth [Libby] M. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Carriker, 2004: 123.
- Wallace, James (1642-1688; U.K.)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 147.
C. M. Yonge, 1972. John Graham Dalyell and some predecessors in Scottish marine biology. Proceedings of the Royal Society of Edinburgh (ser. B) 72: 89-97, pls. 1-4 [Wallace: p. 89].
A. McConnell, 2004. Wallace, James. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 56: 933.
- Wallace, Martin (19**-****; South Africa)
- Wallenberg, Carl Friedrich Theodor Gideon de (1836-1872; Sweden)
Westerlund, 1897: 10.
- Wallengren, Hans Daniel Johan [priest] (1823-1894; Sweden)
Westerlund, 1897: 10.
S. Lindman, 1955. Wallengren, Hans Daniel Johan. Svenska Män och Kvinnor: Biografisk Uppslagsbok 8: 182.
- Concerning:
<http://runeberg.org/sbh/b0687.html>
- Waller, Edward (1803-1873; Ireland)
● Son of T. M. Waller.
Winckworth, 1940: 187.
N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. Journal of Conchology 27(3): 197-203 [Waller: p. 199].
- Waller, Horace [Reverend] (1833-1896; U.K./Africa)
G. C. Boase, 1899. Waller, Horace. Dictionary of National Biography 20: 586.
Trew, 1993: 85.
D. O. Helly, 2004. Waller, Horace. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 56: 979-980.
- Waller, Thomas Maunsell (1773-1843; U.K.)
● Father of E. Waller; dredged material for Jeffreys.
- Waller, Thomas Richard (1937-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 471-472; 1987: 139-140.
- Wallis, W. E. J. (****-****; South Africa)
- Wallich, George Charles [M.D.] (1815-1899; U.K.)
● Son of botanist Nathaniel Wallich (1786-1854; Denmark/U.K.).
- Wallis, Gustave [Gustav, Gustaf] (1830-1878; Germany/Ecuador)
● Chiefly known as botanist; collected land snails.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1879. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 27(1): 94.
Tomlin, 1942a: 25 [collection sold in 1877].
Trew, 1990: 87.
- Wallis, John (1714-1793; U.K.)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 189.
Porro, 1841: 19-20.
E. P. Blackburn, 1932. John Wallis and his description of molluscs. Vasculum 18(4): 117-122.
G. S. Boulger & P. Davis, 2004. Wallis, John. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 57: 18-19.
- Walls, Jerry Glenn (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 472; 1987: 140.

- L. Crnkovic, 2008. A history of the journal *The Pariah* and shell-related books by Jerry G. Walls. *American Conchologist* 36(2): 24-30 [portrait, bibliography, list of new taxa].
- Walmstedt, Lars Edvard (1819-1892; Sweden)
Westerlund, 1897: 10.
- Walne, Peter Richard (19**-****; U.K.)
• *Culture of bivalve mollusks* (1970, 1979).
- Walpole, William White (****-pre-1877; U.K.)
Winckworth, 1940: 187.
Tomlin, 1942b: 33.
N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Walpole: p. 199].
- Walsby, John R. (19**-****; New Zealand)
• Feeding in *Gadinalea* (1973).
- Walsingham, Thomas de Grey [Baron] (1843-1919; U.K.)
Drnt., 1920. Lord Walsingham. 1843-1919. *Entomologist's Monthly Magazine* 56(2): 25-28; 56(2): pl. 1 [portrait].
Trew, 1993: 85.
- Walter, Harold J. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
• *Stagnicola* (1960), *Hinkleyia* (1962), *Lymnaea* (1969).
- Walter, Herbert Eugene (1867-1945; U.S.A.)
• Behavior of *Lymnaea* (1906).
- Walter, Joseph Charles, Jr. (1927-1997; U.S.A.)
• Permian mollusks (1953).
- Walter, Waldemar Melchert (1920-1978; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 472-473.
[notice of death]. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1979: i [1980].
Abbott, 1987: 140, 163.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 295 [erroneously states that he was a professor at Harvard].
- Walther, Käril (1878-1948; Germany/Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 41-42.
- Walton, A. (****-****; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 32.
Fouché, 1995: 61.
- Walton, Charles (1863-****; Australia)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 359, pl. 49; 1927b: 164, pl. 21 [portrait].
- Walton, Charles Livesey (1883-1954; U.K.)
• Nudibranchs (1900s-1910s); mainly noted as entomologist.
- Walton, Ernest (1922-****; Germany/U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 473; 1987: 140.
- Walton, John [Reverend] (1834-1914; U.S.A.)
B. E. Harkness & M. G. Olney, 1965. John Walton (1834-1914): artist. *Huntia*, a Yearbook of Botanical and Horticultural Bibliography 2: 171-179.
A. M. Keen, 1981. A footnote to the history of malacology in the United States. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1981: [iv-v].
- Walton, Margaretta (****-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 172.
- Walton, Munroe Lawrence (1890-1974; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 517.
Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin* for 1974: 93 [1975].
- Walton, Robert Lawrence (1875-1893; U.K./ U.S.A.)
C. W. Johnson, 1893. In memoriam – Robert Walton. *The Nautilus* 7(8): 90-91.
Abbott, 1973: 172.
- Walton, William (18**-****; U.K.)
• Shell collector.
Dean, 1936: 235.
Abbott, 1963: 27.
Cleevely, 1983 301.
Trew, 1987: 82.
Repetto et al., 2011: 318.
- Walton, William [Bill] (19**-****; U.S.A.)
• Shellfisheries.
- Wanderer, Karl (1876-19**-****; Germany)
• Cretaceous mollusks (1909).
- Wandyez, Diana Wheelock (1928-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 473; 1987: 140.
- Wang[,] Hongjian (19**-****; China)

- *Terrestrial Mollusca of important regions of China* (2011).
- Wang[,] Huiji (19**-****; China)
- Fossil mollusks since 1980s.
- Wang[,] Mingqian (19**-****; China)
- Carboniferous cephalopods (1991).
- Wang[,] Rucai (19**-****; China)
- *Coloured illustrations of aquatic mollusks in China* (1988).
- Wang[,] Yaogeng (19**-****; China)
- Co-author book on world cephalopods (2009).
- Wang[,] Zhenrui (19**-****; China)
- Publications on Recent bivalves since 1964.
- Wanless, Leonard Barrett (1913-2001; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 473; 1987: 140.
- Wanningen, K. (****-1955; Netherlands)
- M. Verhoeven, 1955. In memoriam. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 58: 556.
- Wanninger, Andreas Wilhelm Georg (19**-****; Denmark)
- Developmental processes.
- C. McDougall & N. Hall, eds., 2009. *Molluscs 2009: Program and Abstracts*, Malacological Society of Australia, 84 pp. [Wanninger: p. 18, biography, portrait].
- Ward, Charles J. (18**-****; U.S.A.)
- F. R. Woodward, 1993. A further note on an anonymous catalogue of *Unio*'s attributed to C. M. Wheatley. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 125: 175-182.
- Ward, Charles Melbourne (1903-1966; Australia)
- Also noted as a stage actor; marine collector, mainly noted as carcinologist; molluscan material described by Iredale.
- M. Rutledge, 2002. Ward, Charles Melbourne (1903-1966). *Australian Dictionary of Biography* 16: 485-486.
- Ward, Henry Augustus (1834-1906; U.S.A.)
- Run down by a car.
- Anonymous, 1906. Henry A. Ward. *The Nautilus* 20(4): 48.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 451.
- M. A. Evans & H. E. Evans, 1970. William Morton Wheeler, Biologist. Cambridge, Massachusetts: Harvard University Press, xiv + 363 pp. [Ward: pp. 5-7, 13-32].
- Abbott, 1973: 172.
- Cleevely, 1983 302.
- M. V. Barrow, Jr., 2000. The specimen dealer: entrepreneurial natural history in America's Gilded Age. *Journal of the History of Biology* 33(3): 493-534.
- Davidson, 2008: 65-71.
- Ward, Henry B. (1865-1945; U.S.A.)
- Excretion in Mollusca (1900).
- Ward, J. Evan (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Ecology of commercially important bivalves.
- Carriker, 2004: 227, 242 [portraits].
- Ward, John (1837-1906; U.K.)
- A. S. Woodward, 1907. John Ward, F.G.S. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 5) 4(3): 141-142 [biography, bibliography].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 451.
- Cleevely, 1983 302.
- Ward, Lauck Walton (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Paleontologist.
- Abbott, 1975: 600; 1987: 140.
- Ward, Peter Douglas (1949-****; U.S.A.)
- P. D. Ward, 1988. In search of *Nautilus*. Three centuries of scientific adventures in the deep Pacific to capture a pre-historic – living – fossil. New York: New York Academy of Sciences, 240 pp. [portraits].
- Ward, Wilson Bruhl (1918-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 474; 1987: 140.
- Warder, Frank M. (1***-1971?; U.S.A.)
- Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin* for 1971: 70 [1972].
- Wardle, William John (1941-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 474; 1987: 140.
- Warén, Anders Herman (1945-****; Sweden)
- Many papers on marine mollusks.
- Warmke, Germaine (née Le Clerc) (1920-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 474.

- Walzer, 1981: 49.
- Abbott, 1987: 140.
- Warneck, Walther (18**-19**); Germany)
- Tertiary of Poland (1926).
- Warneford, Thomas J. L. [Reverend] (18**-19**;
U.K.)
- Collection from Andaman Islands in BMNH.
- Warner, Ronald Walter (1944-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 475.
- Warners, Jeanne Adriana Wilhelmina (1899-1986;
Netherlands)
- J. D. van der Tuin, 2003. De blauwe Dame: leven en werk van Jeanne Adriana Wilhelmina Warners, 3 augustus 1899 – 3 juni 1986. Vledder, Netherlands: Miramar Zeemuseum, 158 pp. [many portraits].
- J. van Somern, 2009. Zeemuseum Miramar. Spirula, Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 368: 66-67 [portrait].
- Warren, Amelia [Amy] Elizabeth Mary (1840-1932;
U.K.)
- N. F. McMillan, 1938. Miss Amy Warren (circa 1840-1932). Journal of Conchology 21(3): 57 [bibliography].
- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. Journal of Conchology 27(3): 197-203 [Warren: p. 201].
- M. R. S. Creese, 2004. Ladies in the laboratory II. West European women in science, 1800-1900. Lanham (Maryland): Scarecrow Press, xii + 290 pp. [Warren: p. 47].
- Warren, Ernest (1871-1946; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 53.
- Warren, Gretchen Osgood (1871?-1961; U.S.A.)
- R. I. Johnson, 1999. The Duchess, the Brahmin, and the chank shell. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(78): 67-81.
- Warren, Gyon (19**-****; New Zealand)
- *Inoceramus* (1974).
- Warren, John (1810-1857; U.K./U.S.A.)
- Dall, 1888: 105.
- Abbott, 1973: 172.
- Dance, 1986: 143.
- R. I. Johnson, 1999. On the authorship of the first American conchological manual, John Warren's *The Conchologist*. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(78): 81-88.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 295.
- Johnson, 2004: 89.
- Warren, John Collins [M.D.] (1778-1856; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1856. The late Dr. John C. Warren. American Journal of Science (ser. 2) 22(64): 151-152.
- Tryon, 1861: 67 [incorrectly associated with *The Conchologist*; see J. Warren above].
- J. Lovering, 1881. [J. C. Warren]. Vol. 4: 519-520, in, The Memorial History of Boston, including the present county of Suffolk, 1630-1880. Boston: Ticknor & Co., 4 vols. [portrait].
- H. P. Arnold, 1883. Memoir of John Collins Warren, M.D. New England Historic Genealogical Society Memorial Biographies 3: 28-69 [issued separately (1882), Cambridge: John Wilson & Son, 74 pp.].
- Abbott, 1973: 172.
- Johnson, 2004: 95.
- Davidson, 2008: 111-113.
- Warren, Peter (1938-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 475; 1987: 140.
- Warren, Shields [M.D.] (1898-1980; U.S.A.)
- Pathologist; papers in *Nautilus* 1910s.
- Abbott, 1973: 475; 1987: 140.
- Warren, T. P. (19**-****; Australia)
- Warren, Thomas W. (18**-****; Ireland)
- Collection in Royal Dublin Society Museum.
- Winckworth, 1940: 187.
- Warrington, Dora Moore (1908-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 475-476; 1987: 140.
- Warscewica, Josef [Ritter von Rawiez] (1812-1866;
Poland/Lithuania)
- Mostly noted as botanist, specialist in orchids; collected land snails in Central America.

- Martens, 1901: xii.
- C. Ossenbach Sauter, 2010. Josef Ritter von Rawiez Warscewicz (1812-1866). *Biocenosis* 23(1): 56-61.
- Wasili, Odessa S. (1909-1998; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 140-141.
- Watabe, Norimitsu (19**-****; Japan)
● Shell formation (1950s-1960s).
- Watanabe, Denshichi (1873-1963; Japan)
R. Kawamura, 1964. Memories of old Mr. D. Watanabe. *Venus* 23(2): 112-114 [portrait; in Japanese].
K. Nakamigawa, 1964. Recollecting the late Denshichi Watanabe. *Venus* 23(2): 114-115 [in Japanese].
- Watanabe, Makoto M. (19**-****; Japan)
● *Octopus*.
- Watelet, Jean François Adolphe (1811-1880; France)
T. Lefèvre, 1880. Notice biographique sur Ad. Watelet. *Bulletins de la société malacologique de Belgique* 15: xl-xlvi [bibliography].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 452.
Cleevely, 1983 303.
- Waterbury, Alice L. (1858-1944; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1944. Miss Alice L. Waterbury. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 34: 14.
Abbott, 1973: 172.
- Waterhouse, Gustavus Athol (1877-1950; Australia)
● Mostly known as entomologist; son of M. J. Waterhouse.
T. I. [Iredale], 1930. The Waterhouse collection: shells. *The Australian Museum Magazine* 4(4): 113-114 [portrait on p. 112].
J. W. Evans, 1990. Waterhouse, Gustavus Athol (1877-1950). *Australian Dictionary of Biography* 12: 390-391 [portrait].
- Waterhouse, George Robert (1810-1888; U.K.)
● Mainly known as entomologist.
- Waterhouse, Janet A. [later: Macintosh] (19**-****; Australia)
Trew, 1990: 87.
- Waterhouse, John Bruce (1932-****; Australia)
● Paleozoic mollusks (1960s-1970s).
- Waterhouse, Mary Jane [née Vickery] (18**-19**;
Australia)
● Mother of G. A. Waterhouse.
J. W. Evans, 1990. Waterhouse, Gustavus Athol (1877-1950). *Australian Dictionary of Biography* 12: 390-391 [mentions that he was a “notable shell-collector”].
- Waterman, George Arthur (1872-1960; U.S.A.)
G. E. Gifford, Jr., 1974. Scallop-shell of quiet. *Harvard Medical Alumni Bulletin* 48(5): 28-31 [portrait] [reprinted (1982), *Medicine and science in early America, being the collected essays of George Edmund Gifford, Jr., 1930-1981*, pp. 81-84. Devon, Pennsylvania: Anro, Inc., x + 388 pp.].
Abbott, 1975: 517.
- Waters, Virginia Lee (1942-****; U.S.A.)
● Nudibranchs (1960s-1970s).
Abbott, 1973: 476; 1987: 141.
- Waterston, Andrew Rodger (1912-1996; U.K.)
● Son of J. Waterston.
M. R. Shaw, 1996. Rodger Waterston. Andrew Rodger Waterston, former Keeper of Natural History at the Royal Scottish Museum. *The Scotsman* (Edinburgh), Aug. 9, 1996: 15 [portrait].
D. Heppell, 1997 [“1996”]. Obituary: Rodger Waterston (1912-1996). *Journal of Conchology* 35(6): 517-519 [biography].
A. Trew, 1997 [“1996”]. List of conchological papers by A. Rodger Waterston. *Journal of Conchology* 35(6): 518-519 [bibliography].
M. R. Shaw, 2000. Andrew Rodger Waterston. *Year Book of the Royal Society of Edinburgh* 2000: 209-211 [biography].
- Waterston, James (1879-1930; U.K.)
● Father of A. R. Waterston.
- Waterstradt, Johannes (1869-1944; Denmark)
● Collected in Southeast Asia.
Smith, 1906: 726 [as “Waterstraat”].
- Watkins, Rodney M. (1949-2010; U.S.A./U.K.)
● Paleontologist.
- Watling, Thomas (1762-1814?; U.K./Australia)

- T. Iredale, 1958. History of New South Wales shells. Part III. The settlement years (continued): Thomas Watling, artist. Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales 1956-57: 162-169.
- Watson, A. [Miss] (1****-1****; South Africa)
 Kilburn & Rippey, 1982: 19.
- Watson, David Meredith Seares (1886-1973; U.K.)
- Primarily a vertebrate paleontologist.
- F. R. Parrington & T.S. Westoll, 1974. Biographical Memoirs of Fellows of the Royal Society 20: 482-504 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Cleevely, 1983: 303.
- Watson, Hugh (1885-1959; U.K.)
- Nephew of H. C. Burnup.
- H. E. Quick, 1959. Obituary. Hugh Watson, 1885-1959. Journal of Conchology 24(10): 359-360.
- H. Ingram, 1959. Hugh Watson – an appreciation. Journal of Conchology 24(10): 360-361.
- A. E. Salisbury, 1959. Hugh Watson. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 33(5): 173-175 [bibliography].
- H. Schlesch, 1959. Hugh Watson (1885-1959). Archiv für Molluskenkunde 88(1-3): 77-78 [biography, bibliography].
- B. Verdcourt, 1960. Hugh Watson. Journal of Conchology 24(11): 407-410, pl. 10 [portrait].
- B. W. Sparks, 1960. Hugh Watson, 1885-1959. The Nautilus 73(4): 158-159.
- Barnard, 1965: 53.
- Kiss, 1984: 40.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- Dance, 1999: 20.
- Watson, Karl Brantley (1911-1976; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 600; 1987: 141.
- Watson, John William (18**-****; U.K.)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1945. Book notes. 23. Dixon & Watson's *Descriptive manual*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(4-5): 90.
- J. W. Jackson, 1958. Dixon and Watson's *Descriptive manual of British land and fresh-water shells*. Journal of Conchology 24(7): 216-217.
- A descriptive manual of British land and fresh water shells* (1858) available on-line at: <http://www.archiv.org>
- Watson, Robert Boog [Reverend] (1823-1910; U.K.)
 Smith, 1906: 717.
- Anonymous, 1911. [obituary]. Geological Magazine (ser. 5) 8(7): 336.
- Anonymous, 1911. Rev. Robert Boog Watson, B.A., F.R.S.E. Geological Magazine (n.s.) (dec. 5) 8(7): 336.
- H. Fischer, 1911. Nécrologie. R. Boog Watson. Journal de Conchyliologie 59(1): 78-80, portrait.
- E. A. Smith, 1911. Obituary notices. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 9(5): 279.
- E. A. Smith & J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1911. Obituary notice. The Reverend Robert Boog Watson, L.L.D., F.L.S., F.G.S., F.R.S.E. Journal of Conchology 13(5): 139-141, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Abbott, 1963: 30.
- Barnard, 1965: 32.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- Trew, 1987: 82; 1990: 87.
- Anonymous, 1990. Biografie: Watson. Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia] 8(3-4): 53.
- Fouché, 1995: 62.
- Challenger* gastropod and scaphopod (1885-1886) work available on-line at: <http://www.hmsc.19thcenturyscience.org/>
- Watt, Janet L. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Development of *Dendronotus* (2003).
- Watt, John Alexander (1868-1939; Australia/U.K.)
- D. F. Branagan, 1996. John Alexander Watt: geologist on the Horn Expedition. Pp. 42-58, in: S. R. Morton & D. J. Mulvaney, eds., Exploring central Australia: society, the environment, and the 1894 Horn Expedition. Chipping Norton (Australia): Surrey Beatty & Sons., x + 398 pp. [portraits]
- Watt, Ronnie (19**-****; South Africa)
- Cowries from 2000s.

- Wattebled, Gustave-Éduard Joseph (1844-1886; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1887. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 35(1): 89-90.
 W. Kobelt, 1887. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 19(5-6): 92.
 Dance, 1986: 229.
- Watters, Clarice Muriel (19**-****; South Africa)
 Fouché, 1995: 61.
- Watters, George Thomas (1953-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 476; 1987: 141.
- Wautier, Jacques (19**-****; France)
 • Anatomy of freshwater snails (1970s).
- Wawra, Erhard (1945-1994; Austria)
 H. Nisters, 1994. In memoriam. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 12(7-9): 72 [biography].
 O. E. Paget, 1995. Erhard Wawra, 14. September 1945 – 9. May 1994. *Annalen des Naturhistorischen Museums in Wien*, 97-B: 513-518 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Way, Carl Michael (1954-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 141.
- Way, Kathie (1948-****; U.K.)
 • Natural History Museum, United Kingdom.
 Fortey, 2008: 18-19.
- Wayne, William John (1922-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 476-477; 1987: 141.
- Weaver, Charles Edwin (1880-1958; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 172-173.
 Remington, 1977: 42.
 Addicott, 1981: 6-7 [portrait].
 V. S. Mallory, 1985. Charles E. Weaver and the invertebrate collections. *Landmarks, Magazine of Northwest History and Preservation* 4(1-2): 43-44 [portrait].
 Hickman, 2008: 27; 2009: 23.
- Weaver, Clifton [Cliff] Stokes (1917-1992; U.S.A.)
 • Volutidae.
- E. R. Cross, 1968. 100th edition new series. *Hawaiian Shell News* 68(4): 2 [portrait].
 E. R. Cross, 1968. Personality of the month: Mr. Clifton S. Weaver. *Hawaiian Shell News* 16(4): 7 [portraits].
 Abbott, 1975: 600-601; 1987: 141.
 Anonymous, 1992. Clif Weaver. *Hawaiian Shell News* 40(3): 2.
 Fouché, 1995: 62.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 295.
- Webb, Catherine [Kay] M. (1924-****; U.S.A.)
 • Collection in California Academy of Sciences; some specimens in Santa Barbara Museum of Natural History.
 Abbott, 1987: 141.
- Webb, Glenn Robert (1918-1999; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 477; 1987: 141.
 A. R. Kabat & R. E. Petit, 2007. Glenn Robert Webb (1918-1999), his molluscan taxa, and his journal *Gastropodia*. *Zootaxa* 1589: 1-21 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
- Webb, J. H. (19**-****; ****)
 • New *Mitra* from Japan (1958).
- Webb, John Allen (1921-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 477; 1987: 141.
- Webb, Nolan Lansdell (1922-1988; South Africa)
 Fouché, 1995: 62.
- Webb, Philip Barker (1793-1854; U.K./France)
 Melvill, 1890: 207-208.
 W. T. Stearn, 1937. On the dates of publication of Webb and Berthelot's "Histoire naturelle des Îles Canaries". *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 1(2): 49-64 [Orbigny did the mollusks: p. 54].
 Dance, 1986: 133, 229.
 Bauchot et al., 1990: 136.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 295.
 G. S. Boulger & A. Grout, 2004. Webb, Philip Barker. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 57: 852-854 [portrait].
List of the shells of the Canaries in the collection of the British Museum. Collected by MM. Webb and Berthelot. Described and

- figured by Prof. Alcide d'Orbigny* (1854)
available on-line at: <http://books.google.com>
- Webb, Rhoda L. [née Grumney] (1920-2004; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 142.
- Webb, Virginia Mae (1939-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 142.
- Webb, Walter Freeman (1869-1957; U.S.A.)
- *Handbook for shell collectors* (1935, 1948).
- Anonymous, 1957. Walter Webb dies at 88. *Hawaiian Shell News* 5(10): 107.
- J. Q. Burch, 1957. Walter Freeman Webb, 1869-1957. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 172: 4-5.
- Abbott, 1973: 173.
- Kiss, 1983: 115.
- Dance, 1986: 183.
- M. V. Barrow, Jr., 2000. The specimen dealer: entrepreneurial natural history in America's Gilded Age. *Journal of the History of Biology* 33(3): 493-534.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 295.
- Webb, Walter Mark (18**-19**; U.K.)
- Webb, Wilfred Mark (1868-1952; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1952. Wilfrid [sic] Mark Webb. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 29(6): 215.
- H. T. F. R., 1952 ["1951"]. Obituary. Wilfred Mark Webb, O.B.E. *Journal of the Royal Microscopical Society* (ser. 3) 71(4): 464.
- Webber, Gwen C. (****-1976; South Africa)
- Anonymous, 1976. Intertidal talk [obituary]. *Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 177: 2.
- J. L. Tosio, 1976. Tribute to the late Mrs Gwen Webber. *Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 177: 2.
- Fouché, 1995: 62.
- Weber, Alois (18**-19**; Germany)
- *Mollusks of China* (1913).
- Weber, Andre (19**-****; Switzerland)
- Weber, Gladys (1914-2010; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 2011. [Notice of death]. *The Festivus* 43(1): 8.
- Weber, Jay A. (****-1964?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1964*: 86 [1964].
- Weber, Max Wilhelm Carl (1852-1937; Germany/Netherlands)
- J. P. Thijssse, 1937. Max Weber 5 Dec. 1852 – 7 Febr. 1937. *De Levende Natuur* 41(11): 346.
- D'A. W. Thompson, 1938. Max Wilhelm Carl Weber, 1852-1937. *Obituary Notices of Fellows of the Royal Society of London* 2(6): 347-355, 1 pl. [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- Benthem Jutting, 1939: 184; 1950: 141, 142.
- Engel, 1986: 300-301.
- F. F. J. M. Pieters & J. de Visser, 1993. The scientific career of the zoologist Max Wilhelm Carl Weber (1852-1937). *Bijdragen tot de Dierkunde* 62(4): 193-214 [biography, portrait, bibliography].
- Holthuis, 1995: 66, 74, 78, 105, 109-110.
- Bijl et al., 2010: 25 [portrait].
- L. J. van Gemert, 2011. Mia Boissevain (1878-1959): brieven en briefkaarten aan Professor Max Weber en zijn vrouwa Anna Weber-van Bosse [Mia Boissevain (1878-1959): letters and postcards to Professor Max Weber and his wife Anna Weber-van Bosse]. *Der Kreukel* 47(1): 3-34 [portraits].
- Webster, William Henry [Reverend] (18**-1931; New Zealand/U.K.)
- Hamilton, 1906: 47.
- Cleevely, 1983 305.
- Trew, 1993: 85.
- Wee, Victor [Vic] T. H. (19**-****; Malaysia)
- Weeding, B. J. [Reverend] (18**-19**; Australia)
- *Chitons*.
- Weeks, William H., Jr. (1870-1957; U.S.A.)
- G. E. Jacobs, 1957. Mr. William H. Weeks. *New York Shell Club Notes* 32: 2.
- F. Tobleman, 1957. In memoriam, William H. Weeks, 1870-1957. *The Nautilus* 71(2): 72-iii.

- [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1957: inside back cover [1958].
- Abbott, 1973: 173.
- Weerth, Otto (18**-****; Germany)
- Paleontologist; *Die Fauna des Neocomsandsteins im Teutoburger Walde* (1884).
- Wehmiller, John F. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Amino acid dating from 1980s.
- Wei[,] Peng (19**-****; China)
- Coweries (2011).
- Weil, Art (1928-****; U.S.A.)
- Book on Epitoniidae (1999), authors of Cypraeidae (2002).
- Weingartner, Mathilde P. (1907-1989; Switzerland/ U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 601; 1987: 142.
- D. Raeihle, 1989. Mathilde P. Weingartner. New York Shell Club Notes 313: 13-14 [biography, portrait].
- E. Monreale, 2003. Mathilde Weingartner: a Staten Island naturalist. Staten Island, New York: privately published, 118 pp.
- Weininger, Georg (1859-1925; Austria)
- Aescht, 2003: 72.
- Weinkauff, Heinrich Conrad (1817-1886; Germany)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1887. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 35(1): 91-92.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 454.
- Zilch, 1967: 42.
- Dance, 1986: 157, 229.
- Trew, 1990: 87.
- Dance, 1999: 19.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 296.
- Weinkauff's (1852-1881) *Die Gattung Cypraea und Ovula* available on-line at: <http://books.google.com>
- Collation of contributions in the Küster edition of Martini & Chemnitz given in Annex 2 to this list.
- Weinland, Christoph David Friedrich [M.D.] (1829-1915; Germany/U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1861: 67.
- Crosse, 1891a: 81-82; 1891b: 12-14.
- Chardon, 1949: 208.
- Abbott, 1973: 173.
- Mayer, 1976: 97.
- L. K. Nyhart. 2009. Modern nature: the rise of the biological perspective in Germany. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, xiv + 423 pp. [Weinland: pp. 84, 107, 122].
- Adler, 2012: 117-118 [portrait].
- Wienrich, Günter (19**-****; Germany)
- European Miocene (1990s-2000s).
- Weinstein Crenovich, Nicolás (1933-2005; Chile)
- Anonymous, 2007. Colección de moluscos Nicolás Weinstein Crenovich. Amici Molluscarum 15: 13.
- Weir, John (1896-1978; U.K.)
- R. M. C. Eagar, 1981. John Weir, M.A., Ph.D., D.Sc. (Glas.), F.G.S. Year Book of the Royal Society of Edinburgh 1981: 44-45.
- Weisbord, Nettie [née Schein] (****-1984?; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of N. E. Weisbord.
- [notice of death]. American Malacological Bulletin 3(1): 132 [1985].
- Weisbord, Norman Edward (1901-1990; U.S.A.)
- Norw: spouse of N. S. Weisbord.
- Abbott, 1973: 477-478; 1987: 142.
- H. R. Spivey, W. A. Newman & V. A. Zullo, 1991. Notes and news: Norman Edward Weisbord (1901-1990). Crustaceana 61(1): 88-92 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- W. D. Allmon, 2007. The first 75 years: a history of the Paleontological Research Institution. Paleontological Research Institution Special Publication 29: 135 pp.
- Weiss, Andzhela Fridrikhovna (1966-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 36.
- Weiss, Arthur Otto Carl (1871-1940; Germany)
- Pleistocene faunas (1890s-1900s).
- Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 152-153 [portrait].
- Weiss, Fredric (1929-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 601; 1987: 142.

- Weiss, Marilyn [Mary] (****-1979; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1979. Mary Weiss. New York Shell Club Notes 255: 7.
- Weiss, Sol (1915-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 478; 1987: 142.
- Weisz, Tibor (1914-1983; Hungary)
 A. Varga, 1983. In memoriam Tibor Weisz (1914-1983). Soosiana 10/11: 74.
 F. Mészáros & A. Štollmann, 1984. In memoriam Tibor Weisz (1914-1983). Miscellanea Zoologica Hungarica 2: 5, frontispiece [portrait].
- Weitlauf, George W. (1916-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 142.
- Welch, D'Alté Aldridge (1907-1970; U.S.A.)
 Editors, 1970. d'Alte Aldridge Welch. The Nautilus 83(4): 146.
 [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1970: 90 [1971].
 Abbott, 1973: 174.
 Johnson, 1996: 171-172.
- Welch, Isabelle E. [Major] (1916/7-1977; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1977. Maj. Isabelle E. Welch, headed detachment of WACs in Tokyo. Washington Post, Aug. 20, 1977: E-6.
 Anonymous, 1977. Isabelle E. Welch. The Nautilus 91(4): 156.
 [notice of death]. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1977: 118 [1978].
- Welch, J. M. (19**-****; U.K.)
 • Growth of *Helix pomatia* (1977).
- Welch, Robert John (1859-1936; Ireland)
 Taylor, 1906: 4 [portrait].
 Anonymous, 1936. Editorial: Robert John Welch. Irish Naturalists' Journal 6(6): 129-130, frontispiece [portrait].
 A. R. Hogg, 1936. R. J. Welch – photographer. Irish Naturalists' Journal 6(6): 136-138, pls. 9-10.
 J. W. Jackson, 1936. R. J. Welch – reminiscences. Irish Naturalists' Journal 6(6): 138-140, pls. 11-12 [portrait].
 R. L. Praeger, 1936. Robert John Welch, 1859-1936. Irish Naturalists' Journal 6(6): 131-133, pls. 7-8 [biography, portraits].
- A. W. Stelfox, 1936. R. J. Welch – conchologist. Irish Naturalists Journal 6(6): 133-136.
 J. W. Jackson, 1937. Obituary notice: Robert John Welch. Journal of Conchology 20(12): 329-332.
 N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. Journal of Conchology 27(3): 197-203 [Welch: p. 202].
 Cleevely, 1983 305.
 Trew, 1990: 87.
 S. Lysaght, 1998. Robert Lloyd Praeger: the life of a naturalist. Dublin: Four Courts Press, 208 pp. [Welch: passim] [portrait].
- Welch, Walter Raynes (1920-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 478; 1987: 142.
- Welcome, Jennie Darling (1910-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 478-479; 1987: 142.
- Weld, Frederick Aloysius (Sir) (1823-1891; U.K./New Zealand/Australia)
 Hamilton, 1906: 47.
 T. S. Louch, 1970. Weld, Sir Frederick Aloysius (1823-1891). Australian Dictionary of Biography 6: 377-379.
 J. Graham, 1990. Weld, Frederick Aloysius 1823-1891. Dictionary of New Zealand Biography 1: 579-580.
- Weldon, Paul J. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
 • Behavior of *Busycon* (1981).
- Weldon, Walter Frank Raphael (1860-1906; U.K.)
 K. Pearson, 1906. Walter Frank Raphael Weldon 1860-1906. Biometrika (London) 5(1): 1-52, pls. 1-5 [portraits; bibliography].
 A. E. Shipley, 1908. Walter Frank Raphael Weldon, 1860-1906. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London (ser. B) 80: xxv-xli [condensed from Pearson, 1906].
 M. E. Magnello, 2004. Weldon, Walter Frank Raphael. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 57: 989-992 [portrait].
 M. T. Ghiselin, 2008. British use and support of the Naples Zoological Station prior to the First World War. Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences (ser. 4) 59, Supplement I: 155-167 [Weldon, pp. 159, 161, portrait].
- Welker, Douglas & Sherry (19**-****; U.S.A.)

- Wellens, W. (19**-****; Belgium)
 • *Lamellaria* (1991).
- Weller, J. Marvin (1899-1976; U.S.A.)
 • *Yvania* (1929).
- Weller, Stuart (1870-1927; U.S.A.)
 C. W. Johnson, 1928. Stuart Weller. *The Nautilus* 41(4): 137-138.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 454-455.
 Abbott, 1973: 174.
 Cleevely, 1983 305.
- Wells, _____ [Lady] (18**-1892?; U.K.)
 Tomlin, 1949: 255 [collection sold in 1892].
- Wells, Fred Ethan, Jr. (1946-****; U.S.A./Australia)
 Abbott, 1973: 479.
- Wells, Harry W. (1930-1973; U.S.A.)
 • Spouse of M. J. Wells; papers on marine mollusks in 1950-1960s.
- Wells, Martin (1929-2009; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 2009. The late Martin Wells. *The Malacologist; The Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 53: 2.
- Wells, Mary Jane (19**-19**; U.S.A.)
 • Spouse of H. W. Wells; papers on marine mollusks in 1960s.
- Wells, P. E. (19**-****; ****)
- Welter, Eugene Stephen (1929-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 479; 1987: 142.
- Welter, O. A. (18**-19**; Germany)
- Welter-Schultes, Francisco Wolfgang (19**-****; Germany)
 • European land snails.
 Wiese, 2004: 44, 49, 55, 60 [portrait].
- Welty, Stephen Lewis (1921-2002; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 601-602; 1987: 142.
 Anonymous, 2003. In memoriam Steve Welty. *The Dredgings; Newsletter of the Pacific Northwest Shell Club* 43(1): 1.
- Welwitsch, Friederich Martin Josef (1806-1872; Austria/U.K.)
 Smith, 1906: 713.
 Barnard, 1965: 53.
 Trew, 1990: 87.
- Wempe, H. E. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 301.
- Wendt, Dorothy (****-2002; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 2002. Dorothy Wendt Obituary. *HMS Bulletin*, March 2002: 3.
- Wendt, Jobst (19**-****; Germany)
 • Jurassic *Discohelix* (1968); other papers on Mesozoic gastropods.
- Wendt, Johann Wilhelm [Captain] (1802-1847; Germany)
 E. Kuster-Wendenburg, 2003. *Marine Gastropoda und Lamellibranchiata der Sammlung von Johann Wilhelm Wendt (1802-1847)*. Katalog zur Geowissenschaftlichen Sammlung der Universität Bremen, 46 pp.
- Wenrich, David Henry (1885-1968; U.S.A.)
 • *Pecten* eyes (1916); mostly noted for work on protozoans.
- Wentworth, Delia J. [Mrs. Edwin P.] (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Martin, 1995: 28.
 S. M. Martin, 1997. Freshwater mussels (*Bivalvia: Unionoida*) of Maine. *Northeastern Naturalist* 4(1): 1-34 [Wentworth: p. 7].
 M. R. S. Creese, 1998. Ladies in the laboratory? American and British Women in Science, 1800-1900; a survey of their contributions to research. Lanham (Maryland): Scarecrow Press, xiv + 453 pp. [Wentworth: pp. 126, 131]
- Wenz, Wilhelm August (1886-1945; Germany)
 A. Zilch, 1947. Wilhelm Wenz. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 76(1-3): 1-9 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 Zilch, 1967: 26 [portrait], 28, 42.
 Kiss, 1986: 22-23.
 A. Zilch, 1987. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, XVI. Wilhelm Wenz, seine Veröffentlichungen und neuen Mollusken-Taxa. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 41: 1-30 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa].
 Collation of Gastropoda in *Handbuch der Paläozoologie* (1938-1960) given in Annex 1 to this list.

- Wenzloff, Douglas R. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Effects of pollutants on *Spisula* and other mollusks (1970s).
- Wera, Stefaan (19**-****; Belgium)
- Co-author of book on marine shells of Belgium (2009).
- Werner, Günther (19**-****; Germany)
- Fossil cephalopods (1984).
- Wertheim, Abraham Carel (1889-1932; Netherlands)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 182.
- Engel, 1986: 302.
- Wertley, Virginia B. (1921-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 479; 1987: 142-143.
- Wessel, C. (****-1875?; Germany)
- W. Kobelt, 1875. Todesnachrichten. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 7(5-6): 47-48.
- Wesselingh, Frank P. (19**-20**; Netherlands)
- Paleontology of Amazon.
- A. W. Janssen, 2009. De ‘fossielenatlas:’ meer dan 50 jaar historie – de mensen, de feiten. Pp. 36-46, in: G. Cadée et al., eds., Schitterende schelpen en slijmerige slakken: 75 jaar NMV; malacologie als hobby en professie. Leiden: Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging, 142 pp. [portrait].
- Wessels, Hugo Jurie (1926-1991; South Africa)
- Anonymous, 1991. Dr Hugo Wessels 1926-1991. Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa 230: 11.
- Fouché, 1995: 63.
- Wessely, Karl (1861-1946; Austria)
- Aescht, 2003: 71.
- West, Arthur C. (1916-****; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of E. R. West.
- Abbott, 1975: 602; 1987: 143.
- West, David L. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- *Colus* reproduction (1978).
- West, Emma Rose [née Wiget] (1917-1980; U.S.A.)
- Spouse of A. C. West.
- Abbott, 1973: 480.
- Anonymous, 1980. In memoriam. The Festivus 12(4): 57.
- Abbott, 1987: 143, 163.
- Westbrook, Christal R. E. (1951-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 143.
- Westbrook, James G. (1925-1995; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 143.
- T. Rice, 1996. James G. Westbrook. Of Sea and Shore 18(4): 219 [simple announcement of death].
- Westcott, G. W. (****-****; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 32.
- Trew, 1993: 85.
- Fouché, 1995: 63.
- Westerfield, Adelina Corey (1901-1980; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 480 [as “Adeline”]. [notice of death]. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1981: i [1982] [as “Adeline”].
- Abbott, 1987: 143, 163.
- Westerlund, Carl Agardh (1831-1908; Sweden)
- Main collection in Göteborg, some in Stockholm; father of C. G. Westerlund.
- Westerlund, 1897: 12-13.
- P. Hesse, 1911. Nekrolog. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 43(4): 167-171.
- G. K. Gude, 1912. Explanation of the figures occurring in Westerlund’s “Sibriens Land- och Sötvatten-Mollusker”, 1877. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 10(1): 24.
- Taylor, 1916: 17 [portrait].
- T. Flensburg & S. Lindman, 1955.
- Westerlund, Carl Agardh. Svenska Män och Kvinnor: Biografisk Uppslagsbok 8: 293 [portrait].
- Zilch, 1967: 42.
- Kiss, 1981: 36.
- Dance, 1986: 230.
- Trew, 1990: 87.
- Duchamps, 1999: fig. 59 [portrait].
- Vinarski, 2010: 49, 54-55 [portrait].
- Westerlund, Carl Gustaf (1864-****; Sweden)

- Son of C. A. Westerlund.
Westerlund, 1897: 13.
- Westerman, Gerardus Frederik (1807-1890; Netherlands)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1891. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 39(1): 68.
 - Engel, 1986: 302.
- Westermann, Gerd Ernst Gerold (1927-****; Germany/Canada)
- Paleontologist; ammonites.
Abbott, 1975: 602; 1987: 143.
 - A. C. Riccardi, 2000. Gerd E. G. Westermann. *Revue de Paléobiologie*, Volume Special 8: iii-v [portrait].
- Westfall, Kitti Felix (1930-1977; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 480.
 - Anonymous, 1977. Kitti Westfall. *New York Shell Club Notes* 237: 1.
 - Abbott, 1987: 143, 163.
- Westley, Ronald Eugene (1928-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 480; 1987: 143.
- Wetherby, Albert Gallatin (1833-1902; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1902. [death of]. *The Nautilus* 15(12): 144.
 - G. W. Harper, 1902. Albert G. Wetherby. *The Nautilus* 16(1): 10-12, portrait.
 - P. Dautzenberg, 1903. Nécrologie. A. Wetherby. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 51(1): 95-96.
 - Abbott, 1973: 174.
 - R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 5(79): 109-133.
- Wetherell, Nathaniel Thomas (1800-1875; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1876. Obituary: Nathaniel T. Wetherell, M.R.C.S., F.G.S. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 2) 3(1): 48 [partial bibliography].
 - J. Evans, 1876. [Obituary]. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society*, Proceedings, 32: 90
 - T. G. Bonney, 1900. Wetherell, Nathaniel Thomas. *Dictionary of National Biography* 20: 1298.
 - Lambrecht et al., 1938: 457.
 - Cleevely, 1983 306-307.
 - W. H. George, 2004. Wetherell, Nathaniel Thomas. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 58: 329-330.
- Wetzel, Walter (18**-18**; Germany)
- Ammonites (1930s-1960s).
- Weyers, Joseph-Léopold (****-1908; Belgium)
- A founder of the Société Malacologique de Belgique.
Trew, 1993: 85.
 - Duchamps, 1999: 16, fig. 26 [portrait].
- Weymouth, Frank Walter (1884-1963; U.S.A.)
- The edible clams, mussels and scallops of California* (1920) available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Weyrauch, Wolfgang Karl (1907-1970; Germany/Peru/Argentina)
- Zilch, 1967: 42.
 - E. Duarte, 1970. In memoriam de Wolfgang Karl Weyrauch. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 3(19): 13-14.
 - A. Zilch. 1970. Wolfgang Karl Weyrauch (1907-1970). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft*, 2(18): 226-236 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa].
 - M. Birabén, 1971. Wolfgang E. [sic] Weyrauch (1907-1970). *Neotropica* 17(52): 38 [portrait].
 - Olazarri, 1975: 73.
 - Lamas, 1981b: 29.
 - A. Willink, 1999. Biografías zoológicas Lilloanas. *Revista de la Sociedad Entomológica Argentina* 58(3-4): 3-10 [Weyrauch: p. 9].
 - Kiss, 1983: 120.
 - A. F. Barbosa, V. K. Delhey & E. V. Coan, 2008. Molluscan names and malacological contributions by Wolfgang Karl Weyrauch (1907-1970) with a brief biography. *Malacologia* 50(1/2): 265-277 [portrait].

- A. S. H. Breure & E. Neubert, 2008. A preliminary revision of Weyrauch's unpublished names: taxa of the genus *Bostryx* Troschel, 1847 (Gastropoda, Pulmonata, Orthalicidae). *Basteria* 72(4-6): 319-330.
- Aguilar, 2009: 8-9, 11 [portrait].
- A. S. H. Breure, 2012. Weyrauch's type localities: a clarification; with illustrations of types of Orthalicoidea (Mollusca, Gastropoda, Stylommatophora) in the Tucumán Museum. *Folia Conchyliologica* 17: 4-24, incl. 6 pls.
- Whalen, Michael T. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Triassic bivalves (1987).
- Whan, W. T. [Reverend] (18**-1902; Australia)
- Anonymous, 1903. [Death noted]. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 5(5): 306.
- Wharton, Robert Alan (1947-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 603; 1987: 143.
- Whatmore, Les (19**-****; South Africa)
- South African *Cypraea* (1978).
- Wheat, Silas Carmi (1853-1922; U.S.A.)
- C. W. Johnson, 1922. Silas C. Wheat. *The Nautilus* 36(3): 103-104.
- M. P. Weingartner, 1955. Some malacologists of the New York area. *The Nautilus* 69(2): 48-53 [Wheat: pp. 49-50].
- Abbott, 1973: 174.
- M. P. Weingartner, 1975. [biographical notes] in: Some malacologists of the New York area. *New York Shell Club Notes* 212: 2-3 [revised from *The Nautilus* 69(2): 48-53].
- Wheatley, Charles Moore (1822-1882; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1861: 67; 1862: 173.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 457.
- G. K. MacMillan, 1948. The contribution to conchology by Chester County, Pennsylvania. *Proceedings of the Pennsylvania Academy of Science* 22: 81-86 [Wheatley: pp. 81-82].
- R. I. Johnson, 1959. The Charles M. Wheatley collections. *The Nautilus* 73(2): 72-73.
- N. F. McMillan & M. Fogan, 1966. Anonymous catalog of Ohio River unions. *The Nautilus* 80(1): 20-21.
- Abbott, 1973: 174.
- J. Jass, 1977. Mollusk specimens from the collections of Charles M. Wheatley. *American Malacological Union Newsletter* 8(2): [2].
- Cleevely, 1983 307.
- F. R. Woodward, 1993. A further note on an anonymous catalogue of *Unio*'s attributed to C. M. Wheatley. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 125: 175-182.
- M. P. Cooper, 1999. Bryce McMurdo Wright, father and son, 50 years of mineral dealing, 1845-1895; Part I: B. M. Wright Sr. *Matrix: a Journal of the History of Minerals* 7(1): 3-20 [Wheatley: p. 15].
- J. Jass & J. Glenn, 1999. Rare legacy: freshwater mollusks from the Charles W. Wheatley collection at the Milwaukee Public Museum. *American Malacological Society, Program and Abstracts, 65th Annual Meeting, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, 4-9 July 1999*: 35-36 [abstract].
- J. L. Lininger, 2003. Charles M. Wheatley: the Pennsylvania Years; Part One – the Ecton-Perkiomen Mine. *Matrix, a Journal of the History of Minerals*, 11(2): 65-84 [biography, portrait].
- J. L. Lininger, 2003. Charles M. Wheatley: the Pennsylvania years; Part Two – The Wheatley Mine. *Matrix, a Journal of the History of Minerals* 11(3): 124-150 [biography].
- G. H. Shaw, 2003. Wheatley and Pfordte Mineral Collections. Pp.790-791, in: W.Somers, ed., *Encyclopedia of Union College history*. Schenectady (New York): Union College Press, xv + 848 pp.
- Johnson, 2006a: 14-18 [portrait]; 2006b: 140.
- Wheaton, Frederick W. (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 603; 1987: 143.
- Wheel, Adlai B., Sr. (1900-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 481; 1987: 143.
- Wheeler, Harry Edgar (1874-1958; U.S.A.)

- R. S. Harris, 1958. Harry Edgar Wheeler, 1874-1958. Paleontological Research Institution, [1] p. [portrait].
- R. S. Harris, 1959. Harry Edgar Wheeler, 1874-1958. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1958: 59-60 [with added note by M. C. Teskey].
- Abbott, 1973: 175.
- Wheeler, Walter Hall (1923-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 481; 1987: 143.
- Wheelwright, Joseph Balch [M.D.] (1906-1999; U.S.A.)
 - Material in Santa Barbara Museum of Natural History; mainly known as psychiatrist.
 Abbott, 1973: 481; 1987: 143-144.
- Wheldon, Marguerite [Maggie] Shay (1902-1976; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 144.
- Wherley, Floyd J. (1918-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 482; 1987: 144.
- Whidbourne, George Ferris (1845-1909; U.K.)
R. B. Newton, 1910. Obituary notices. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 9(2): 89 [bibliography].
- Whipple, Jeannette A. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
 - Hawaiian *Littorina* (1965).
- White, A. Quinton, Jr. (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 144.
- White, Alan W. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
 - Paralytic shellfish poisoning (1990s).
- White, C. E. (18**-19**; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1932. Two important West Coast collections The Nautilus 45(4): 137 [collection acquired by H. N. Lowe].
- White, Charles Abiathar (1826-1910; U.S.A.)
J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including Bulletin of the United States National Museum 30: 333 pp. [White: pp. 113-119; biography, bibliography, lists of taxa].
T. W. Stanton, 1898. Supplement to the annotated catalogue of the published writings of Charles Abiathar White, 1886-1897. Proceedings of the U. S. National Museum 20(1135): 627-642.
- Merrill, 1906: 534, 582-583, 713 [portrait].
- W. H. Dall, 1911. Biographical memoir of Charles Abiathar White, 1826-1910. National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs 7: 223-243, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- T. W. Stanton, 1911. Final supplement to the catalogue of the published writings of Charles Abiathar White, 1897-1908. Proceedings of the U. S. National Museum 40(1813): 197-199.
- Harris, 1937: 453.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 458.
- Abbott, 1973: 175.
- Cleavelly, 1983 307.
- A review of the non-marine fossil Mollusca of North America* (1883) available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- White, George [Reverend] (1802-1887; U.S.A.)
Goodrich, 1931: 42.
- H. G. Lee, 1977. Nineteenth Century malacologists in the American South. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1977: 4-8, portrait.
- White, Gilbert (1720-1793; U.K.)
E. A. Martin, 1934 [reprinted, 1970]. A bibliography of Gilbert White, the naturalist & antiquarian of Selborne: with a biography and a descriptive account of the village of Selborne. Revised ed. Folkestone: Dawsons, viii + 201 pp., frontispiece, 8 pls. [bibliography, portrait].
J. Chatfield, 1981. Gilbert White and molluscs. The Conchologists' Newsletter 76: 288-289.
- R. Mabey, 1986. Gilbert White: a biography of the author of The natural history of Selborne. London: Century, ix + 239 pp., 8 pls.
- P. G. M. Foster, 1988. Gilbert White and his records: a scientific biography. London: Christopher Helm, xv + 240 pp., 8 pls.
- Mearns & Mearns, 1988: 408-411, 454 [portrait].

- T. Dadswell, 2002. The Selborne pioneer: Gilbert White as naturalist and scientist, a re-examination. Aldershot, England: Ashgate, xviii + 238 pp., 13 pls.
- R. I. C. Spearman, 2003. The Reverend Gilbert White (1720-1793). His contemporaries and successors. The Linnean 19(2): 30-40.
- P. Foster, 2004. White, Gilbert. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 58: 568-576.
- P. Foster, 2007. The Gibraltar collections: Gilbert White (1720-1793) and John White (1727-1780), and the naturalist and author Giovanni Antonio Scopoli (1723-1788). Archives of Natural History 34(10): 30-46.
- White, Harold (19** -2011; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 2011. [notice of death]. American Conchologist 39(4): 29.
- White, James Johnson (1846-1912; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1912. James Johnson White. The Nautilus 26(3): 35.
- Abbott, 1973: 175.
- White, John (17** -****; U.K.)
- Shells from collection figured by Martyn.
- White, Kathleen Mabel (1902-19**; U.K.)
- Classic study of *Mytilus* (1937), nudibranchs (1938-1950s).
- White, Kenneth Julius (1945-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 603; 1987: 144.
- White, Ruth Margaret (1922-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 482; 1987: 144.
- White, William F. (****-1968?; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1968: 79 [1968].
- Whiteaves, John Joseph Frederick (1835-1909; U.K./Canada)
- Anonymous, 1906. Eminent living geologists: Joseph Frederick Whiteaves, LL.D., F.G.S., F.R.S. (Canada). Geological Magazine (n.s.) (dec. 5) 3(10): 433-442, pl. 23 [portrait, bibliography]
- Anonymous, 1909. Obituary. Joseph Frederick Whiteaves. Geological Magazine (n.s.) (dec. 5) 6(9): 432.
- Anonymous, 1909. Joseph F. Whiteaves. The Nautilus 23(6): 84.
- L. M. L., 1909. Obituary: Joseph Frederick Whiteaves. The Ottawa Naturalist 23(6): 118-120.
- Anonymous, 1910. John Joseph Frederick Whiteaves. Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London, Proceedings 66: xlix-xl.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 459.
- Drake, 1963: 5.
- La Rocque, 1962: 31, 36.
- Abbott, 1973: 175.
- Cleevely, 1983 308.
- Tozer, 1984: 47, 53 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 230.
- M. J. Copeland, 1993. Elkanah Billings (1820-1876) and Joseph F. Whiteaves (1835-1909): the first two paleontologists of the Geological Survey of Canada. Earth Sciences History 12(2): 107-110 [portrait].
- S. Sheets-Pyenson, 1994. Whiteaves, Joseph Frederick. Dictionary of Canadian Biography 13: 1086-1087.
- K. B. Sterling, 1997. Whiteaves, Joseph Frederick. Pp. 823-825, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- On some marine Invertebrata dredged or otherwise collected by Dr. G. M. Dawson, in 1885, on the coast of British Columbia (1887) available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>*
- Whitechurch, W. (****-****; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 32.
- Fouché, 1995: 63.
- Whitehead, James Wright (1***-1859/60; United Kingdom)
- D. P. Thomson, 1860. [Notice of death of James Wright Whitehead]. Proceedings of the Literary and Philosophical Society of Liverpool 14: 1-2.
- J. W. Jackson & N. Fisher, 1936. Early records of Lancashire non-marine Mollusca

- by James Wright Whitehead. *Journal of Conchology* 20(9): 275-281.
- Whitehead, John (1860-1899; U.K.)
- B. B. Woodward, 1900. Whitehead, John. *Dictionary of National Biography* 21: 104.
 - Trew, 1993: 85.
 - B. B. Woodward & V. M. Quirke, 2004. Whitehead, John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 58: 667.
- Whitehead, Peter James Palmer (1930-1992; U.K.)
- Author of paper about da Costa (1977).
- Whitehead, Thora (1936-****; Australia)
- Whiteman, Jon Miles (****-1984; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 163.
- Whiteside, Jeanne Smith (1909-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 144.
- Whitfield, Robert Parr (1828-1910; U.S.A.)
- J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including *Bulletin of the United States National Museum* 30: 333 pp. [Whitfield: pp. 223-227; bibliography, lists of taxa].
 - R. P. Whitfield, 1899. List of fossil types and figured specimens, used in the palaeontological work of R. P. Whitfield, showing where they are probably to be found at the present time. *Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences* 12(8): 139-186.
 - Merrill, 1906: 465, 571, 609, 713 [portrait].
 - Anonymous, 1910. Robert Parr Whitfield. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 5) 7(7): 336.
 - Anonymous, 1910. [notice of death]. *The Nautilus* 24(1): 11.
 - L. P. Gratacap, 1911. Biographical memoir of Robert Parr Whitfield. *Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences* 20(9): 385-391, pl. 16 [portrait].
 - L. Hussakof, 1911. Bibliography of Robert Parr Whitfield. *Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences* 20(9): 391-398.
 - G. A. Cooper, 1931. Concerning the authorship of the "Preliminary notice of the lamellibranch shells of the Upper Helderberg, Hamilton and Chemung groups, etc., Pt. 2." *Journal of the Washington Academy of Science* 21(18): 459-467 [concludes that this anonymous publication was coauthored by J. Hall and R. P. Whitfield].
 - Lambrecht et al., 1938: 459.
 - J. H. Peck, Jr., & H. B. McFarland, 1954. Whitfield collection types at the University of California. *Journal of Paleontology* 28(3): 297-309, pl. 29.
 - L. J. Chubb, 1955. A revision of Whitfield's type specimens of the rudist mollusks from the Cretaceous of Jamaica, British West Indies. *American Museum Novitates* 1713: 15 pp.
 - Abbott, 1973: 175-176.
 - Cleavelly, 1983 309.
 - R. L. Batten, 1987. Robert Parr Whitfield: Hall's assistant who stayed too long. *Earth Sciences History* 6(1): 61-71 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 - Gasteropoda and Cephalopoda of the Raritan Clays and Greensand Marls of New Jersey* (1892) available on-line at <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Whitley, Gilbert Percy (1903-1975; Australia)
- P.-H. Fischer, 1976. Necrologie: Gilbert Whitley. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 113(1-2): 68.
 - W. F. Ponder, 1976. Gilbert Percy Whitley, 9 June 1903-18 July 1975. *Malacological Review* 9: 146.
- Whitman, William Edward Seaver (1832-1901; U.S.A.)
- Martin, 1995: 28.
 - S. M. Martin, 1997. Freshwater mussels (Bivalvia: Unionoida) of Maine. *Northeastern Naturalist* 4(1): 1-34 [Whitman: p. 7].
- Whitney, Annette (19**-****; U.S.A./Australia)
- Abbott, 1973: 176.
- Whitney, R. A. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- New species of *Terebra* (1976), *Subcancilla* (1977).
- Whittaker, Edward J. (1891-1924; Canada)
- La Rocque, 1962: 34.

- Whittemore, T. J. (18**-****; U.S.A.)
Tryon, 1861: 68.
- Whitten, Anthony J. (19**-****; U.K.)
 - Land snails of Bali with J. J. Vermeulen (1998).
- Whitworth, Arch (****-1970; Australia)
- Whybrow, Solene [née Roming] (1944-2010; U.S.A./U.K.)
 - See under Morris, S.
- Whyte, Alexander (1834-1908; U.K.)
Trew, 1993: 85.
- Whyte, John N. C. (19**-****; Canada)
 - Scallop fisheries (1980s).
- Whytt, Robert (1714-1766; U.K.)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 170.
R. French, 2004. Whytt, Robert. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 58: 798-799 [portrait].
- Wichern, Josephine (****-1964; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1964. Josephine Wichern. New York Shell Club Notes 103: 1.
- Wickham, _____ [Reverend] (17**-****; U.K.)
 - Shells from collection figured by Martyn.
- Wicksten, Mary Katherine Patricia (1948-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 604; 1987: 144.
- Wiechmann, C. M. (19**-****; Germany)
 - Oligocene of Germany (1870s).
- Wieczorek, Jozef (19**-****; Poland)
 - Jurassic gastropods (1974).
- Wiedemayr, Leonhard (1853-1912; Austria/Italy)
Sturany, 1901: 405.
W. Kobelt, 1912. [Wiedemayr]. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 44(4): 160.
- Wiedmann, Jost (1931-1993; Germany)
 - *Cephalopods, present and past* (1988).
H. A. Leanza, 1994. Necrologia. Prof. Dr. Jost Wiedmann 1931-1993. Ameghiniana, Revista de la Asociacion Paleontologia Argentina 31(3): 299-300 [portrait].
- A. I. Alabushev et al., 1995. [Jost Wiedmann (1931-1993)]. Paleontologicheskii Zhurnal 1995(2): 157-158 [portrait].
- Wiegmann, Arend Friedrich August Heinrich (1802-1941; Germany)
 - Father of C. A. F. Wiegmann; mostly noted for work in herpetology; *Handbuch der Zoologie* (1832).
- Wiegmann, Carl Arend Friedrich (1836-1901; Germany)
 - Son of A. F. A. H. Wiegmann.
H. Fischer, 1902. Nécrologie. C. A. F. Wiegmann. Journal de Conchyliologie 50(1): 115.
W. Kobelt, 1902. [Wiegmann]. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 34(3-4): 33-35 [biography, partial bibliography].
O. F. von Moellendorff, 1902. Obituary. Journal of Malacology 9(1): 24 [partial bibliography].
- Wiener, Benjamin A. (1914-2000; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 144.
C. Marshall, 2000. Ben Wiener 1914-2000. American Conchologist 28(1): 9 [portrait].
- Weinrich, Günter (19**-****; Germany)
 - Miocene (2007).
- Wierzejski, Antoni (1843-1916; Poland)
Sturany, 1901: 405.
Z. Federowicz, 1970. Antoni Wierzejski (1843-1916). Polska Akademia Nauk, Instytut Zoologiczny, Memorabilia Zoologica 21: 3-82 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
Pokrysko & Riedel, 1999: 277.
- Wies, Richard Nelson (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 482; 1987: 144.
- Wiese, Vollrath (1962-****; Germany)
Wiese, 2004: 40, 42, 43 [portraits].
- Wieser, Wolfgang (19**-****; Austria)
 - Physiology of *Helix* 1979).
- Wiesinger, Márton (19**-****; Hungary)
A. Varga, 2009. Régi anyagok a Mátra Múzeum (Gyöngyös) Mollusca-

- gyűjteményében. *Folia Historico Naturalia Musei Matraensis* 33: 25-51 [Vágvölgyi: p. 50, sample label].
- Wighan, G. D. (19**-****; U.K.)
- *Rissoa* (1975).
- Wightman, Eugene Pinckney (1888-****; U.S.A.)
- Mostly known as chemist.
- Abbott, 1973: 482-483; 1987: 144.
- Wigley, Roland L. (192*-****; U.S.A.)
- F. W. Steimle et al., 1995. A history of benthic research in the NMFS Northeast Fisheries Science Center. *Marine Fisheries Review* 57(2): 1-13 [portrait].
- M. R. Carriker, 1996. History of a systematic odyssey: the Marine Flora and Fauna of the Eastern United States. *Marine Fisheries Review* 58(3): 1-23 [portrait].
- Wigram, Katherine Jane [Lady] [née Douglas] (1817-1863; U.K.)
- Melvill, 1890: 211.
- Wijbers, Pieter (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 310.
- Wijga, P.(****-**** ; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 310.
- Wikström, Johan Emanuel (1789-1856; Sweden)
- Westerlund, 1897: 7.
- Wiktor, Andrzej (1931-****; Poland)
- Non-marine fauna of Poland (1970s).
- A. Wiktor & J. Jurkowska, 2007. The collection of terrestrial slugs (Gastropoda: Pulmonata) at the Museum of Natural History, Wrocław University (Poland). *Folia Malacologica* 15(2): 83-93.
- B. M. Pokryszko & E. Stworzewicz, 2011. Professor Andrzej Wiktor – on his 80th birthday. *Folia Malacologica* 19(4): 193-200 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa and eponyms, portrait].
- Wilbrand, Johann Bernhard (1779-1846; Germany)
- Götting, 2006: 1, 7 [portrait].
- Wilbur, Karl Milton (1912-1994; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 144-145.
- Wilckens, Rudolf Otto (1876-1943; Germany)
- Patagonian fossils (1907).
- Cleevely, 1983 309.
- Wilcock, Joseph (18**-18**; fl. 1888; U.K.)
- E. G. Bayford & N. F. McMillan, 1944. Joseph Wilcock and his “Illustrations of our British Unionidae”. *Journal of Conchology* 22(4): 83-87.
- Anonymous, 1945. [Note concerning shell display by Wilcock at Yorkshire Exhibition]. *Journal of Conchology* 22(6): 133.
- Jackson, 1945: 9.
- N. F. McMillan, 1950. Additional notes on Joseph Wilcock. *Journal of Conchology* 23(4): 107.
- J. W. Jackson & N. F. McMillan, 1963. Joseph Wilcock of Wakefield and his publications. *Journal of Conchology* 25(5): 201.
- Wilcox, Ernest Norton (1869-1961; U.S.A.)
- A. G. Smith, 1962. Ernest N. Wilcox – 1869-1961. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 3(2): 37-38.
- Wild, C. J. (18**-19**; Australia)
- *Hexabranthus* (1895).
- Wilde, Izaäk Anthonie Jacobus de (1877-1955; Netherlands)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 182.
- T. van Bentham Jutting, 1955. In memoriam Izaak Anthonie Jacobus de Wilde, 29 October 1877 – 2 Augustus 1955. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 61: 581.
- Engel, 1986: 303-304.
- Wilde, J. P. (18**-1906?; U.K.)
- Tomlin, 1942a: 26 [collection sold in 1906].
- Trew, 1990: 87.
- Wilder, William (18**-1920; U.S.A.)
- Collection in Bishop Museum.
- I. Spalding, 1920. *Achatinella* hunting in northwestern Oahu. *The Nautilus* 34(1): 26-27, pl. 2 [portrait].
- H. A. Pilsbry, 1921. William Wilder. *The Nautilus* 34(3): 101.
- Wiley, Cloyde William (1927-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 483; 1987: 144.

- Wilhelm, Gottlieb Tobias [Reverend] (1758-1811; Germany)
- Series of natural history books, the “worms” (1801-1802) being devoted largely to shells.
- Wilie, William Lafayette (1935-1983; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 483; 1987: 145, 163.
- Wilke, Thomas (19**-20**); Germany)
- Götting, 2006: 5.
- Wilkins, Guy Lawrence (1905-1957; U.K.)
- W. J. Rees, 1957. G. L. Wilkins, 1905-1957. *Journal of Conchology* 24(6): 261-217.
- A. Blok, 1957. Guy L. Wilkins, 1905-1957. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 32(6): 213-214 [bibliography].
- H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1957. Guy L. Wilkins. *The Nautilus* 70(4): 141.
- J. Ewan, 1957. Guy L. Wilkins: an appreciation. *The Nautilus* 71(1): 35-36, iii.
- Cleevely, 1983 310.
- Trew, 1990: 87.
- Wilkins, Jack Amzi [Reverend] (1925-1983; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 483-484; 1987: 145, 163.
- Wilkins, Jean (1910-1971; U.S.A.)
- Collection in Santa Barbara Museum of Natural History.
- Willan, Richard Cardeu (1952-****; New Zealand/Australia)
- C. McDougall & N. Hall, eds., 2009. *Molluscs 2009: Program and Abstracts*, Malacological Society of Australia, 84 pp. [Willan: p. 19, biography, portrait].
- Anonymous, 2011. Authors in volume IV: Richard C. Willan. P. 21, in: G. T. Poppe, *Philippine marine mollusks, Volume IV*. Hackenberg, Germany (ConchBooks), 676 pp., incl. pls. 1015-1314 [biography, portrait].
- Willard, Theodora (1871-1937; U.S.A.)
- F. N. Balch, 1938. Theodora Willard. A memorial notice for the records of the Boston Malacological Club, 7 pp.
- Abbott, 1973: 176.
- Willbanks, Eugene M. (1928-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 145.
- Willcox, Joseph (1829-1918; U.S.A.)
- C. W. Johnson, 1918. Joseph Willcox. *The Nautilus* 32(3): 101-102.
- Abbott, 1973: 176-177.
- Willcox, Mary Alice (1856-1953; U.S.A.)
- D. R. Lindberg, 1977. Mary Alice Willcox, 1856-1953. *The Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 10: 16-17 [portrait, bibliography].
- Willecke, Sabine (19**-****; Germany)
- Endangered species (1991).
- Willem IV (Karel Hendrik Friso) (1711-1751; Netherlands) & Willem V (1748-1806; Netherlands) [Princes of Oranje and Nassau]
- P. J. Blok, 1911. Willem IV. *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 1: 1554-1556.
- P. J. Blok, 1911. Willem V. *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 1: 1556-1560.
- F. F. J. M. Pieters, 1980. Notes on the menagerie and zoological cabinet of Stadholder William V of Holland, directed by Aernout Vosmaer. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 9(4): 539-563.
- Engel, 1986: 201-202.
- Dance, 1986: 58.
- Holthuis, 1995: 7, 11.
- Willem, Victor (1866-1952; Belgium)
- Vision in gastropods (1892).
- Willems, Louis Jan (1927-2008; Belgium)
- Anonymous, 2009. In memoriam: Louis Jan Willems (Lode). *Gloria Maris* 48(1): 2 pp. [biography, portrait].
- Willett, George (1879-1945; Canada/U.S.A.)
- Anonymous [J. Q. Burch], 1945. George Willett. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 53: 31-36 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- E. M. Chace, 1946. George Willett. *The Nautilus* 59(3): 101-104, portrait [bibliography].

- H. Howard, 1946. *George Willett*: May 28, 1879 – August 2, 1945. *The Condor* 48(2): 49-71 [portrait].
- K. E. Stager, 1947. *George Willett*: 1879-1945. *Journal of Mammalogy* 28(1): 1-4 [portrait].
- R. Burch, 1962. Biographical sketch. *George Willett, Jr., 1879-1945*. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 3(2): 33-34.
- Abbott, 1973: 176.
- Keen, 1974: 38-39 [portrait].
- Shasky, 1980: 25.
- Coan, 1988: 98-99 [portrait].
- Willey, Arthur (1867-1942; U.K./Canada)
- J. G. Kerr, 1943. Arthur Willey, 1867-1942. *Obituary Notices of Fellows of the Royal Society of London* 4(12): 395-410, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- A. H. Hutchinson, 1944. [Obituary]. *Journal of the Fisheries Research Board of Canada* 6(3): 207-208.
- H. E. Crampton, 1950. A history of the Department of Zoology at Columbia University. *Bios* 21(4): 219-246 [Willey: pp. 224-225].
- K. Johnstone, 1977. *The aquatic explorers: a history of the Fisheries Research Board of Canada*. Toronto: University of Toronto, xv + 342 pp. [Willey: pp. 70-71].
- N. H. Landman, 1982. In pursuit of the pearly nautilus. *Discovery (Yale Peabody Museum of Natural History)* 16(1): 10-19.
- P. D. Ward, 1988. In search of *Nautilus*. Three centuries of scientific adventures in the deep Pacific to capture a pre-historic – living – fossil. New York: New York Academy of Sciences, 240 pp. [Willey: pp. 31-61].
- M. T. Ghiselin, 2008. British use and support of the Naples Zoological Station prior to the First World War. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences* (ser. 4) 59, Supplement I: 155-167 [Willey, p. 163].
- Williams, _____ [Madame] (17**-18**, U.S.A.)
Wilkins, 1953: 9.
- Williams, Alice [Mrs. S. L.] (****-****; U.S.A.)
- G. H. Chadwick, 1908. *The Williams collection of shells: a brief account of the conchological cabinet of Mrs. Alice L. Williams*. Chicago: Marsh, Aitken & Curtis Co., ii + 87 pp.
- Dance, 1986: 176.
- I. Thomas, 2007. *The shell; a world of decoration and ornament*. New York: Thames & Hudson, 256 pp. [Williams: p. 234].
- Williams, Ernest H., Jr. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Nudibranchs on fish (1986).
- Williams, F. E.; see Wagner, F. E.
- Williams, Francis Xavier (1882-1967; U.S.A.)
- Primarily known as an entomologist; published on *Achatina* reproduction.
- Williams, Gary Campbell (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Opisthobranchs from 1970s.
- Williams, George F. [Reverend] (18**-19**, U.S.A.)
Baily, 1962: 16.
- Williams, Gilbert M. (1917-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 484; 1987: 145.
- Williams, Henry Shaler (1847-1918; U.S.A.)
- Silurian Mollusca.
- I. Fisher, 1893. *Bibliographies of the present officers of Yale University*. New Haven: Yale University, 160 pp. [Williams: pp. 153-155, bibliography to 1893].
- C. Schuchert, 1918. Henry Shaler Williams: an appreciation of his work in stratigraphy. *American Journal of Science* (ser. 4) 46(275): 682-687.
- H. F. Cleland, 1919. Memorial of Henry Shaler Williams. *Bulletin of the Geological Society of America* 30(1): 47-65, plate 5 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- H. E. Gregory, 1919. Professor Williams at Yale. *Science* 49(1255): 63-65.
- G. D. Harris, 1936 [reprinted 1964]. Williams, Henry Shaler. *Dictionary of American Biography* 10(2): 264-265.
- W. D. Allmon, 2011. Treasures of the Earth – who built the PRI collections. *American Paleontologist* 19(3): 10-17.
- Williams, James David (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 484; 1987: 145.

- Williams et al., 2008: 9.
- Williams, James Steele (1896-1957; U.S.A.)
 W. P. Woodring, 1958. Memorial to James Steele Williams (1896-1957). Proceedings Volume of the Geological Society of America, Annual Report for 1957: 171-174, pl. 20 [portrait].
- Williams, John Michael (1838-1925; U.K.)
 J. W. Jackson, 1926. Obituary notice: John Michael Williams. *Journal of Conchology* 18(1): 9-10.
 Trew, 1987: 82.
- Williams, Joseph William (18**-1926?; U.K.)
 Tomlin, 1941: 160 [collection sold in 1926].
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1945. Book notes. 27. *The shell collector's handbook for the field*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(4-5): 90.
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1945. Book notes. 28. *Land and freshwater shells*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(4-5): 90-91.
 Trew, 1990: 87.
Land and fresh-water shells: an introduction to the study of conchology (1892 & 1907 eds.) available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Williams, Leonard Worcester (1875-1912; U.S.A.)
 • Squid anatomy (1910).
 J. S. Kingsley, 1913. Leonard Worcester Williams. *The Anatomical Record* 7(2): 32-38 [biography, portrait].
 M. F. Williams, 1985. *The Harpswell Laboratory, 1898-1920: a marine biological station*. South Harpswell, Maine: privately published, x +149 pp., 45 pls. [portraits, bibliography].
- Williams, Leslie G. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
 • Nudibranchs from 1970s.
- Williams, Loralynn (19**-****; U.S.A.)
 • Californian carnivorous gastropod drill holes (1976).
- Williams, Margaret Ann [Peggy] (1944-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 145.
- Williams, Milo Woodbridge (1917-****; U.S.A.)
 • Mostly noted as photographer; eastern Pacific material in Santa Barbara Museum of Natural History and California Academy of Sciences; new *Periploma* from Alaska in 1940.
- Williams, Mora M. (1907-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 484; 1987: 145.
- Williams, Suzanne T. (1968-****; Australia/U.K.)
- Williams, T. Walley (1909/10-1985; U.S.A.)
 R. W. Reyer, 1986. T. Walley Williams. *Anatomical Record* 216(2): 246-247.
- Williams, W. (****-****; U.K.?)
 Dean, 1936: 241.
- Williams, W. F. (****-****; U.K.?)
 Trew, 1993: 85.
- Williams, Wendy (19**-****; U.S.A.)
 • *Kraken; the curious, exciting, & slightly disturbing science of squid* (2011).
- Williamson, A. E. (****-****; Canada)
 La Rocque, 1962: 32.
- Williamson, Martha Burton [née Woodhead] (1843-1922; U.K./U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1922. Pioneer in club work here dead. Author of scientific articles passes away after active career. *Los Angeles Times*, March 20, 1922: Section II: 3 [biography, portrait].
 Anonymous, 1922. Noted W.C.T.U. [Women's Christian Temperance Union] worker dies. *Los Angeles Examiner*, March 20, 1922: [page unknown].
 Abbott, 1973: 177.
 E. V. Coan, 1989. The malacological papers and taxa of Martha Burton Woodhead Williamson, 1843-1922, and the Isaac Lea Chapter of the Agassiz Association. *The Veliger* 32(3): 296-301.
 M. R. S. Creese, 1998. Ladies in the laboratory? American and British Women in Science, 1800-1900; a survey of their contributions to research. Lanham (Maryland): Scarecrow Press, xiv + 453 pp. [Williamson: pp. 126-127, 131]
- Williamson, Peter G. (19**-1994; U.K./U.S.A.)
 S. Begley & J. Carey, 1981. Evolution: change at a snail's pace. *Newsweek* 98(23) [Dec. 7]: 114. [portrait].

- T. Rice, 1983. Evolutionary Snails. *Of Sea and Shore* 13(2): 70. [portrait] [excerpted from Newsweek article].
- Williamson, Susana I. (19**-****; Argentina)
- Paper with Carcelles on Magellanic mollusks in 1951.
- Willigen, Cornelis Antonio van der (1887-1962; Netherlands)
- Holthuis, 1995: 118-119.
- Willis, Dick (1917-****; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1962. Personality spotlight. *Hawaiian Shell News* 10(7): 5 [portrait].
- Willis, John Robert (1825-1876; U.S.A./Canada)
- W. F. Ganong, 1890. John Robert Willis, the first Nova Scotian conchologist. A memorial. *Proceedings and Transactions of the Nova Scotian Institute of Natural Science* 7: 404-405.
- W. F. Ganong, 1890. Bibliographical and critical notice of Willis' published papers. *Proceedings and Transactions of the Nova Scotian Institute of Natural Science* 7: 412-418 [bibliography].
- H. Piers, 1890. John Robert Willis. *Proceedings and Transactions of the Nova Scotian Institute of Natural Science* 7: 406-411 [biography].
- La Rocque, 1962: 34.
- P. Creighton, 1972. Willis, John Robert. *Dictionary of Canadian Biography* 10: 704.
- Abbott, 1973: 177.
- Coomans, 1989: 31.
- Trew, 1990: 88.
- D. S. Davis, 1992. Terrestrial Mollusca of Nova Scotia: in the footsteps of John Robert Willis, 1825-1876. *Proceedings of the Ninth International Malacological Congress, Edinburgh, 31 August – 6 September 1986*: 125-133 [portrait].
- Mollusca of Sable Island* (1858) available on-line at:
<http://www.ourroots.ca/e/page.aspx?id=298139>
- Willis, Scott A. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Oyster mariculture (1970s).
- Willis, Thomas (1621-1675; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 133.
- R. L. Martensen, 2004. Willis, Thomas. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 59: 391-394 [portrait].
- Willows, Arthur Owen Dennis (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Giant nerve cells in nudibranchs from 1960s.
- Wilcox, Murielle (19**-****; Belgium)
- Wilman, Maria (1867-1957; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 32.
- Fouché, 1995: 63.
- Willmann, Rainer (19**-****; Germany)
- Spouse of S. Willmann; 2009 reprint of d'Argenville (1780).
- Willmann, Sophia (19**-****; Germany)
- Spouse of R. Willmann; 2009 reprint of d'Argenville (1780).
- Wilmer, L.; see Worthington-Wilmer, L.
- Wilmott, George (****-1969; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1969. George Wilmott. *New York Shell Club Notes* 154: 3 [very short notice].
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1969*: 77 [1969].
- Wils, Edward (19**-****; Belgium)
- Conidae of the Red Sea (1986).
- Wilson, Anne (****-1997?; South Africa)
- Anonymous, 1988. The Conchological Society has made the following members honorary life members. Strandloper, *Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 223: 10 [biography, portrait].
- L. Smith, 1997. Obituary – Anne Wilson. Strandloper, *Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 250: 8 [portrait].
- Wilson, Barbara (19**-1989; U.S.A.)
- E. Marshall, 1989. Barbara Wilson. *The Dredgings; Newsletter of the Pacific Northwest Shell Club* 29(3): 6.
- Wilson, Barry Robert (1935-****; Australia)
- L. Mason, 1978. Our patrons. *Western Australian Shell Collector* 19: 2 [portrait].
- Fouché, 1995: 64.
- Wilson, Brian J. (19**-****; Australia)

- Book on volutes (2004).
- Wilson, Carina (1960-****; Australia)
 - Coauthor of books on Australian mollusks (1993, 1994).
- Wilson, Douglas P. (1902-1991; U.K.)
 - *Janthina* (1956) with M. Alison Wilson (relationship unknown).
- Wilson, Druid (1906-2002; U.S.A.)
 - Abbott, 1987: 145.
 - B. Bedette, 2003. Druid Wilson: 1906-2002. *American Paleontologist*, Feb. 2003: 15-16 [biography, portrait].
- Wilson, Edith C. (****-****; U.K.)
 - Trew, 1987: 82.
- Wilson, Edmund Beecher (1856-1939; U.S.A.)
 - Remington, 1977: 43.
 - Moore, 1989: 205.
 - K. R. Benson & C. E. Quinn, 1990. The American Society of Zoologists, 1889-1989: a century of integrating the biological sciences. *American Zoologist* 30: 353-396 [Wilson: p. 358, portrait].
- Wilson, Edward [Ed] Carl (1927-****; U.S.A.)
 - Paleontologist.
 - Abbott, 1987: 145.
- Wilson, Frederick Earl (1954-****; U.S.A.)
 - Abbott, 1973: 484-485; 1987: 145.
- Wilson, James (1795-1856; U.K.)
 - Swainson, 1840: 379-380.
 - Kohn, 1992: 234-235.
 - Y. Foote, 2004. Wilson, James. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 59: 581-582.
- Wilson, John Bracebridge (1828-1895; U.K./Australia)
 - Anonymous, 1895. The late J. Bracebridge Wilson, M.A., F.L.S. *Victorian Naturalist* 12(7): 81.
 - G. B. Howes, 1896. Address of the president. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 2(2): 57-76 [Wilson: pp. 58-59].
 - Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 343; 1927b: 148.
 - Lambrecht et al., 1938: 462.
- Cleevely, 1983: 313.
- Trew, 1993: 85.
- Wilson, K. (19**-****; Ireland)
 - Opisthobranchs (1983).
- Wilson, Nerida G. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
 - Development of nudibranchs (2000s).
- Wilson, Peter (19**-****; U.K.)
 - *Tenellia* (1999).
- Wilson, T. [Reverend] (1810-1875; U.K.)
 - J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Book notes. 34. *The little conchologist, an introduction to the classification of shells*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 174.
 - J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Addendum to Book Note 34. *The little conchologist*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(2): 73.
- Wilson, Thomas Bellerby (1807-1865; U.S.A.)
 - Abbott, 1973: 177.
- Wilt, Gerrit Jan van der (19**-****; Netherlands)
 - Book on *Lymnaea* physiology (1992).
- Wimbleton, P. T. (1938-2010; U.K.)
 - K. Brown, 2010. P. T. "Terry" Wimbleton, 1938-2010. *Mollusc World* 25: 27 [portraits].
- Wimmer, August (1835-1885; Austria)
 - Sturany, 1901: 405.
- Winchell, Alexander (1824-1891; U.S.A.)
 - Merrill, 1906: 505, 536, 675, 714, pl. 24 [portrait].
 - Lambrecht et al., 1938: 463.
 - Abbott, 1973: 179.
 - Cleevely, 1983 313.
- Winchell, Richard William (1941-****; U.S.A.)
 - Abbott, 1987: 145.
- Winchester, Helen (****-****; U.S.A.)
 - Norwood, 1997: 402-405.
- Winckworth, Harold Charles [M.D.] (1878-1947; U.K./Seychelles)
 - Brother of R. Winckworth.

- R. Winckworth, 1948. H. C. Winckworth, 1878-1947. *Journal of Conchology* 23(1): 21-23 [bibliography].
- R. Winckworth, 1949. Harold Charles Winckworth, 1878-1947. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 28(1): 3.
- Winckworth, Ronald (1884-1950; U.K.)
- Brother of H. C. Winckworth.
- Anonymous, 1942. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(1): frontispiece [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1950. Mr. Ronald Winckworth. *The Times* (London), September 16, 1950: 6.
- A. C. C. P. [Sir Cosmo Parkinson?], 1950. Ronald Winckworth. *The Epsomian* (Epsom College, Epsom, Surrey) 81(1): 32-35.
- W. J. Rees, 1950. Obituary: Mr. R. Winckworth. *Nature* 166(4225): 673-674.
- A. E. Salisbury, 1951. Ronald Winckworth, 1884-1950. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 29(1): 1-5 [bibliography].
- A. E. Ellis, 1951. Obituary. R. Winckworth, 1884-1950. *Journal of Conchology* 23(5): 157-162 [list of taxa].
- J. D. Griffith Davies, 1951. Ronald Winckworth, 1884-1950. *Notes & Records of the Royal Society* 8: 293-296, pl. 7 [portrait].
- H. Lemche, 1952. Remarks on the late Mr. Winckworth's notes on British marine Mollusca. *Journal of Conchology* 23(8): 265.
- W. K. Ford, 1954. Notes on the collections in the Department of Invertebrate Zoology at the City of Liverpool Public Museums. *North Western Naturalist* (n.s.) 2(2): 191-203.
- Abbott, 1963: 28.
- Dance, 1986: 230.
- Trew, 1990: 88.
- N. McMillan, 1997. The Winckworth collection of British marine Mollusca. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 141: 823.
- Killeen, 1998: 383-384 [portrait].
- Wind, Paulus de (1714-1771; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 305.
- Windle, Delbert Leroy, Jr. (1943-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 604; 1987: 145-146.
- Windoos, James (1839-1897; U.K.)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 463.
- Cleevely, 1983: 313.
- Windsor, House of [British royal family]
- Queen Elizabeth, the Queen Mother [Elizabeth Angela Marguerite Bowes-Lyon] (1900-2002; U.K.)
- O. Peel, 1991. Royal shell collectors. *Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 229: 12.
- S. Lyall, 2002. Britain's beloved "Queen Mum," a symbol of courage, dies at 101. *The New York Times*, March 31, 2002, Section 1: 1, 34 [biography, portraits].
- Princess Margaret (1930-2002; U.K.)
- O. Peel, 1991. Royal shell collectors. *Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 229: 12.
- J. R. Gregory, 2002. Princess Margaret dies at 71; sister of Queen Elizabeth had a troubled life. *The New York Times*, February 10, 2002, Section 1: 1, 38 [biography, portraits].
- Winford, Edith Emmons (1895-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 146.
- Wingate, A. W. [Captain] (****-****; U.K.?)
- Trew, 1993: 85.
- Wingstrand, Karl Georg (1919-1992; Sweden/Denmark)
- Wolff, 1979: 146.
- J. Dyck, 1994. Karl Georg Wingstrand 2. marts 1919 – 2. november 1992. *Dansk Ornitologisk Forenings Tidsskrift* 88(1): 42 [portrait].
- Winkler, Tiberius Cornelius (1822-1897; Netherlands)
- Catalogue of the paleontological collections in the Musée Teyler (1863-1876); mostly known as vertebrate paleontologist.
- Cleevely, 1983: 313.

- Winkley, Henry W. [Reverend] (1858-1918; U.S.A.)
 W. Faxon, 1906. Report on the Crustacea and Mollusca. Annual Report of the Curator of the Museum of Comparative Zoology at Harvard College, to the President and Fellows of Harvard College, for 1905-1906: 28.
 Anonymous, 1907. The Winkley collection of shells. *Nautilus* 20(10): 118-119 [reprinted from the above].
 C. W. Johnson, 1918. Henry W. Winkley. *The Nautilus* 31(4): 136-137, portrait.
 La Rocque, 1962: 35.
 Abbott, 1973: 178.
 Martin, 1995: 30.
 S. M. Martin, 1999. Freshwater snails (Mollusca: Gastropoda) of Maine. *Northeastern Naturalist* 6(1): 39-88 [Winkley: pp. 39-40, portrait].
- Winnepenninckx, Birgitta (19**-****; Belgium)
 • Molluscan phylogeny from DNA from 1990s.
- Winner, Beatrice E. (1918-2006; U.S.A.)
 • Molluscan spawn (1987).
 Abbott, 1975: 604-605; 1987: 146.
 Anonymous, 2006. Beatrice E. Winner. Fort Pierce, Florida, My Home Town News, Dec. 8, 2006: [page unknown].
- Winslow, Mina L. (1890-1982; U.S.A.)
 Barnard, 1965: 33.
 Burch, 1981: 5.
 J. B. Burch, 1983. Mina L. Winslow, 1890-1982. *Malacological Review* 16: 133-134.
 M. L. Winslow, 1983. African adventure 1924. *Walkerana* 1(5): 367-383.
 L. C. Hall, 1983. Traveling alone through South Africa, the adventures of a woman zoologist from the university during her search for specimens. *Walkerana* 1(5): 385-388.
 Trew, 1990: 88.
 Fouché, 1995: 64.
- Winte, Erwin (1910-1986; U.S.A.)
 Humes, 1965: 74, 75.
 Close, 2000: 94-95, fig. 4.9 [portrait].
- Winter, Gabriele (19**-****; Germany)
 • Physiology of *Bulinus* (1987).
- Winter, Jürgen E. (1937-1994; Germany/Chile)
 Toro, Jorge E., 1995 ["1994"]. In memoriam. Dr. Jürgen E. Winter, 1937-1994. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 13(2): 357-359 [portrait, bibliography].
- Winter, Lucretia Johanna van (1785-1845; Netherlands)
 • Daughter of P. v. Winter.
 Engel, 1986: 305.
- Winter, Pieter van (1745-1807; Netherlands)
 • Father of L. J. van Winter.
 E. Zuidema, 1918. Winter (Pieter). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 4: 1468.
 Engel, 1986: 305.
- Winterbotham, Ann Lawrence (1919-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 605; 1987: 146.
- Winterbourn, M. (19**-****; ****)
- Winters, Robert E. (1947-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 485; 1987: 146.
- Winther, Georg Peter (1844-1879; Denmark)
 • Mainly known as ichthyologist.
 Hylleberg, 2009: 99.
- Wintle, William James (1861-1934; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1934. [Death noted]. *Journal of Conchology* 20(3): 93.
 C. D. Sherborn, 1934. Obituary. William James Wintle, 1861-1934. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 21(3): 149.
- Wirén, Axel (1860-1925; Sweden)
 T. Flensberg, 1955. Wirén, Axel. *Svenska Män och Kvinnor: Biografisk Uppslagsbok* 8: 404-405 [portrait].
- Wirth, U. (19**-****; Germany)
 • Freshwater mollusks of Fehmarn Island (1961).
- Wirtz, D. (19**-****; Germany)
 • European Miocene.
- Wirtz, Peter (19**-****; Germany)
 • Opisthobranch fauna of the Azores 1990s.

- Wirz-Mangold, Katharina (19**-****; France)
 • Marina fauna of France (1958).
- Wise, John B. (1951-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 146.
 Anonymous, 1995. New curator of malacology. *Texas Conchologist* 32(1): 4.
 Rehder, 1997: 187.
- Wise, Orville A., Jr. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
 • Ordovician gastropods.
- Wise, Sherwood W., Jr. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
 • Shell structure (1968-1970), Monoplacophora (1970).
- Wisoff, Julius (?1893-1964; U.S.A.)
 M. K. Jacobson, 1964. Dr. Julius Wisoff. *New York Shell Club Notes* 102: 4.
 W. E. Old & D. Raeihle, 1964. The Wisoff collection. *New York Shell Club Notes* 103: 4-5.
 [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1964*: 86 [1964].
- Wissel, Kurt von (1867-19**; Germany)
 • Anatomical study of *Onchidiella* (1898).
- Wissmann, Heinrich Ludolf (1815-****; Germany)
 Tozer, 1984: 31, 33, 36.
- Wistar, Elizabeth Morris (1908-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 485; 1987: 146.
- Wiswall, Harold Curtis (1894-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 605; 1987: 146.
- Wissema, G. G. (19**-****; Netherlands)
 • Published on fossils of southeast Asia.
- Wit, W. F. de (1921-1999; Netherlands)
 R. G. Moolenbeek, 2000. In memoriam W. F. de Wit (4.1.1921-21.7.99). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 316: 127 [bibliography].
- Witchell, Edwin (1823-1887; U.K.)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 464.
 Cleavelly, 1983 314.
- Witenberg, G____-G____ (1____-1____; Israel)
 • Parasitologist.
 Mienis, 2012: 5.
- Witenboogaert, Johan (1608-1680; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 309.
- Withrow, Carl Clifford (1903-1982; Canada/ U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 485; 1987: 146, 163.
- Witsen [Witzen], Nicolaas Corneliszoon (1641-1717; Netherlands)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 143.
 W. R. Veder, 1918. Witsen (Nicolaas). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 4: 1473-1479.
 Engel, 1986: 306-307.
 Holthuis, 1995: 7.
 Concerning:
<http://www.xs4all.nl/~mhpeters/>
- Witt, Elizabeth Anne (1915-1983; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 485; 1987: 163.
- Witter, Finlay Miller (1839-1909; U.S.A.)
 • Member of Conchological Society of G.B., 1879.
 Anonymous, 1911. Professor Finley Miller Whitter. *History of Muscatine County Iowa* 2: 200 [on-line version seen].
- Witthaus, ____ (Mrs.) (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1877. [Report on purchase of the Witthaus collection]. *Report of the President, 1876-1877. Vassar College, Annual Reports of the President, 1865-1866 to 1886-1886. Poughkeepsie, New York: Vassar College.*
 Walzer, 1981: 26.
- Wittig, R.; see Skinner, R.
- Wittig, Fritz Herman Paul (1***-19**, Germany)
 • Father of R. Wittig Skinner.
- Witzen, N. C.; see Witsen, N. C.
- Wobber, Don Roger (19**-****; U.S.A.)
 • Feeding by *Dendronotus* (1970).
- Wodarch, Charles (****-****; U.K.)
 T. Iredale, 1922. Book notes. Wodarch and Mawe. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 15(2-3): 83-84.
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1943. Book notes. 9. Wodarch's *Introduction to the study of conchology*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(3): 141.

- Salisbury, 1945: 151-152.
- N. F. McMillan, 1961. Book notes, especially relating to Turton's works. 2. Wodarch's *Introduction to the study of conchology*. *Journal of Conchology* 25(1): 36.
- Wodarch's introduction to the study of conchology: describing the orders, genera, and species of shells: with observations on the nature and properties of the animals and directions for collecting, preserving, and cleaning shells*, 4th ed. by J. Mawe (1833) available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Wohlberedt, Otto (1870-1945; Germany)
- V. Franz, 1947. Otto Wohlberedt. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 76(1-3): 78-79 [biography, partial bibliography].
- Zilch, 1967: 42-43.
- Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 153-154 [portrait].
- D. von Knorre, 2004. Die Mollusken-sammlung von Otto Wohlberedt im Phyletischen Museum in Jena – eine museologisch-historische Analyse. Beiträge zur 11. Jahrestagung der DGGTB (Deutsche Gesellschaft für Geschichte und Theorie der Biologie). *Verhandlungen zur Geschichte und Theorie der Biologie* 10: 283-289 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Wohlgemuth, Jules (?1854-1893; France)
- R. Nicklès, 1896. Notice sur les travaux scientifiques de J. Wohlgemuth. *Bulletin des Séances de la Société des Sciences de Nancy* (ser. 2) 14: 59-64 [biography].
- Wohnlich, Christoph Friedrich [?Wilhelm] [M.D.] (17**-18**; Germany)
- Thesis: *Dissertatio anatomica de Helice pomatia* (1813).
- Woitschella, Astrid (19**-****; Germany)
- Thesis on freshwater gastropods (1999).
- Wolberedt, Otto (18**19**; Germany?)
- Non-marine fauna of Sandschak Novipazar of Serbia (1909).
- Wolcott, Henrietta H. T. (1825-1903; U.S.A.)
- W. H. Dall, 1903. Mrs. Henrietta H. T. Wolcott. *The Nautilus* 17(7): 83-84.
- Abbott, 1973: 178.
- Wolf, Eugen (1876-1961; Germany)
- R. Mertens, 1962. Eugen Wolf. *Zoologischer Anzeiger, Supplementband 25, Verhandlungen der Deutschen Zoologischen Gesellschaft 1961*: 570-573 [biography, portrait].
- Zilch, 1967: 43.
- Wolf, Johann (1765-1824; Netherlands)
- Mostly known as ornithologist; published new species of land snails.
- Wolf, Matthias (19**-****; Germany)
- Alpine mollusks (1987). *Deroceras* (1990).
- Wolfart, Peter (1675-1726; Germany)
- Boss, 1988: 121.
- Heller, 2007: 173.
- Wolfe, Catherine (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Dance, 1986: 176.
- Wolfe, Charles Spurgeon (1921-2005; U.S.A.)
- *Seashells of Hawaii* (1974).
- Anonymous, 2005. Charles Spurgeon Wolfe [obituary]. *Fort Worth Star-Telegram*, March 8-9, 2005: [page unknown].
- Wolfe, Douglas Arthur (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Mollusks of North Carolina (1970); spouse of N. Wolfe.
- Abbott, 1973: 486; 1987: 146.
- Wolfe, Nancy (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Mollusks of North Carolina (1970); spouse of D. A. Wolfe.
- Wolfe, Michaela Beatrix (1903-****; Austria/U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 146.
- Wolff, Hans (19**-****; Germany)
- Mesozoic of Germany (1970).
- Wolff, Torben Lunn (1919-****; Denmark)
- Mostly noted for work on isopods.
- Hylleberg, 2009: 99.
- Wolff, W. J. (19**-****; Germany)
- Estuarine mollusks (1968-1970).
- Wolfson, Fay Henry (1916-1987; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1969. Biographical sketches of officers for 1968-69 and 1967-68. Fay

- Wolfson, First Vice President, 1967-1968. Western Society of Malacologists, *The Echo* 2: 50.
- Abbott, 1987: 107.
- Anonymous, 1987. In memoriam. Fay Henry Wolfson. *The Festivus* 19(2): 15.
- Wollaston, Thomas Vernon (1822-1878; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1878. Obituary. Thomas Vernon Wollaston. *The Entomologist's Monthly Magazine* 14(9): 213-215.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1879. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 27(1): 93.
- Smith, 1906: 720, 730.
- Cleevely, 1983 314.
- Salisbury, 1945: 162.
- D. L. Hull, 1973. Darwin and his critics: the reception of Darwin's theory of evolution by the scientific community. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, xii + 473 pp. [Wollaston: pp. 126-141].
- Dance, 1976: 50 [collection sold in 1900]; 1986: 230.
- Trew, 1990: 88.
- L. M. Cook, 1995. T. Vernon Wollaston and the "monstrous doctrine". *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 333-348.
- M. A. Salmon, 2000. *The Aurelian legacy: British butterflies and their collectors*. Berkeley: University of California Press, 432 pp. [Wollaston, pp. 161-162 (portrait)].
- Y. Foote, 2004. Wollaston, Thomas Vernon. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 59: 989-990.
- Testacea atlantica* (1878) available on-line at: <http://books.google.com>
- Wollemann, Ernst August (1862-****; Germany)
- Paleontological papers (1900-1906).
- Cleevely, 1982: 314.
- Wollscheid-Lengeling, Evi (19**-****; Germany)
- Molecular phylogeny of nudibranchs (2001).
- Wolowicz, Macciek (19**-****; Poland)
- Physiology of *Cardium* (1991).
- Wolter, Helma (19**-****; Germany)
- Morphology, physiology of nudibranchs (1967).
- Wolterding, Martin (19**-****; U.S.A./Australia)
- Pacific Central American collection in California Academy of Sciences.
- Woltersdorf, F. (19**-****; Switzerland)
- Freshwater fossils (1954).
- Wolthers, Hermanus (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 308.
- Womack, Edwin Baxter (1931-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 146.
- Woo, Henrietta P. M. (19**-****; Singapore)
- Co-author with Tan of checklist of mollusks of Singapore (2010).
- Wood, _____ [Miss] (17**-18**; U.K.)
- Author of rare childrens book *Truth upon truth* (1840s?) containing an illustrated chapter on shells.
- Wood, _____ [Lieutenant] (****-****; U.K.)
- Smith, 1906: 706.
- Wood, Ann P. (19**-****; U.K.)
- Bacterial symbionts in bivalves (1980s).
- Wood, Harriet (19**-****; U.K.)
- Coauthor of genus *Coracuta* (2006).
- Repetto et al., 2011: 121.
- Wood, J. (****-****; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 33.
- Wood, John George (1827-1889; U.K.)
- Common objects of the sea shore* (1857) available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Plates from *Common objects of the sea shore* (1866) also available on line at: http://digitalgallery.nypl.org/nypldigital/dgdi/visionbrowseresult.cfm?div_id=hsr
- Wood, McKinnon [Miss] (****-****; U.K.)
- Collected in Kenya.
- Trew, 1990: 88.
- Wood, Rodney (1**-19**; South Africa)
- Wood, Searles Valentine (the elder) (1798-1880; U.K.)
- Father of S. V. Wood, the younger.

- Anonymous, 1880. Searles Valentine Wood. *Nature* 23(576): 40-41.
- Anonymous, 1880. Searles Valentine Wood, F.G.S. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 2) 7(12): 575-576.
- R. Etheridge, 1881. [Obituary]. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society*, Proceedings 16: 35.
- Smith, 1906: 708.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 466.
- Cleavelly, 1983 315.
- R. E. Petit & K. J. Boss, 1989. Searles V. Wood's "Monograph of the Crag Mollusca" (1848-1882), with notes on the generic name *Astartella*. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 5(68): 145-153.
- Y. Foote, 2004. Wood, Searles Valentine, the elder. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 60: 140.
- Monograph of the Craig Mollusca* (1848-1857) reprinted in 1966 by New York: Johnson.
- A monograph of the Crag Mollusca: with descriptions of shells from the upper Tertiaries of the British Isles* (1848-1882) available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Collation of *A monograph of the Crag Mollusca* (1848-1882) given in Annex 1 to this list.
- Wood, Searles Valentine (the younger) (1830-1884; U.K.)
- Son of S. V. Wood, the elder.
- Anonymous, 1885. Searles V. Wood, The Younger, F.G.S. *Geological Magazine* (ser. 3) 2(3): 138-142 [bibliography].
- Anonymous, 1885. Searles V. Wood. *Nature* 31(797): 318-319.
- T. G. Bonney, 1885. [Obituary]. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society*, Proceedings 41: 40-41.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 466.
- Cleavelly, 1983 315.
- R. E. Petit & K. J. Boss, 1989. Searles V. Wood's "Monograph of the Crag Mollusca" (1848-1882), with notes on the generic name *Astartella*. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 5(68): 145-153.
- W. H. George. 2004. Wood, Searles Valentine, the younger. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 60: 140-141.
- Monograph of the Craig Mollusca* (1848-1857) reprinted in 1966 by New York: Johnson.
- A monograph of the Crag Mollusca: with descriptions of shells from the upper Tertiaries of the British Isles* (1848-1882) available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Collation of *A monograph of the Crag Mollusca* (1848-1882) given in Annex 1 to this list.
- Wood, Toni (1926-1978; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 486; 1987: 146, 163.
- Anonymous, 1978. Toni Wood. *New York Shell Club Notes* 244: 2.
- Wood, William [M.D.] (1774-1857; U.K.)
- Father of W. Wood, Jr.
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 213.
- Swainson, 1840: 380-381.
- Anonymous, 1859. [Obituary: William Wood, Esq.]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1857-1858*: xl-xli.
- Melvill, 1890: 198, 203.
- A. Reynell, 1918. *The Index Testaceologicus* of W. Wood and S. P. Hanley. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 13(1-2): 26-27.
- A. Reynell, 1919. Wood's *Index Testaceologicus*. Supplementary note. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 13(3-4): 89.
- T. Iredale, 1922. Book notes. Wood's "General conchology." *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 15(2-3): 91.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 359; 1927b: 164.
- Salisbury, 1945: 144, 151.
- Wilkins, 1957: 156-158, 161-165.
- S. P. Dance, 1972. On William Wood's *General Conchology* and *Index Testaceologicus*. *Basteria* 36(2-5): 157-162.
- Dance, 1986: 83-85, 230.
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Comus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830.

- Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 93(1): 19-70 [Wood: pp. 47-49].
- Trew, 1990: 88.
- Kohn, 1992: 217-219.
- Dance, 1999: 14.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 296.
- P. Davis, 2004. Wood, William. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 60: 152.
- R. E. Petit & E. V. Coan, 2008. The molluscan taxa made available in the Griffith & Pidgeon (1833-1834) edition of Cuvier, with notes on the editions of Cuvier and on Wood's *Index Testaceologicus*. Malacologia 50(1/2): 219-264.
- E. V. Coan & R. E. Petit, 2011. The publications and malacological taxa of William Wood (1774-1857). Malacologia 54(1-2): 1-76.
- General conchology* (1815) and *Index Testaceologicus: or a catalogue of shells, British and foreign* (1825, 1828) available on-line at: <http://books.google.com>
- Index Testaceologicus* (1818, 1828) and *A list of the plates of the "Index Testaceologicus"* (1829) available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Wood, William, Jr. (?1806-1865; U.K.)
- Son of W. Wood, Sr.; artist, prepared many of the illustrations in his father's books.
- E. V. Coan & R. E. Petit, 2011. The publications and malacological taxa of William Wood (1774-1857). Malacologia 54(1-2): 1-76.
- Woodbridge, Richard George, 3rd (1917-2001; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 605; 1987: 146.
- Woodcock, R. (****-****; U.K.)
- Winckworth, 1940: 188.
- Woodd, John (17**-****; U.K.)
- Shells from collection figured by Martyn.
- Woodhouse, Joyce (19**-****; Australia)
- Woodlock, Ethelyn Hurd (1907-2001; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 486-487; 1987: 146-147.
- Anonymous, 2001. Ethelyn Hurd Woodlock, May 13, 2001. New York Shell Club Notes 359: 8.
- Woodring, Helen [Coolidge] (1906-1978; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 487; 1987: 147, 163.
- Woodring, Wendell Phillips (1891-1983; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 487.
- Henson, 1982: 17.
- Anonymous, 1983. Dr. Wendell P. Woodring, 91. Washington Post, February 9, 1983: C-7.
- E. J. Moore, 1985. Memorial to Wendell Phillips Woodring. Geological Society of America Memorials 15: 5 pp. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Abbott, 1987: 147, 163.
- E. J. Moore, 1992. Wendell Phillips Woodring, 1891-1983. National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs 61: 498-515.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 296.
- S. K. Donovan, 2010. Three points of view: Wendell P. Woodring (1891-1983), Charles A. Matley (1866-1947), Charles T. Trechmann (1884-1964), and Jamaican geology in the 1920s and 1930s. Pp. 59-78, in: S. K. Donovan, ed., Jamaican rock stars, 1823-1971: the geologists who explored Jamaica. Geological Society of America, Memoir 205: v + 108 pp. [portrait].
- Woodruff, David S. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Land snails.
- Woodruffe-Peacock, Edward Adrian (1858-1922; U.K.)
- Peacock was mother's maiden name; mostly known as botanish.
- Anonymous, 1922. [Death noted]. Journal of Conchology 16(10): 319.
- Anonymous, 1922. In Memoriam. Rev. E. A. Woodruffe-Peacock. The Naturalist (London) 783: 137-139 [portrait].
- J. Britten, 1922. Edward Adrian Woodruffe-Peacock (1858-1922). The Journal of Botany British and Foreign 60(714): 161-162.
- Woods, F. H. [Reverend] (18**-****; U.K.)

- *Marine Mollusca of the Yorkshire coast* (1912); collection in Leeds Museum.
- Woods, Henry (1868-1952; U.K.)
Cleevely, 1983 316.
- Woods, J. E. Tenison; see Tenison-Woods, J. E.
- Woodthorpe, R. G. [Major-General] (****-1898?; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1899. Obituary notices. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 3(5): 295.
- Woodward, Bernard Barham (1853-1930; U.K.)
Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 13(3-4): frontispiece [portrait] (1919).
Anonymous, 1931, Bernard Barham Woodward. The Nautilus 44(3): 97.
S. S. Kennard, 1931. Obituary notice: B. B. Woodward. Journal of Conchology 19(4): 112-113.
A. S. Kennard, 1931. Obituary. Bernard Barham Woodward, 1853-1930. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 19(4): 165-166.
H. Schlesch, 1931. Nekrologe auf B. B. Woodward und Ole Nordgaard. Folia Zoologica et Hydrobiologica 3(2): 248.
H. Schlesch, 1931. Bernard Barham Woodward. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 63(2): 82-83.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 466.
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Book notes. 33. *The young collector's handbook of shells*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 173.
Kiss, 1980: 83.
Cleevely, 1983 316.
Dance, 1986: 230.
Trew, 1990: 88; 1993: 86.
S. P. Dance & J. G. J. Kuiper, 2002. B. B. Woodward and the "*Pisidium* Affair." Journal of Conchology 37(6): 635-650 [biography, portrait].
Dance, 2005: 143-145.
Sea-weeds, shells and fossils (1886) by O. P. Gray & Woodward available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Woodward, Fred R. (19**-****; U.K.)
● Mollusca of Lake Nyasa (1964).
- Woodward, Gertrude M. (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1987: 82.
- Woodward, Henry (1832-1921; U.K.)
● Son of S. Woodward; great-uncle of B. B. Woodward.
Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 6(1): frontispiece [portrait] (1904).
Anonymous, 1921. Obituary. Henry Woodward. Geological Magazine 58(11): 481-484.
B. B. Woodward, 1922. Dr. Henry Woodward, F.R.S., etc., 1832-1921. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 15(2-3): 66-68.
A. S. Woodward, 1925. Henry Woodward – 1832-1921. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London (ser. B) 98: xxiii-xxv, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 467.
Cleevely, 1983 316-317.
Trew, 1993: 86.
- Woodward, Horace Bolingbroke (1848-1914; U.K.)
● Son of S. P. W. Woodward; cousin of B. B. Woodward.
C. R., 1914. Horace Bolingbroke Woodward, F.R.S., F.G.S. Geological Magazine (n.s.) (dec. 6) 1(3): 142-144, frontispiece.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 467.
Cleevely, 1983 317.
- Woodward, John [Sir] (1665-1728; U.K.)
Argenville, 1742: 27, 216 [as "Jean"].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 467.
Edwards, 1967: 45.
V. A. Eyles, 1971. John Woodward, F.R.S., F.R.C.P., M.D. (1665-1728): a bio-bibliographical account of his life and work. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 5(6): 399-427, 1 pl. [portrait, bibliography].
Fischer, 1973: 49-51, 53-54, 151-154.
Cleevely, 1983 317.
Dance, 1986: 32.

- D. Price, 1989. John Woodward and a surviving British geological collection from the early eighteenth century. *Journal of the History of Collections* 1(1): 79-95.
- G. S. Rousseau & D. Haycock, 2000. The Jew of Crane Court: Emanuel Mendes da Costa (1717-91), natural history and natural excess. *History of Science* 38(2) [120]: 127-170 [Woodward: pp. 135-136].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 296.
- J. M. Levine, 2004. Woodward, John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 60: 241-243 [portrait].
- Woodward, Martin Fountain (1865-1901; U.K.)
- Son of H. Woodward.
- Anonymous, 1901. [notice of death]. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 4(6): [v].
- Anonymous, 1901. Martin Fountain Woodward. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 4) 8(10): 480.
- W. E. Collinge, 1901. Martin F. Woodward. *Journal of Malacology* 8(4): 123.
- G. B. Howes, 1901. Martin F. Woodward. *Nature* 64(1667): 578-579 [biography].
- H. Fischer, 1902. Nécrologie. M. F. Woodward. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 50(1): 115-116.
- B. B. Woodward, 1902. Martin Fountain Woodward. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 5(1): 1-7, frontispiece [portrait, bibliography].
- Duchamps, 1999: 16, fig 60 [portrait]
- Woodward, Samuel (1790-1838; U.K.)
- Father of H. Woodward & S. P. Woodward.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 467.
- Cleevely, 1983 317.
- B. Green, 2004. Woodward, Samuel. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 60: 245-246.
- Woodward, Samuel Pickworth (1821-1865; U.K.)
- Son of S. Woodward; father of H. B. Woodward.
- Anonymous, 1865. Dr. Samuel P. Woodward, F.G.S. *American Journal of Conchology* 1(1): 379.
- Anonymous, 1866. Obituary. Samuel P. Woodward, Ph.D., A.L.S. *The Naturalist* 2(35): 155-156.
- Anonymous, 1866. Dr. S. P. Woodward. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society* [London] 22[2](86): xxxiv-xxxvi.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1866. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 14(1): 103.
- Anonymous, 1868. Samuel P. Woodward, F.G.S. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1865-66*: lxxxvi-lxxxvii.
- Melvill, 1890: 217 [as S. "Porter" Woodward].
- Taylor, 1917: 77 [portrait].
- A. S. Kennard & B. B. Woodward, 1920. Extracts from some letters from John Brown, F.G.S., of Stanway, to S. P. Woodward. *Essex Naturalist* 19: 130-141.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 467-468.
- Salisbury, 1945: 164-165.
- Cleevely, 1983 317.
- P. F. Lingwood, 1984. Notes on historical conchology 2. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 91: 234.
- P. F. Lingwood, 1985. Notes on historical conchology 3: S. P. Woodward's "A Manual of the Mollusca." *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 94: 303-305.
- Dance, 1986: 141.
- Dance, 1999: 21.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 296.
- R. J. Cleevely, 2004. Woodward, Samuel Pickworth. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 60: 246-247.
- A manual of the Mollusca; or, a rudimentary treatise of Recent and fossil shells* (1851-1856) available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org> and at <http://books.google.com>
- Collation of *A manual of the Mollusca* (1851-1856) given in Annex 1 to this list.
- Woolacott, Leone [Lee] Hermione (****-1957; Australia)
- J. Allan, 1957. Mrs. Leone Woolacott. *Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia* 1(1): 47.

- Anonymous, 1957. ... [death of] Mrs. Lee Wollacott. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 172: 5.
- J. Allan, 1958. Lee Woolacott. Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales 1956-57 [The Marine Zoologist 1(6), Lee Woolacott Memorial Number]: 81, 83 [portrait].
- T. Iredale & G. P. Whitley, 1958. A bibliography of Lee Woolacott with a index to her new scientific names. Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales 1956-57 [The Marine Zoologist 1(6), Lee Woolacott Memorial Number]: 82.
- T. Iredale, 1958. To memorialize Lee. Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales 1956-57 [The Marine Zoologist 1(6), Lee Woolacott Memorial Number]: 84-85 [portrait].
- M. Bowman, 1958. Memories. Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales 1956-57 [The Marine Zoologist 1(6), Lee Woolacott Memorial Number]: 87.
- Woolsey, Heathcote (****-1957?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1957: inside back cover [1958].
- Woolsey, Jody (19**-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 147.
- Woolson, Bertha Mae (1925-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 487-488; 1987: 147.
- Work, Robert Christoph (1927-****; U.S.A.)
• Mollusks of Venezuela (1969).
Abbott, 1975: 605-606; 1987: 147.
- Worm, Olaus [Ole, Olao] (1588-1654; Denmark)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 129.
Swainson, 1840: 381.
J. Petersen & L. Wimmer, 1905. Worm, Ole (Oluf), 1588-1654. Dansk biografisk lexicon, tillige omfattende Norge for tidsrummet 1537-1814 (Kjøbenhavn) 19: 186-195.
Spärck, 1953: v.
Garboe, 1959: 25-34 [portrait].
Spärck, 1962: fig. 1 [portrait].
- H. D. Schepelern, 1971. Museum Wormianum; Dets Forudsætninger og Tilblivelse. København: Wormianum, 435 pp.
Franchini et al., 1975: 65.
Wolff, 1979: 3-6 [portrait].
- H. D. Schepelern, 1984. Worm, Ole, 1588-1654. Dansk Biografisk Leksikon (2nd ed.) 16: 45-51.
- Dance, 1986: 14.
Boss, 1988: 121.
- H. D. Schepelern, 1990. The Museum Wormianum reconstructed; a note on the illustration of 1665. Journal of the History of Collections 2(1): 81-85.
Dance, 1999: 7-8.
- S. J. Gould, 1999. Bacon, brought home. Natural History 108(5): 28-33, 72-78 [reprinted (2000), "How the vulva stone became a brachiopod," pp. 53-71, in: S. J. Gould, The lying stones of Marrakech, New York: Harmony Books, 372 pp.].
- T. Wolff, 1999. The history of the Zoological Museum, University of Copenhagen. Steenstrupia 24(2): 157-176.
- P. Mauriès, 2002. Cabinets of curiosities. London: Thames & Hudson, 256 pp. [Worm: pp. 17-19].
- R. Purcell, 2004. A room revisited: A contemporary artist is inspired by a "cabinet of curiosities" collected by a naturalist of another era. Natural History 113(7): 46-48.
Heller, 2007: 173.
- E. Hoch, 2011. The realism to Ole Worm, portender of "that enlightened and barbaric realm, Europe". P. 24, in: A history of geology and medicine, 31 October – 3 November 2011, Abstracts book, 80 pp. [portrait].
Museum Wormianum (1655) available online at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Worrall, Jenny Frye (1901-1991; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 488; 1987: 147.
- Worsfold, Herbert W. (18**-1943; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1943. [Death noted]. Journal of Conchology 22(2): 48.
- Worsfold, Jack Nigel (1948-****; Bahamas)

- Abbott, 1987: 147.
- Worsley, S. (****-****; U.K.)
Dean, 1936: 247.
- Worthen, Amos Henry (1813-1888; U.S.A.)
● Carboniferous mollusks (1884).
C. A. White, 1895. Memoir of Amos Henry Worthen. 1813-1888. National Academy of Sciences 30: 339-362 [bibliography].
Cleevely, 1983: 317-318.
- Worthington-Wilmer, Lewis [Colonel] (1838-1923; U.K.)
Smith, 1906: 714.
R. B. Newton, 1923. Obituary. Col. L. Worthington-Wilmer, 1838-1923. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 15(5): 239-240.
Cleevely, 1983 312 [under Wilmer].
Trew, 1987: 82; 1990: 88; 1993: 85 [under Wilmer].
- Wotton, Edward (1492-1555; U.K.)
G.-F. Dollfus, 1928. Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 71(2): 155-184 [Wotton: pp. 171].
Franchini et al., 1975: 58-59.
- Wotton, F. W. (1847-1899; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1901. F. W. Wotton, died December 4th, 1899. Cardiff Naturalists' Society, Report & Transactions 32: 67-69, 1 pl. [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
Trew, 1987: 82.
- Woytkowski, Felix (19**-****; Peru)
● Collected land-snails.
- Wrage, Werner (19**-****; Germany)
Wiese, 2004: 61.
- Wright, Berlin Hart (1851-1940; U.S.A.)
● Son of S. H. Wright.
B. H. Wright, 1936. Memories of local naturalists. Yates County Genealogical and Historical Society (Keuka Park, New York), Publication No. 1: ii + 21 pp. [B. H. Wright: pp. 7-10].
P. Bartsch, 1944. Berlin Hart Wright, 1851-1940. American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1943: 11-15, portrait.
[notice of death]. American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1943: [24] [1944].
W. J. Clench, 1955. The Unionidae of B. H. and S. H. Wright. The Nautilus 68(3): 104.
R. I. Johnson, 1967. Illustrations of all the mollusks described by Berlin Hart and Samuel Hart Wright. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 3(35): 1-35, incl. 13 pls.
Abbott, 1973: 178.
Dance, 1986: 230.
Williams et al., 2008: 5.
- Wright, Bryce [Brice] McMurdo, Sr. (1814?-1874; U.K.)
● Dealer in shells and minerals; father of B. M. Wright, Jr.
Woodward, 1861: 298, 299.
Anonymous, 1874. [notice of death]. The Quarterly Journal of Conchology 1(3): 48 [one sentence announcement of death].
Anonymous, 1875. Obituary notice: the late Mr. Bryce M. Wright. Canadian Naturalist and Quarterly Journal of Science 7(7): 431-432.
Dance, 1986: 167, 169, 171.
Trew, 1987: 82.
M. P. Cooper, 1999. Bryce McMurdo Wright, father and son, 50 years of mineral dealing, 1845-1895; Part I: B. M. Wright Sr. Matrix: a Journal of the History of Minerals 7(1): 3-20 [portraits of Wright Jr.].
- Wright, Bryce McMurdo, Jr. (1850-1895; U.K.)
● Dealer in shells and minerals; son of B. M. Wright, Sr.
M. P. Cooper, 1999. Bryce McMurdo Wright, father and son, 50 years of mineral dealing, 1845-1895; Part I: B. M. Wright Sr. Matrix: a Journal of the History of Minerals 7(1): 3-20 [portraits of Wright Jr.].
M. P. Cooper, 1999. Bryce McMurdo Wright, father and son, 50 years of mineral dealing, 1845-1895; Part II: B. M. Wright Jr. Matrix: a Journal of the History of Minerals 7(2): 47-69 [bibliography of both father and son].
- Wright, Charles (1811-1885; U.S.A.)

- L. C. Hinckley, 1950. The centennial of Charles Wright's trip through Trans-Pecos Texas. *American Midland Naturalist* 44(2): 488-494.
- Abbott, 1973: 179.
- M. K. Jacobson, 1974. Charles Wright (1811-1885) in Cuba as revealed by his letters. *Sterkiana* 53: 1-6.
- Elliott, 1979: 282.
- Wright, Charles East (1850-1926; U.K.)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1926. Obituary notice: C. E. Wright. *Journal of Conchology* 18(2): 37-38 [bibliography].
- Wright, Christopher Amyas (1928-1983; U.K.)
- F. J. Etges, 1984. In memoriam: Christopher Amyas Wright 1928-1983. *Journal of Parasitology* 70(1): 139-140. [portrait].
- D. S. Brown, 1985. C.A. Wright and his contribution to the freshwater malacology of Africa. *Achatina* 13: 262-266 [partial bibliography].
- V. R. Southgate, 1984. Obituary: Dr. Christopher A. Wright. *International Journal for Parasitology* 14(3): 223-227 [portrait; bibliography].
- Fortey, 2008: 143.
- Wright, Claud William (1917-20**; U.K.)
- Paleontologist; fossil cephalopods (1909).
- Cleevely, 1983: 318.
- W. J. Kennedy, 2006. C. W. Wright, a most professional amateur. *Proceedings of the Geologists' Association* 117(1): 9-40 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa named after him, portraits].
- Wright, Edward [M.D.] (17**-****; U.K.)
- Collection to Edinburgh University.
- Dean, 1936: 239.
- W. R. Dawson, 1949. Some Eighteenth Century conchologists. *Journal of Conchology* 23(2): 44-47 [Wright: p. 46].
- Wright, Edward Perceval [M.D.] (1834-1910; Ireland)
- H. H. Dixon, 1910. Edward Perceval Wright. *Irish Naturalist* 19(4): 61-63, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Trew, 1993: 86.
- E. C. Nelson, 2004. Wright, Edward Perceval. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 60: 438-439.
- Wright, Eugenia Isabel (1922-1993; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 488; 1987: 147.
- Wright, Herman P. (18**-1932; U.S.A.)
- C. Sturm, A. Burkett & T. Pearce, 2010. The Herman Wright collection: a legacy in search of validation. *Newsletter of the American Malacological Society* 41(1): 8.
- Concerning:
<http://www.carnegiemnh.org/mollusks/staff.html>
- Wright, Kirk Edward (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 488; 1987: 147.
- Wright, Samuel Hart (1825-1905; U.S.A.)
- Father of B. H. Wright.
- C. W. Johnson, 1906. Samuel Hart Wright. *The Nautilus* 19(9): 105-106.
- B. H. Wright, 1936. Memories of local naturalists. *Yates County Genealogical and Historical Society* (Keuka Park, New York), Publication No. 1: ii + 21 pp. [S.H. Wright: pp. 5-7].
- W. J. Clench, 1955. The Unionidae of B. H. and S. H. Wright. *The Nautilus* 68(3): 104.
- R. I. Johnson, 1967. Illustrations of all the mollusks described by Berlin Hart and Samuel Hart Wright. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 3(35): 1-35, incl. 13 pls.
- Abbott, 1973: 179.
- Dance, 1986: 230.
- Williams et al., 2008: 5.
- Wright, Thomas (1809-1884; U.K.)
- Paleontologist; mostly worked on echinoderms, but also some mollusks.
- Wright, Thomas Strehill (18**-****; U.K.)
- Nematocysts of nudibranchs (1850s-1860s).
- Wrigley, Arthur George (1885-1953; U.K.)
- Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 28(1): frontispiece [portrait] (1949).
- L. R. Cox, 1954. Arthur George Wrigley (1885-1953). *Proceedings of the*

- Malacological Society of London 30(6): 157160 [bibliography].
- Cleevely, 1983 319.
- Trew, 1987: 82.
- Wrobelwsky, I. I. [Lieutenant] (18**-19**;
Denmark)
- Hylleberg, 2009: 99-100.
- Wu[,] Wenlong (19**-****; China – Taiwan)\
- Taiwan molluscan bibliography (2005).
- Wu, Shi-Kuei (1933-****; Taiwan/U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 488-489; 1987: 147.
- Wu[,] Shu-Ping (19**-****; China)
- Landsnails (2006).
- Wu[,] Wen-Lung (19**-****; China)
- *Mollusks in cities* (1999), *Atlas of shellfish research* (2006, 2007, 2008, 2009).
- Wulfen, Franz Xaver von [Freiherr, Baron] (1728-1805; Serbia/Germany)
- Porro, 1841: 98-99.
- Tozer, 1984: 20
- M. Kelmun, 1989. Franz Xaver Freiherr von Wulfen – Jesuit und Naturforscher. Carinthia II, Mitteilungen des Naturwissenschaftlichen Vereins für Kärnten 179[99](i): 5-7 [portrait].
- G. Niedermayr, 1989. Der Bleiberger “Muschelmarmor” – F. X. Wulfen’s “Kärnthenscher pfauenschweifiger Helmintholith.” Eine historische Betrachtung. Carinthia II, Mitteilungen des Naturwissenschaftlichen Vereins für Kärnten 179[99](i): 47-57.
- Wulff, Ella May Thompson (1944-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 489; 1987: 147.
- Wülker, Gerhard (1885-1930; Germany)
- Published on cephalopods.
- Wurdemann, George (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Rehder, 1997: 17.
- Wurtemberg, W. J. (18**-19**; Canada)
- Würtenberger, Leopold (1846-1886; Germany)
- Reif, 1986: 88-89.
- Wurtz, Charles B. (1916-1982; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 489.
- R. T. Abbott, 1983. Charles B. Wurtz. *The Nautilus* 97(1): 43.
- Abbott, 1987: 147, 163-164.
- J. H. Leal, 2006. Celebrating a long life: *The Nautilus* turns 120! *The Nautilus* 120(1): 1-7 [Wurtz: pp. 3, 5, portrait].
- Wüst, Ewald (1875-1934; Germany)
- Zeissler, 1984: 51.
- Wüthrich, Max (1924-1996; Switzerland)
- Collection in Naturhistorisches Museum, Bern.
- Anonymous, 1997. [Obituary]. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 19(1): 2.
- H. Turner, 1997. Max Wüthrich (1924-1996). *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 19(2): 3-5 [bibliography].
- H. Turner, 1997. Max Wüthrich (3.8.1924 – 25.11.1996). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 60: 1-3 [biography, bibliography, portrait] [abridged translation: *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 19(2): 3-5 (1997)].
- M. Gosteli, 2000. Max Wüthrich 1924-1996. *Jahrbuch des Naturhistorischen Museums Bern* 13: 93-95.
- Wuyts, Jean (****-****; Belgium)
- Wyatt, Mrs. J. (****-1975; New Zealand)
- E. N. Gardner, 1975. Obituary [Mrs. J. Wyatt]. *Poirieria, Conchology Section, Auckland Institute and Museum* 7(6): 127.
- Wyatt, Thomas (****-****; fl. 1838; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1861: 68.
- J. T. Moldenhauer, 1971. Beyond the tamarind tree: a new Poe letter. *American Literature* 42(4): 468-477 [to Wyatt].
- R. I. Johnson, 1974. Thomas Wyatt and Edgar Poe, a pair of conchological plagiarists. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 4(51): 50-52.
- Dance, 1986: 143-144.
- Manual of conchology* (1838) available online at : <http://books.google.com>
- Wybrow, S.; see Morris, S.
- Wye, Kenneth R. (19**-****; U.K.)

- *The Mitchell Beazley pocket guide to shells of the world* (1989), *The illustrated encyclopaedia of shells* (1991), *The shell handbook* (2003).
- S. Lillico, 1990. Kenneth Wye: a profile in paint. *Hawaiian Shell News* 38(11): 1, 8 [portrait].
- Wyman, Jeffries [M.D.] (1814-1874; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1861: 68; 1862: 174.
- A. Gray, 1874. Death of Prof. Jeffries Wyman. *American Journal of Science* (ser. 3) 8(46): 323-324.
- Anonymous, 1875. Jeffries Wyman, M.D. *Nature* 10: 487.
- Anonymous, 1875. Jeffries Wyman. *Proceedings of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences* 10: 496-505 [partial bibliography].
- A. Gray, 1875. Jeffries Wyman. *American Journal of Science* (ser. 3) 9(50): 77-93; 9(51): 171-177.
- B. G. Wilder, 1875. Sketch of Dr. Jeffries Wyman. *Popular Science Monthly* 6: 355-360, frontispiece [portrait].
- A. S. Packard, 1886 [read 1878]. Biographical memoir of Jeffries Wyman. *Biographical Memoirs of the National Academy of Sciences* 2: 75-126 [biography, bibliography].
- M. Benjamin, 1899. The early presidents of the American Association. *Proceedings of the American Association for the Advancement of Science* 48: 397-459 [Wyman: pp. 421-423, portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 179.
- Olazarri, 1975: 26.
- G. E. Gifford, Jr., ed., 1978. Dear Jeffrie: Being the letters of Jeffries Wyman, first director of the Peabody Museum, to his son, Jeffries Wyman, Jr. Cambridge: Peabody Museum of Anthropology and Ethnology, xiv + 82 pp., frontispiece [portrait].
- Elliott, 1979: 283-284.
- T. A. Appel, 1988. Jeffries Wyman, philosophical anatomy, and the scientific reception of Darwin in America. *Journal of the History of Biology* 21(1): 69-94.
- T. A. Appel, 1992. A scientific career in the age of adventure: Jeffries Wyman and natural history at Harvard. Pp. 96-120, in: C. A. Elliott & M. W. Rossiter, eds., *Science at Harvard University: Historical Perspectives*. Bethlehem, Pennsylvania: Lehigh University, 380 pp. [portrait].
- T. A. Appel, 1997. Wyman, Jeffries. Pp. 836-839, in: K. B. Sterling et al., eds., *Biographical Dictionary of American and Canadian Naturalists and Environmentalists*. Westport, Connecticut: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Fresh-water shell mounds of the St. John's River, Florida* (1875) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- S. Martin, 2012. Prehistoric coastal shell midden research in Maine. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Society, 78th Annual Meeting, Cherry Hill, New Jersey: 48.
- Wyville Thomson, C.; see Thompson, C. W.

X

Xántus, János [John; aka: Louis de Vésey] (1825-1894; Hungary/Mexico)

Díaz de León, 1910: 21.

E. O. Essig, 1931. A history of entomology. New York: MacMillan, viii + 1,029 pp. [Xántus: pp. 804-808].

J. Steinbeck & E. F. Ricketts, 1941. Sea of Cortez, a leisurely journal of travel and research; with a scientific appendix comprising materials for a source book on the marine animals of the Panamic faunal province. New York: The Viking Press, x + 598, 40 pls. ["Xanthus": pp. 61-62].

H. M. Madden, 1949. Xantus, Hungarian naturalist in the pioneer west. New York, New York: Columbia University, 312 pp.

Ewan, 1955: 63.

Abbott, 1973: 179.

J. Xántus [translated by T. Schoenman & H. B. Schoenmann], 1975. Letters from North America. Detroit: Wayne State University Press. 199 pp. [biography, portrait] [originally published 1857, Levelei Észak Amerikából, Budapest].

J. Xántus [translated by T. Schoenman & H. B. Schoenmann], 1976. Travels in Southern California. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 213 pp. [biography, portrait] [originally published 1859, Utazás Kalifornia Déli Részeiben, Budapest].

Elliott, 1979: 285.

J. Xántus, 1986. Xantus. The letters of John Xántus to Spencer Fullerton Baird from San Francisco and Cabo San Lucas, 1859-1861. Introduction, notes, & illustrations by Ann H. Zwinger. Los Angeles, California: Dawson's Book Shop, 422 pp.

J. Xántus, 1986. János Xántus, the Fort Tejon letters, 1857-1859. Edited by Ann Zwinger. Tucson, Arizona: University of Arizona Press. xxvi + 255 pp., frontispiece [biography, portraits].

Baily, 1988: 8.

H. DuShane, 1988. Early conchologists in Baja California, Mexico. The Festivus 20(8): 78-79.

A. H. Zwinger, 1999. Xántus, John. American National Biography 24: 97-98.

G. E. Lindsay & I. H. W. Engstrand, 2002. History of scientific exploration in the Sea of Cortés. Pp. 3-13, in T. J. Case, M. L. Cody & E. Ezcurra, A new island biogeography of the Sea of Cortés. Oxford, U.K., etc.: Oxford University Press, xvii + 669 pp. [Xántus, p. 10].

Moring, 2002: 138-139.

Adler, 2012: 120-122 [portrait].

Xavery, J. C. [Mademoiselle] (17**-17**; France)

- Painted shell watercolors.

Dance, 2005: 63-64.

Xavier, Sônia Zanotti (****-****; Brazil)

- Miocene of Brazil (1974).

Xenocrates, Aphrodisiensis (fl. 150 A.D.; Greece)

- Not to be confused with the earlier Xenocrates, of Chalcedon; published on edible seafood.

Xie[,]Yukan (19**-****; China)

- Pearl science (1995).

Xu[,] Feng-shan (****-****; China)

- Marine bivalves of China (1960s-2000s).

Y

Yabe, Hisakatsu (1878-1969; Japan)

R. Aoki, 1939. Professor Hisakatsu Yabe. Pp. i-vii, frontispiece, in: Jubilee Publication in the Commemoration of Professor H. Yabe, M.I.A., Sixtieth Birthday. Sendai: Tohoku Imperial University. Volume 1 [of 2 vols.]. 612 pp., 32 pls. [biography, portrait].

Anonymous, 1939. Bibliography of published writings of Hisakatsu Yabe (up to April 1, 1939). Pp. x-xxiv, frontispiece, in: Jubilee Publication in the Commemoration of Professor H. Yabe, M.I.A., Sixtieth Birthday. Sendai: Tohoku Imperial University. Volume 1 [of 2 vols.]: 612 pp., 32 pls. [partial bibliography].

K. Hatai, 1969. A memorial to Hisakatsu Yabe (December 3, 1878 to June 23, 1969). Science Reports of the Tohoku University, Sendai (2nd ser. – Geology) 41(2): 109-128 [portrait, bibliography].

K. Hatai, 1971. Memorial to Hisakatsu Yabe 1878-1969. The Geological Society of America, Proceedings for 1969: 1-3 [portrait].

Cleavelly, 1983 320.

Yagudina, Saida Iliazheyinovna (1908-1996; Russia)

A. I. Kafanov, V. V. Gul'bun & O. G. Kusakin, 1998. Saida I. Yagudina (1908-1996). Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society 2: 109-100.

Yagura, Wasaburo. (1874-1944; Japan)

J. Makiyama, 1944. The late Wasaburo Yagura. Venus 13(5-8): 320-321, portrait [in Japanese].

Callomon & Tada, 2006: 18, 19, pl. 16, fig. 48 [portrait].

Yakovlev, Yuri Mikhailovich (1948-****; Russia)

Walzer, 1981: 73-75, 96-97.

Anonymous, 1997. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Yakovlev Yuri Mikhailovich. Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society 1: 80-91 [bibliography].

Egorov, 2004: 36.

Yakovleva, A. M. (19**-****; Russia)

- Chitons (1950s-1960s).

Yakushin, Leonid Nikolaevich (1962-****; Ukraine)

Egorov, 2004: 36.

Yale, Leroy Milton (1841-1906; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 179.

Yamakawa, Gordon (1885-1910; Japan)

T. Habe, 1989. [Biohistory of malacologists (72) Gordon Yamakawa.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 19(4): 107-108 [in Japanese].

Yamakawa, Moku (18**-19**; Japan)

- Author of *Illustrations of shells in natural color*, which went through over 20 printings in 1920s-1930s.

Yamamoto, Alizo (1931-1994; Japan)

Anonymous, 1995. Kyushu no Kai 43: 1-7 [bibliography, list of taxa].

Yamamoto, Gotaro (****-****; Japan)

- Bivalves of Mutsu Bay with Habe in 1958-1959.

Yamamoto, Takaharu (1908-1950; Japan)

Iw. Taki, 1952. A brief history of Mr. Takaharu Yamamoto. Venus 17(1): 62-63 [portrait; in Japanese].

Yamamoto, Torao (1912-1993; Japan)

T. Habe, 1994. [An oration at the funeral ceremony of Mr. Torao Yamamoto.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 25(1): 1-2 [in Japanese].

H. Minato, 1994. [Memories of Mr. Torao Yamamoto.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 25(1-2): 2-6 [in Japanese] [bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].

Yamamura, Yaeko (19**-****; Japan)

Yamani, Seyed-Ali (19**-****; Iran)

- Fossil bivalves of Germany (1973).

Yamashita, Hiroyoshi (19**-****; Japan)

- Estuarine mollusks (1999).

Yancey, Robert Maxwell (1919-1987; U.S.A.)

- Fisheries biologist.

Abbott, 1973: 489-490; 1987: 147.

Yancey, Thomas Erwin (1941-****; U.S.A.)

- Paleontologist.

Abbott, 1973: 490; 1987: 147.

- Yang, Xiangning (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Bivalve evolution with S. M. Stanley (1987).
- Yang[,] Zunyi (19**-****; China)
- Permian & Triassic fossils from 1980s, stratigraphy and paleontology of China (1991-1994).
- Yanin, Boris Timofeevich (1931-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 36.
- Yanina, Tamara Alexeyevna (1954-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 36.
- Yanovich, Larissa Nikolaevna (1972-****; Ukraine)
- Egorov, 2004: 37.
- Yaprintseva, Margarita Leonovna (19**-****; Ukraine)
- Egorov, 2004: 37.
- Yarnall, John Lee (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Anatomy and feeding in *Hermisenda* (1972).
- Yarochnovich, Lidiya Leonidovna (1934-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 37.
- Yaron, Isaac [Jitzack, Jitzhak] (1934-1985; China/Israel)
- Vanished while diving.
- Abbott, 1975: 606; 1987: 148.
- H. K. Mienis & S. Tsuril, 1985. [Obituary]. *Levantina* 55: 621-624.
- A. Yaron, D. Yaron, D. Yaron, & H. K. Mienis, 1985. Obituary. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 3(5-6): 96.
- H. K. Mienis, 1986. Isaac ("Jitzhak") Yaron (1934-1985). Pp. 158-159 [portrait], in: I. Yaron, T. Schiøtte & G. Wium-Andersen, 1986. A review of molluscan taxa described by P. Forsskål and C. Niebuhr, with a citation of original descriptions, discussion of type-material available and selection of some lectotypes. *Steenstrupia* 12(10): 157-203.
- H. K. Mienis, 1992. Isaac ('Jitzak') Yaron (1934-1985). *Argamon* 8: 1-7 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Fouché, 1995: 64.
- H. K. Mienis, 2003. The mollusk collection of the late Jitzhak Yaron. *La Conchiglia* 35(306): 5.
- H. K. Mienis, 2003. The mollusc collection of the late Jitzhak Yaron. *Triton* 7: 40.
- Yaroslavtseva, Lyudmila Mikhailovna (1940-****; Russia)
- Egg masses of gastropods.
- Egorov, 2004: 37.
- Yate, William [Reverend] (1802-1877; New Zealand)
- Hamilton, 1906: 47.
- Smith, 1906: 705.
- Dean, 1936: 233.
- J. Binney, 1990. Yate, William, 1802-1877. *Dictionary of New Zealand Biography* 1: 611-612.
- Yates, Lorenzo Gordin (1837-1909; U.K./U.S.A.)
- L. H. Eddy, 1897. Dr. L. G. Yates and his scientific collection considered. *Santa Cruz Surf*, [California], March 2, 1897.
- Anonymous, 1909. Dr. Lorenzo G. Yates. *The Nautilus* 22(11): 124.
- Anonymous, 1938. Bequeathed natural history collection. County museum planned by heir to Yates collection. Museum for county urged. *Santa Barbara News Press*, [California], January 24, 1938.
- C. L. Camp, 1963. Old Doctor Yates. *Journal of the West (Los Angeles)* 2(4): 377-400 [portrait].
- C. L. Camp, 1963. Lorenzo Gordin Yates (1837-1909). *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 4(3): 178-193, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 180.
- Shasky, 1980: 16.
- Cleevely, 1983: 320.
- Coan, 1988: 100-101 [portrait].
- E. V. Coan & P. H. Scott, 1990. The molluscan publications and taxa of Lorenzo Gordin Yates (1837-1909). *The Veliger* 33(4): 402-407 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Trew, 1990: 88.

- Catalogue of marine shells in Lorenzo G. Yates' collection* (1886) available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- Yates, Patricia J. (1932-1960; United Kingdom)
 P. Y. Yates, 1961. [notice of death] New Namurian goniatites of the genus *Eumorphoceras*. *Palaeontology* 4(1): 54-58, pl. 6.
- Yates, Roger Lowell (1948-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 490; 1987: 148.
- Yatskov, Sergey Vladimirovich (1957-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 37.
- Yatsu, Naohide (1877-1947; Japan)
 Callomon & Tada, 2006: 6.
- Yavnov, Sergei Vasilievich (1950-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 37.
- Yavorskiy, Ivan Petrovich (19**-****; Ukraine)
 Egorov, 2004: 37
- Yazawa, Yonesaburo [Komesaboro] (****-****; Japan)
 Callomon & Tada, 2006: 6.
- Yazikova, Olga Vladimirovna (1962-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 37.
- Yazykova, Elena Alexandrovna (1964-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 37.
- Yeatman, Henry Clay (1916-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 148.
 D. Phillips, 2006. The complete naturalist. Harry Yeatman, professor emeritus of biology and lifetime student of nature, will turn your idea of work on its head. *Swanee Magazine* [University of the South] Fall 2006: [on-line version seen] [portrait].
- Yeats, Thomas Pattinson (17**-1782; U.K.)
 • Fell into the sea and drowned; collections sold in 1783.
 Da Costa, 1812: 515.
 R. I. Vane-Wright & H. W. D. Hughes, 2005. The Seymer legacy: Henry Seymer and Henry Seymer Jr of Dorset and their entomological paintings with a catalogue of *Butterflies and Plants* (1755-1783). Cardigan, U.K.: Forrest, 320 pp. [Yeats: p. 41].
- Yen[,] Teng-Chien [John] (1903-1972; China/U.S.A.)
 • Published as Teng-Chien Yen; geologist.
 Zilch, 1967: 43.
 Anonymous, 1972. [notice of death]. *The Nautilus* 85(4): iii.
 Abbott, 1973: 180.
 Cleevely, 1983: 320.
- Yerbury, John William [Lieutenant Colonel] (1847-1927; U.K.)
 Smith, 1906: 717.
 J. E. C., 1928. Lt.-Col. J. W. Yerbury, *Entomologist's Monthly Magazine* 64(4): 91-92.
 Trew, 1987: 83; 1990: 88; 1993: 86.
- Yevich, Paul Peter (1924-1994; U.S.A.)
 E. C. Peters et al., 1995. In memoriam. Paul Peter Yevich, 1924-1994. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 14(1): 1-5 [portrait, bibliography].
- Yin, Robert L. (1932-****; U.S.A.)
 • Shell dealer.
 Abbott, 1987: 148.
- Yin[,] Hongfu (19**-****; China)
 • Triassic gastropods (1983).
- Yin[,] Tsan-Hsun (1***-1***; China/France)
 • Fossils of France (1931).
- Ying[,] Liu Yue (19**-****; China)
 • Triculine snails (1990).
- Yipp[,] Wing-Mei (19**-****; China)
 • *Crepidula* (1970s).
- Ymkovyi, I. T. (1929-2001; Ukraine)
 V. Y. Bilous & N. K. Misyats, 2002. [Medical, educational and scientific activities of I. T. Ymkovyi]. *Visnyk Zhytomyrskoho Pedahohicnoho Universytetu* (Ukraine) 10: 224-226 [portrait]
- Yochelson, Ellis Leon (1928-2006; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 606; 1987: 148.
 Dutro, 2004: 180 [portrait].
 Anonymous, 2006. Yochelson, Ellis Leon. *Washington Post*, Sept. 6, 2006: B7 [portrait].

- J. Holley, 2006. Ellis L. Yochelson, 77; paleontologist, author. *Washington Post*, Sept. 8, 2006: B6 [portrait].
- J. Pojeta, Jr., 2007. Memorial. *Memories of Ellis Yochelson. American Paleontologist* 15(1): 11, 35 [portrait].
- Yocius, Ted (1934-2008; Lithuania/U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 490; 1987: 148.
- Yokley, Paul, Jr. (1923-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 491; 1987: 148.
Williams et al., 2008: 8.
- Yokoyama, Matajiro (1860-1942; Japan)
T. Kobayashi, 1942. The late Dr. Matajiro Yokoyama. *Venus* 12(1-2): 97-100 [bibliography, portrait; in Japanese].
K. Oyama, 1980. Revision of Matajiro Yokoyama's type Mollusca from the Tertiary and Quaternary of the Kanto area. *Palaeontological Society of Japan, Special Papers* 17: 148 pp., 57 pls.
- Yoldi, Alfonso Maria D'Aguirre y Gadea [Greve = Comes] (1765-1852; Denmark)
E. Gigas, 1905. Yoldi, Alfonso Maria de Aguirre y Gadea Greve, 1764-1852. *Dansk biografisk lexicon, tillige omfattende Norge for tidsrummet 1537-1814 (Kjøbenhavn)* 19: 263-264.
Tomlin, 1942d: 99.
S. C. Bech, 1984. Yoldi, Alfonso Maria de Aguirre y Gadea Greve, 1764-1852. *Dansk Biografisk Leksikon (2nd ed.)* 16: 109.
Dance, 1986: 158-159.
Trew, 1990: 88.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 299.
Hylleberg, 2009: 100-101 [portrait].
- Yong, Mary (19**-****; Cuba)
● Co-author of *Guide to the freshwater molluscs of Cuba* (2005).
- Yonge, Charles Maurice (1899-1986; U.K.)
[Special meeting to honour Dr. N. B. Eales and Sir Maurice Yonge], 1974. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 41(1): 65-76 [bibliography].
Laverack, 1983: 360.
- Anonymous, 1986. Obituaries: Sir Maurice Yonge. *The London Times*, March 21, 1986: 14.
- J. H. S. Blaxter & A. J. Southward, 1986. Sir Maurice Yonge, 1899-1986. *Advances in Marine Biology* 23: vii-viii.
- D. Heppell, 1986. C. M. Yonge: a chronological list of publications. *Asian Marine Biology* 3: 9-31.
- B. Morton, 1986. Obituary – Sir Charles Maurice Yonge: 9 December 1899 – 17 March 1986. *Asian Marine Biology* 3: 1-7 [biography, portrait; reprinted, *Marine Biology (Vladivostok)* 1988(1): 73-77].
- S. G. Pal & P. P. Biswas, 1986. Obituary: C. M. Yonge. *Science & Culture, Indian Science News Association (Calcutta)* 52(7): 221-222.
- J. A. Allen, 1987. Obituary. Sir Maurice Yonge, ..., 1899-1986. *Journal of Molluscan Studies* 53(1): 117-119.
- J. W. Hedgpeth, 1987. In memoriam: Sir Maurice Yonge, F.R.S. 1946; C.B.E. 1954; Kt. 1967. *The Veliger* 30(1): 1-4 [portraits].
- B. Morton, 1987. Obituary – Sir Charles Maurice Yonge, 9 December 1899-17 March 1986. *Malacological Review* 19: 127-128 [portrait].
- J. A. Allen, 1990. Sir Maurice Yonge, ..., 1899-1986. Pp. 5-7, in: Brian Morton, ed., *The Bivalvia – Proceedings of a memorial symposium in honour of Sir Charles Maurice Yonge (1899-1986)*, Edinburgh, 1986. Hong Kong: Hong Kong University, viii + 355 pp. [portrait].
- B. Morton, 1990. A chronological list of publications on the Bivalvia by C. M. Yonge. Pp. 347-355, in: Brian Morton, ed., *The Bivalvia – Proceedings of a memorial symposium in honour of Sir Charles Maurice Yonge (1899-1986)*, Edinburgh, 1986. Hong Kong: Hong Kong University, viii + 355 pp.
- B. Morton, 1992. Charles Maurice Yonge, 9 December 1899 – 17 March 1986, elected F.R.S 1946. *Biographical Memoirs of the Royal Society of London* 38: 379-412 [portrait].
- B. Morton, 1998. Charles Maurice Yonge (1899-1986). *Archives of Natural History* 25(3): 431-448.

- R. M. Dobson, 2001. Prominent Glasgow Natural History Society zoologists. The Glasgow Naturalist 23(6): 106-110 [Yonge: pp. 107-108].
- B. Morton, 2003. The Great Barrier Reef Expedition and C. M. Yonge. Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London 41: 1, 23.
- J. A. Allen, 2004. Yonge, Sir (Charles) Maurice. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 60: 815.
- P. G. Moore, 2009. The University Marine Biological Station Millport: in the beginning was the vision (1970). Notes & Records of the Royal Society of London 63(2): 191-202.
- P. G. Moore, 2010. Illustrations and the genesis of Barrett and Yonge's *Collins pocket guide to the sea shore* (1958). Archives of Natural History 37(2): 274-291.
- B. Morton, 2010. Maurice Yonge. Marine Biological Association News 44: 16 [not seen].
- B. Morton, 2011. The Great Barrier Reef Expedition's "Coral Corroboree," Brisbane, Queensland, Australia, 10 July 1928: an historical portent. Archives of Natural History 38(1): 88-95 [portrait].
- Yonow, Natalie (19**-****; U.K.)
- Opisthobranchs (1980s-2000s).
- Yoo, E. K. (19**-****; Australia)
- Published with W. F. Ponder 1970s.
- Yoo, Jong-Saeng (19**-****; Korea)
- *Korean shells in colour* (1976).
- Yoon, Seok Hoon (19**-****; Korea)
- Miocene of Korea (1974).
- Yoon, Sook Hee (19**-****; Korea)
- Phylogeny of gastropods (2000).
- Yoshimoto, Dan & Hiromi (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Southern Californian collectors.
- Yoshimura, Eiji (1895-1972; Japan)
- T. Habe, 1987. [Biohistory of malacologists (68) Eiji Yoshimura.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 18(3-4): 123-124 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- Yoshioka, Paul Masa (1945-****; U.S.A.)
- Life history of *Doridella* (1986).
- Yoshiwara, Shigeyasu [later: Tokunaga] (1874-****; Japan)
- Callomon & Tada, 2006: 6.
- You[,] Zhong-Jie (19**-****; China)
- Opisthobranchs of China (2004).
- Young, Ann Theresa (1929-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 491; 1987: 148.
- Young, Arylene M. (1906-1997; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 148.
- Young, Bernard J. (19**-1982; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 64.
- Young, C. H. (18**-19**; Canada)
- Young, David Kenneth (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Nudibranchs (1967).
- Young, Donald J. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 148.
- Clampit, 1992: 9 [portrait].
- Young, Frank N., Jr. (1915-1998; U.S.A.)
- *Liguus* (1950s).
- Humes, 1965: 70.
- Abbott, 1975: 607; 1987: 148.
- Young, George [Reverend] (1777-1848; U.K.)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 470
- Cleevely, 1983 320
- P. Thornton, 2002. Three lectures on the life and literary character of the Rev. Dr. George Young, D.D., by Martin Simpson, February 1862. The Geological Curator 7(7): 235-261.
- Young, George W. (18**-1929; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1930. [Death noted]. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 19(1): 3.
- Young, James Stephen (1943-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 491; 1987: 148-149.
- Young, John (1823-1900; U.K.)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 471.
- Cleevely, 1983 321.
- Young, John Zachary (1907-1997; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1991. Honorary life member – J. Z. Young. AMU News 21(2): 2.

- J. Z. Young, 1996. J. Z. Young. Pp. 554-586, in: L. R. Squire, ed., The history of neuroscience in autobiography, vol. 1. Washington, D.C.: Society for Neuroscience [autobiography, portrait, partial bibliography].
- Anonymous, 1997. Obituaries: Professor J. Z. Young. The London Times, July 9, 1997: 21 [biography, portrait].
- J. Messenger, 1997. John Zachary Young (1907-1997). Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom News 18: x [portrait].
- B. B. Boycott, 1998. John Zachary Young, 18 March 1907 – 4 July 1997. Biographical Memoirs of Fellows of the Royal Society of London 44: 485-509 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- M. Nixon, 1998. John Zachary Young, 1907-1997. Journal of Zoology 244(2): 157-158 [portrait].
- P. K. Thomas, 1998. Obituary: John Zachary Young, F.R.S., Hon. F.B.A., M.A. (1907-1997). Journal of Anatomy 192(2): 313-314 [portrait].
- M. J. Wells, 1998. Obituary – J. Z. Young (1907-1997). Journal of Conchology 36(2): 70-71 [portrait].
- B. B. Boycott, 2004. Young, John Zachary. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 60: 921-924 [portrait].
- Young, Keith Preston (1918-2004; U.S.A.)
- W. J. Kennedy, 2005. Keith Young 1918-2004. Cretaceous Research 26(3): 347-348 [biography, portraits].
- A. Molineux, 2005. Memorial: Keith Preston Young (1918-2004). Journal of Paleontology 79(4): 633-634 [portrait].
- Young, Levi Schanz (1910-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 149.
- Young, Mary Elizabeth (1921-1984; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 492; 1987: 149.
- D. Ræihle, 1984. Mary Elizabeth Young 1921-1984. New York Shell Club Notes 293: 2.
- [notice of death]. American Malacological Bulletin 3(1): 132 [1985].
- Young, Maxwell (19**-****; New Zealand)
- Spawning in *Doris* (1924).
- Young, Neal Chisholm (****-****; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 43.
- Young, Richard Edward (1938-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 492; 1987: 149.
- Youngquist, Walter (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Permian cephalopods (1947).
- Yoyotte, Jean Claude (19**-****; Guadeloupe)
- Yu[,] Chien-Chang (1898-1980; China)
- C.-M. Yu & Y. D. Lin, 1981. Obituary: Professor Yu Chien-Chang (1898-1980). Fossil Cnidaria (Newsletter) 10(1): 4-6.
- Yu[,] Jingshan (19**-****; China)
- Cretaceous bivalves (1999).
- Yu[,] Wen (****-****; China)
- Fossil gastropods of China (1963, 1977).
- Yuchiyama, Ryutaro (****-****; Japan)
- Callomon & Tada, 2006: 6.
- Yung, Émile Jean Jacques (1854-****; Belgium)
- Physiology of *Helix* (1886-1888).
- Yuriminey, Vladimir I. (19**-****; Ukraine)
- Yurlova, Nataliya Iliyichna (1950-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 37.
- Yusa, Yoichi (19**-****; Japan)
- Breeding in *Aplysia* (1996).

Z

- Zabata, Justo (18**-****; Spain)
Hidalgo, 1882: 13.
- Zachau, Alfred (1917-2004; Germany)
Wiese, 2004: 60-61.
- Zágorsèk, Kamil (19**-****; Czech Republic)
• Miocene of Romania (2004).
- Zaitseva, Olga Viktorovna (1952-****; Russia)
• Nervous system of nudibranchs from 1970s.
Egorov, 2004: 37.
- Zakalyuzhnyi, Viktor Markovich (19**-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 37.
- Zakharov, Viktor Aleksandrovich (19**-****; Russia)
• Mesozoic bivalves of Siberia (1970s).
- Zakharov, Yuri Dmitrievich (1935-****; Russia)
• Paleontologist; Triassic ammonites (1978).
Egorov, 2004: 37.
- Zale, Alexander V. (1956-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 149.
- Zager, Jane Arrowsmith (1914-1990; U.S.A.)
D. Raeihle, 1991. Jane Arrowsmith Zager. New York Shell Club Notes 318: 14.
- Zamora-Silva, Andrea (19**-****; Mexico)
• Opisthobranchs (2000s).
- Zanardini, Ismael Fabricio (1928-2007; Brazil)
• Recent *Agaronia* (1960).
- Zan[n]ichelli, Gian Girolamo [Johann Hieronymus] (1662-1729; Italy)
Argenville, 1742: 224; 1757: 165.
Porro, 1841: 97-98.
Dance, 1986: 185.
- Zanuzzi, _____ (17**-****; Italy)
Lamy, 1931: 21.
- Zapater, José (18**-****; Spain)
• Land snails of Spain (1871).
Hidalgo, 1882: 11, 13; 1884: 11.
- Zapfe, Helmut (1913-1996; Austria)
• Paleontologist; papers on rudists.
- Zárate, A. Ortíz de; see Ortíz de Zárate, A.
- Zardini, Rinaldo (****-****; Italy)
• Triassic mollusks (1980s).
- Zaslavskaya, Nadezhda Ivanovna (1956-****; Russia)
Anonymous, 2000. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Zaslavskaya Nadezhda Ivanovna. Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society 4: 138 [bibliography].
Egorov, 2004: 38.
- Zasyapkina, Mariana Olzeiovna (19**-****; Russia)
- Zavarei, Ahmad (19**-****; ?France)
• Thesis on shell structure of *Spondylus* (1973).
- Zavodnik, Dushan (19**-****; ?Germany)
• *Mitra zonata* (1967).
- Zayko, Vladimir Alexeyevich (1948-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 38.
- Zech, H. A. [Mrs.] (18**-19**; U.S.A.)
• Mother of L. Zech; a founder of what evolved into the Conchological Club of Southern California.
- Zech, Lilian (1872-1951; U.S.A.)
• Daughter of H. A. Zech; a founder of what evolved into the Conchological Club of Southern California.
Anonymous, 1951. Miss Lilian Zech. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 109: 5.
Abbott, 1973: 180.
- Zejra, Itrat (19**-****; Pakistan)
• Reproduction in *Dendrodoris*.
- Zeidler, Wolfgang (1947-****; Australia)
- Zeifert, Dmitriy Vyacheslavovich (1951-****; Russia)
• Land snails (2010).
Egorov, 2004: 38.
- Zeigler, Rowland Franklin (1915-1981; U.S.A.)
• Co-author *Olive shells of the world* (1969) with H. C. Porreca.
Abbott, 1973: 492-493.

- Anonymous, 1981. Rowland F. Zeigler. *Of Sea and Shore* 12(2): 100.
- Anonymous, 1982. Recent deaths. *The Nautilus* 96(1): 2.
- Abbott, 1987: 149, 164.
- Zeiss, Arnold (19**-****; Germany)
- Zeissler, Leonore Senta Hildegard (1914-2006; Germany)
- Known as Hildegard.
- B. Klausnitzer, 1974. Hildegard Zeissler – 60 Jahre. Dr. Hildegard Zeissler anlässlich ihres 60. Geburtstages am 6.3.1974 gewidmet. *Malakologische Abhandlungen* 4(11): 87-95 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Zeissler, 1984: 54.
- H. Zeissler, 1991-1992. Collecting adventures. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 118: 407-408 (1991); 120: 457-458 (1992).
- Janssen, 1992: 84.
- B. Verdcourt, 1994. Greetings to Dr. Hildegard Zeissler on her 80th birthday. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 129: 344-345.
- J. G. J. Kuiper, 1999. Huldigung Hildegard Zeissler in Leipzig. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 311: 132-134.
- J. H. Jungbluth, 2004. Besondere Ehrung für Frau Dr. Hildegard [sic] Zeissler – Gratulation zum 90. Geburtstag. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 71/72: 27-28 [portrait].
- D. von Knorre, 2004. Persönliches: Frau Dr. Hildegard Zeissler zum 90. Geburtstag. *Landschaftsplege und Naturschutz in Thüringen* 41(1): 36 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 2006. Frau Dr. Rer. nat. Hildegard Zeissler, Leipzig. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 76: 60.
- B. Klausnitzer, 2006. Dr. rer. nat. Hildegard Zeissler (06.03.1914 – 28.03.2006) zum Gedenken. *Malakologische Abhandlungen* 24: 3-18 [portrait, bibliography].
- Zekeli, Lucas Friedrich (1823-1881; Austria)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 472.
- Cleevely, 1983 321.
- P. Grunert, 2006. Lukas Friedrich Zekeli (1823-1881); Leben und Werk eines nahezu vergessenen Pioniers des paläontologischen Unterrichts in Österreich. *Jahrbuch der Geologischen Bundesanstalt (Wien)* 146(3-4): 195-215.
- Zelaya, Diego Gabriel (19**-****; Argentina)
- Zebebor, Johan (1819-1869; Austria)
- Sturany, 1901: 405.
- Hamilton, 1906: 47.
- Papavero, 1973: 286-288.
- Backhuys, 2008: 211-213.
- Zelenkov, Gennadiy Anatolievich (1952-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 38.
- Zeller, Eugène (?1844-1887; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1888. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 36(1): 120.
- Zeller, Robert Werner (1965-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 149.
- Zeller, Traudel (19**-****; Germany)
- Physiology of *Bulinus* (1987).
- Zemogliadchuk, Konstantin (1979-****; Byelorussia)
- Egorov, 2004: 39.
- Zenetos, Argyro (19**-****; Greece)
- Bivalves of Greece (1996), exotic species in the Mediterranean (2003).
- Zenziper, Zaida (19**-****; Israel).
- H. K. Mienis, 2006. Chapters in the history of the National Collections of Natural History of Tel Aviv University. Alexander Barash (1900-1995) and his malacological activities. *Tel Aviv University, The National Collections of Natural History, Annual Report 2004/2005*: 34-42.
- Zenzlaff, Helmut (19**-****; Germany)
- Paleontology of Sudan.
- Zenon, Michele (1954-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 493; 1987: 149.
- Zerne, Winifred H. (1921-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 493; 1987: 149.

- Zetek, James (1886-1959; U.S.A./Panama)
 J. Q. Burch, 1957. The Zetek collection. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 167: 19.
 H. B. Baker & S. H. Jadis, 1960. James Zetek, 1886-1959. The Nautilus 73(4): 159-160 [bibliography].
 Olsson, 1961: 16.
 M. A. Evans & H. E. Evans, 1970. William Morton Wheeler, Biologist. Cambridge, Massachusetts: Harvard University Press, xiv + 363 pp. [Zetek: pp. 277-279, portrait].
 Abbott, 1973: 180.
 Smith, 1974: 9.
- Zeto, Michael A. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 149.
- Zetterstedt, Johan Emanuel (1828-1880; Sweden)
 Westerlund, 1897: 11, 22.
- Zettler, Michael L. (19**-****; Germany)
 • Sphaeriidae (2006), Planorbidae (2009).
- Zewen, Francis Xavier Nicolas [Father] (1938-****; Luxemburg/Marshall Islands)
 Abbott, 1973: 493; 1987: 149.
- Zeyher, Carl [Karl] Ludwig Philipp (1799-1858; Germany/South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 33, 53.
 Kilburn & Rippey, 1982: 17.
 Fouché, 1995: 65.
- Zeina, Olga Nikolaevna (1937-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 38.
- Zhadin, Vladimir Ivanovich (1896-1974; Russia)
 Y. Va. Pankratova et al., 1979. In memory of Vladimir Ivanovich Zhadin. Archiv für Hydrobiologie 85(2): 257-263 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- Zhang, Deng Yan (19**-****; China/Antigua)
 • *Antiguan shallow-water seashells* (2011).
- Zhang[,] Fu-sui (19**-****; China)
 • Marine mollusks (1963-1980).
- Zhang[,] Guoqing (19**-****; China)
 • Bradybaenidae (2002).
- Zhang[,] Lu (19**-****; China)
 • Land snail anatomy (1993).
- Zhang[,] Suping (19**-****; China)
 • Bivalves, Chinese mollusks (2008), cowries (2011).
- Zhang[,] Xi (1897-1967; China)
 Z. Qi, 1983. [Contributions of Professor Zhang Xi (Tchang Si) in the field of oceanology and zoology of China]. Transactions of the Chinese Society of Malacology 1: 1-11 [bibliography; in Chinese].
- Zhao[,] Ruyi (19**-****; China)
 • Marine mollusks of Dalian Province (1982).
- Zhegallo, Elena Alexandrovna (1946-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 38.
- Zhidkova, Lidiya Semenovna (19**-****; Russia)
 • Miocene of Sakhalin Island (1968).
- Zhidovinov, Sergey Nikolaevich (1954-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 38.
- Zhiltsov, S. S. (19**-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 38.
- Zhirmunsky, Aleksei Viktorovich (1921-2000; Russia)
 A. I. Kafanov, 2003. Obituary. Alexei V. Zhirmunski. Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society 7: 160-161 [portrait; in Russian].
- Zhou[,] Xiao-Nong (19**-****; China)
 • *Oncomelania* (2005).
- Zhuang[,] Qiqian (****-****; China)
 • *Tridacna* (1978).
- Zhukovskaya, Elena Alexandrovna (1958-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 38.
- Zhuravleva, Faina Alexandrovna (1925-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 38.
- Ziegelmeier, Erich (1910-1985; Germany)
 • Books on marine mollusks of Germany (1960s-1980s).
- Ziegler, Bernhard (19**-****; Germany)
 • Ammonites (1960s).
- Ziegler, Franz Andreas (1761-1842; Austria)

- F. J. Schmidt, 1846. Biographische Notiz. Zeitschrift für Malakozoologie 3(7): 112.
- Zilch, 1967: 43.
- Kiss, 1986: 23.
- Ziegler, Václav (19**-****; Czech Republic)
- Miocene of Romania (2004).
- Zielinski, Suzanne (19**-****; Germany)
- Cephalopods (1990s).
- Ziervogel, Aegidius (1697-1743; Sweden)
- Löwegren, 1952: 370.
- Dance, 1986: 186.
- Zieten, Carl Hartwig von (1785-1846; Germany)
- W. Quenstedt, 1963. Carl Hartwig von Zieten: Die Versteinerungen Württembergs, Les pétrifications de Wurtemberg. 1830-1833. Fossilium Catalogus I: Animalia, Pars 102, Clavis bibliographica: 24-26.
- Zijp, J. C. M. van (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Zilch, Adolf Michael (1911-2006; Germany)
- W. Hohorst, 1961. Dr. Adolf Zilch mit der Silbernen Senckenberg-Medaille ausgezeichnet. Natur und Volk 91(7): 267-268 [portrait].
- Zilch, 1967: 43.
- A. Zilch [annotated by A. C. van Bruggen], 1972. Record of publications on African non-marine Mollusca by A. Zilch. Achatina 3: 41-42.
- Anonymous, 1981. Ehrungen für Adolf Zilch. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 3(36): 539.
- The editor, 1981. Adolf Zilch gewidmet. Natur und Museum 111(3): 57 [portrait].
- R. Janssen, 1981. Adolf Zilch zum 70. Geburtstag. Natur und Museum 111(3): 58-59.
- Janssen, 1992: 78, 85-86 [portrait, partial bibliography].
- W. Ziegler & R. Janssen, 1993. Adolf Zilch zum achtzigsten Geburtstag gewidmet. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 122: ii.
- J. H. Jungbluth, 2002. Dr. Adolf Zilch – Zum 90. Geburtstag am Sonntag, dem 04. März. 2001 in Wächtersbach. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft, 67: 67-68 [portrait]
- A. C. van Bruggen, 2006. In memoriam Dr. Adolf Zilch, 1911-2006. Spirula, Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 350: 57-59 [portrait].
- G. M. Davis, 2006. In memoriam: Adolf M. Zilch, 1911-2006. Malacologia 49(1): 233 [portrait].
- R. Janssen, 2006. Ansprache zum Gedenken an Adolf Zilch. Gehalten bei der Urnenbeisetzung am 3. February 2006 in Wächtersbach. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologische Gesellschaft 75: 3-4.
- R. Janssen, 2006. Zum Gedenken an Adolf Zilch (1911-2006). Natur und Museum 136(5-6): 136-138 [portrait].
- H. Janus et al., 2006. Die Deutsche Malakozoologische Gesellschaft trauert um ihren Ehrenvorsitzenden Dr. Adolf Zilch. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologische Gesellschaft 75: 1.
- R. Janssen, 2006. Dr. Adolph Zilch (1912-2006). Unitas Malacologica Newsletter 23: 18.
- R. Janssen, 2006. Dr Adolf Zilch. The Malacologist; The Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London 46: 6.
- R. Janssen, 2006. Adolf Zilch, * 4. März 1911, † 1. Januar 2006. Archiv für Molluskenkunde, 135(1): 1-21 [bibliography, list of taxa, portraits].
- H. Schütt et al., 2006. In memoriam Adolf Zilch. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 76: 39-43 [portrait].
- Collation of Gastropoda in *Handbuch der Paläozoologie* (1938-1960) given in Annex 1 to this list.
- Zimmerman, Roger Joseph (1941-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 493-494; 1987: 149.
- Zimmerman, Sally [Nunnally] (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 386; 1987: 149.
- Zimmermann, Friedrich (****-1961; Germany)
- S. H. Jaeckel, 1962. Nachruf für Professor Dr. Phil. Friedrich Zimmermann. Mitteilungen der Berliner Malakologen 17: 1.

- Zimmermann, Stephan (1896-1980; Austria)
Aescht, 2003: 72.
- Zinn, Donald Joseph (19**-****; U.S.A.)
 - Interstitial opisthobranchs (1969), *The beach strollers handbook, from Maine to Cape Hatteras* (1975), *The handbook for beach strollers from Maine to Cape Hatteras* (1985), *Marine mollusks of Cape Cod* (1984).
- Zinndorf, Jakob (1878-1951; Germany)
 A. Zilch, 1951. Jakob Zinndorf (1878-1951). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 80(1-3): 87-88 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
 Zilch, 1967: 43.
- Zinner, Hermann (1937/38-1977; Austria/Israel)
 H. K. Mienis, 1977. In memoriam Dr. Hermann Zinner. *Levantina* 11: 115.
 Mienis, 2012: 7.
- Zinovjev, M. S. (19**-****; Russia)
 - Jurassic bivalves (1976).
- Zinsmeister, William J. (1943-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 607; 1987: 149-150.
- Zirpolo, Giuseppe (1887-1943; Italy)
 - *Phyllirhoe* (1923).
 G. B. Alfano, 1951 [“1950”]. *Commemorazione del Prof. Giuseppe Zirpolo*. *Bollettino della Società dei Naturalisti Napoli* 59: 39-64 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Zischka, Rudolf (1895-1980; Czechoslovakia/Bolivia)
 G. Scherer, 1992. Abteilung für Entomologie. Die Sektion Coleoptera der Zoologischen Staatssammlung München. *Spixiana, Supplement* 17: 61-71 [Zischka: p. 68].
- Zittel, Carl [Karl] Alfred [Ritter] von (1839-1904; Germany)
 F. L. Kitchin, 1904. Professor Karl Alfred von Zittel. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 5) 1(2): 90-96, pl. 4 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 J. F. Pompeckj, 1904. Karl Alfred von Zittel, 25 September 1839 – 5 Januar 1904. *Palaeontographica* 50(6): [1-28], frontispiece [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
 M.-G. Dollfus, 1906. Nécrologie. Karl Alfred von Zittel. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 53(4): 478-481.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 475.
 Cleevely, 1983: 322.
 Reif, 1986: 93-94.
 A. G. Beu et al., 2012. Revision of New Zealand Cenozoic fossil Mollusca described by Zittel (1865) based on Hochstetter’s collections from the *Novara* Expedition. *Memoirs of the Association of Australasian Palaeontologists* 43: 1-69 [portrait].
- Zizinia, Menandro [Count] (fl. pre-1866; Spain)
 - Red Sea collection.
- Zöbelein, Hans Karl (1910-1996; Germany)
 D. Herm, 1996. In memoriam Hans K. Zöbelein (1910-1996). *Mitteilungen der Bayerischen Staatssammlung für Paläontologie und Historische Geologie* 36: 11-14 [bibliography, portrait].
- Zoder, B. (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Zoeller, E. Nelson (1906-1977; U.S.A.)
 [notice of death]. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1978: 86 [1979].
- Zolotarev, Valentin Nikolaevich (19**-****; Ukraine)
 Egorov, 2004: 38.
- Zonova, Tatiana Dmitrievna (1929-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 38.
- Zorn, Irene (19**-****; Austria)
 - Paleontologist (from 2003).
- Zorn, M.-A. (19**-****; Germany)
 - Biology of *Valvata* (1991).
- Zosimovich, Vladimir Yurievich (19**-****; Ukraine)
 Egorov, 2004: 38-39.
- Zotin, Alexey Alexandrovich (1955-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 39.
- Zschokke, Friedrich (1860-1936; Switzerland)
 Turner, 1998: 16.
- Zsilavec, Guido (19**-****; South Africa)
 - Nudibranchs (2007).

- Zuber, Mabel C. (1919-2006; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 494; 1987: 150.
- Zucchi Stolfa, M. L. (19**-****; Italy)
● Wetlands fauna from 1970s.
- Zueva, O. R. (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 39.
- Zullini, A. (19**-****; Italy)
● Non-marine fauna of Tavolara (1960s).
- Zullo, Victor August (1936-1993; U.S.A.)
● Pleistocene mollusks; mostly noted for work on barnacles.
- Zumchenko, N. E. (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 39.
- Zürcher, Frederik Willem (1835-1895; Netherlands)
H. F. Wijnman, 1930. Zürcher (Frederik Willem). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 8: 1314-1315.
Engel, 1986: 312.
- Zuschin, Martin (19**-****; Austria)
● Red sea bivalves (2003).
- Zuylen van Nijvelt (Nyevelt), Jacob? van (1699?-1753?; Netherlands)
Tomlin, 1942: 96-97 [collection sold in 1773].
Engel, 1986: 313.
Trew, 1990: 79.
- Zwarts, Leo (1946-****; Netherlands)
Voous, 1995: 565-566.
Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Zwiesele, Heinrich (1867-1925; Germany)
D. Geyer, 1926. Heinrich Zwiesele. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 58(1): 9-10.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 491.
- Zykin, Vladimir Sergeevich (1948-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 39.
- Zylman, Linda Rae (1952-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 150.
- Zyuganov, Valery V. (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 39.

Appendix A: Publications on Expeditions

E. C. Abendanon (Central Celebes, 1910-1911)

Benthem Jutting, 1950: 142.

Adventure (1772-1775; J. Cook, T. Furneaux)

Melvill, 1890: 196.

Dance, 1986: 69, 79.

Adventure (1825-1830; P. P. King)

Olazarri, 1975: 20-21.

Klappenbach, 1998: 48.

See: King, P. P.

Albatross (1883-1911)

C. H. Townsend, 1901. Dredging and other records of the United States Fish Commission steamer *Albatross*, with bibliography relative to the work of the vessel [1883-1900]. U. S. Commission of Fish and Fisheries, Report of the U. S. Commission on Fish and Fisheries for the year ending June 30, 1900, Appendix(472): 387-562, 7 pls., 3 charts [dredging stations 2001-3786].

Anonymous, 1904. Records of the dredging and other collecting stations of the U. S. Fish Commission steamer *Albatross* in 1901-1902. U. S. Commission of Fish and Fisheries, Report of the Commission for the Year Ending June 30, 1902: 397-432 [dredging stations 3787-4190].

F. Swift, compiled by H. C. Fassett, 1905. Records of the dredging and other collecting and hydrographic stations of the Fisheries steamer *Albatross* in 1903. U. S. Commission of Fish and Fisheries, Report of the U. S. Commission on Fish and Fisheries for the year ending June 30, 1903(29): 123-138 [dredging stations 4191-4302].

Anonymous, 1906. Dredging and hydrographic records of the U. S. Fisheries steamer *Albatross* for 1904-1905. Bureau of Fisheries, Report of the Commissioner of Fisheries for the Fiscal Year 1905(604): 1-80 [dredging stations 4303-4756].

Anonymous, 1907. Dredging and hydrographic records of the U. S. Fisheries steamer *Albatross* for 1906. Bureau of Fisheries, Report of the Commissioner of Fisheries for the Fiscal Year 1906 and Special Papers (621): 1-50 [dredging stations 4757-5095].

Anonymous, 1910. Dredging and hydrographic records of the U. S. Fisheries steamer *Albatross* during the Philippine Expedition, 1907-1910. Bureau of Fisheries, Report of the Commissioner of Fisheries for the Fiscal Year 1910 and Special Papers (741): 1-97 [dredging stations 5096-5672].

Coe, 1918: 373.

Anonymous, 1921. Dredging and hydrographic records of the U. S. Fisheries steamer "*Albatross*" 1911-1921. Bureau of Fisheries, Report of the Commissioner of Fisheries for Fiscal Year 1920(897): 1-190 [dredging stations 5673-5849].

C. H. Townsend, 1924. The passing of the "*Albatross*." *Natural History* 24(5): 619-620.

J. W. Hedgpeth, 1945. The United States Fish Commission Steamer *Albatross*. With Appendix A, Chronology of the U.S. Fisheries Steamer *Albatross* by W. L. Schmitt. *The American Neptune* 5(1): 5-26, pls. 1-2.

Olsson, 1961: 15.

Knudsen, 1970: 12.

Olazarri, 1975: 30.

Christiaens, 1977a: 1.

Dance, 1986: 152.

R. I. Johnson, 1989. Molluscan taxa of Addison Emery Verrill and Katharine Jeannette Bush, including those introduced by Sanderson Smith and Alpheus Hyatt Verrill. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 5(67): 1-143, incl. 19 pls. [*Albatross*: 81-83].

A. R. Kabat, 1996. Molluscan types of the *Albatross* expeditions to the eastern Pacific described by W. H. Dall (1908). *Harvard University, Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology* 155(1): 1-31.

Rehder, 1997: [in passim].

Klappenbach, 1998: 52.

Anonymous, 1999. The U.S. Fish Commission Steamer *Albatross*: a history. Papers from a symposium. *Marine Fisheries Review (National Oceanographic and Atmospheric Administration)* 61(4): i-vii.

- D. C. Allard, 1999. The origins and early history of the Steamer *Albatross*, 1880-1887. *Marine Fisheries Review* (National Oceanographic and Atmospheric Administration) 61(4): 1-21.
- J. R. Moring, 1999. Cruises of the *Albatross* off San Diego and other parts of Southern California, 1889-1916. *Marine Fisheries Review* (National Oceanographic and Atmospheric Administration) 61(4): 22-30.
- E. G. Musselman, 1999. Science as a landed activity: scientifics and seamen aboard the U.S. Exploring Expedition. Pp. 77-101, in: E. C. Carter, II, ed., *Surveying the record: North American scientific exploration to 1930*. American Philosophical Society, *Memoir* 231: xv + 344 pp.
- Damkaer, 2001.
- L. T. Spencer, 2002. Four men and an Albatross: the growth of American oceanography, 1882-1921. Pp. 287-297, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., *Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond*. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp.
- Station list available on-line at:
<http://invertebrates.si.edu/albatross/index.cfm>
- Albury* (1904; Harvard-Bahama Expedition)
W. J. Clench, 1944. Harvard-Bahama Expedition, 1904. *Johnsonia* 1(14): 7.
- Alert* (1875-1876; S. G. Nares; & 1881-1882; R. W. Copping)
Smith, 1906: 714, 715.
Hedley, 1910: 337-338.
Olazarri, 1975: 29.
Christiaens, 1977a: 2.
Trew, 1990: 65; 1993: 76.
Duchamps, 1999: 19.
- Alexander*; see *Isabella*
- Algérie, Exploration of
See: Deshayes, G. P.
- Alijos Expeditions (1990, 1993)
R. W. Schmeider, ed., 1996. *Rocas Alijos. Scientific results from the Cordell expeditions*. Dordrecht, etc.: Kluwer, xxx + 481 pp.
- Allan Hancock Pacific Expeditions [*Velero I – Velero IV*] (1931-1962)
D. W. Meredith, 1939. *Voyages of the Velero III. A pictorial history with historical background of scientific expeditions through tropical seas to equatorial lands aboard M/V Velero III*. Los Angeles, California: Bookhaven Press, 286 + [8] pp.
C. McL. Fraser, 1943. *General account of the scientific work of the Valero III in the eastern Pacific, 1931-1941* [contains lists of collecting stations]. *Allan Hancock Pacific Expeditions* 1: 1-445.
A. A. Aleem, 2002. The Allan Hancock Pacific Expeditions (1931-1962) and their contributions to marine biology. Pp. 316-319, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., *Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond*. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp.
- Allan Hancock Atlantic Expeditions (1939; *Velero IV*)
J. S. Garth, 1945. Geographical account and station records of *Velero III* in Atlantic waters in 1939. *Allan Hancock Atlantic Expedition* 1: 1-106, pls. 1-28 [stations A1-39 to A59-39].
- Alva; Ara*
Christiaens, 1977a: 2 [Boone, 1938; part of the Vanderbilt Marine Museum expeditions]
- Amelia* (1896-1907)
American Squadron to the China Seas and Japan (1852-1854; M. C. Perry)
See: Jay, J. C.
- Amerique du Sud, Exploration of
See: Hupé, L. H.
- Amérique Équinoxiale
See: Bonpland, A. J. A.; Humboldt, F. H. A. v.; Valenciennes, A.
- Amérique Méridionale
O. Baulny, 1971. La publication du Voyage dans l'Amérique Méridionale d'Alcide d'Orbigny. *Annales de la Société des Sciences Naturelles de la Charente-Maritime* (La Rochelle) 5(3): 100-108 [dates of publication].
- Antarctic Expeditions of Sir J. C. Ross
Smith, 1906: 706.

- Anton Dohrn* (1955-)
- Argo* (1876; R. Cholmondelay)
- W. J. Clench, 1943. Voyage of the “Argo”. *Johnsonia* 1(12): 12.
- Askoy* (1941; R. C. Murphy)
- Christiaens, 1977a: 2.
- L. G. Hertlein & A. M. Strong, 1955. Marine mollusks collected during the “Askoy” Expedition to Panama, Colombia, and Ecuador in 1941. *Bulletin of the American Museum of Natural History* 107(2): 159-318, pls. 1-3 [mollusk stations: p. 167].
- W. K. Emerson, 1975. The malacological collection of the American Museum of Natural History, New York, New York. *New York Shell Club Notes* 208: 2.
- L’Astrolabe* (1826-1829; J. S. C. Dumont d’Urville; J.-R. C. Quoy; J. P. Gaimard)
- W. B. Alexander, 1916 [“1915”]. History of zoology in Western Australia. Part II. – 1791-1829. *Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia* 1: 83-149 [*Astrolabe*: pp. 126-136].
- J. T. Zimmer, 1926. Catalogue of the Edward E. Ayer Ornithological Library. *Field Museum of Natural History Publication* 239, Zoological Series 16, x + 706 pp. [pp. 184-186, collation].
- E. Fischer-Piette, 1945. La collaboration de la Marine et du Muséum dans l’exploration scientifique des mers du globe. *Académie de Marine, Communications et Mémoires* (n.s.) 3(6): 1-15.
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 173-176, 179-181.
- Christiaens, 1977a: 2.
- Dance, 1986: 134.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 40.
- Trew, 1990: 65-66.
- See: Gaimard, J. P.; Quoy, J.-R. C.; Dumont d’Urville, J. S. C.
- Astrolabe & Zélée* (1837-1840, J. S. C. Dumont d’Urville)
- Hedley, 1910: 334.
- Christiaens, 1977a: 2.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 44.
- R. M. Emberson, 1992. Tentative dates of publication of the Zoology plates of Dumont d’Urville’s *Voyage au pôle sud*, with particular reference to the Coleoptera. *Archives of Natural History* 19(2): 251-260.
- P. F. Clark & A. Crosnier, 2000. The zoology of the *Voyage au Pôl Sud et dans l’océanie sur les corvettes l’Astrolabe et la Zélée exécuté par ordre du roi pendant les années 1837-1838 – 1839-1840 sous le commandement de M. Dumont-d’Urville* (1842-1854): titles, volumes, plates, text, contents, proposed dates and anecdotal history of the publication. *Archives of Natural History* 27(3): 407-435 [Atlas by Hombron & Jacquinot predates text by Rousseau].
- R. I. Johnson, 2006. Dates of the plates describing mollusks collected on the *Voyage au pôle sud et dans l’océanie sur les corvettes l’Astrolabe et la Zélée exécuté par ordre du roi pendant les années 1837-1838 – 1839-1840 sous le commandement de M. Dumont-d’Urville ...* by Hombron and Jacquinot. *Sporadic Papers on Mollusks* 1: 64-66.
- Description description des mollusques, coquilles et zoophytes* in: *Voyage au pôle sud et dans l’océanie sur les corvettes l’Astrolabe et la Zélée ...* (1854) [including Atlas by Hombron & Jacquinot] available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Collation of *Voyage au pôle sud* (1842-1854) given in Annex 1 to this list.
- See also: Hombron, J. B.; Jacquinot, H.; Rousseau, L.; Dumont d’Urville, J. S. C.
- Atlantide* (Danish Expedition to the Coasts of Tropical West Africa; 1945-1946)
- T. Wolff, 2008. The adventurous cruise to West Africa with the *Atlantide* 1945-46. Symposium: 60+ years in malacology, global imprints and foresight in taxonomy. Zoological Museum (SNM), University of Copenhagen, Denmark, 6th – 7th March 2008. An international symposium held in connection with the celebration of the 90-years birthday of Dr. Jørgen Knudsen. Book of abstracts: [19].
- Atlantis* (1938-1939)
- D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the “Blake” to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and

- Caribbean marine mollusks. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1977: 63-68.
- Atlantis II* (1971)
Olazarri, 1975: 84.
See: Magaldi, N.
- Bahama Expedition
C. C. Nutting, 1895. Narrative and preliminary report of Bahama Expedition. State University of Iowa Natural History Bulletin 3(1-2): vii + 252 pp. [station list].
- Barbados-Antigua Expedition
C. C. Nutting, 1920. Barbados-Antigua Expedition; narrative and preliminary report of a zoological expedition from the University of Iowa to the Lesser Antilles under the auspices of the Graduate College. University of Iowa Studies in Natural History 8(3): 274 pp.
- Bathurst* (P. P. King), voyage of the *Beacon* (1841-1842; E. Forbes)
Christiaens, 1977a: 2.
Dance, 1986: 151.
Duchamps, 1999: 19.
See: Forbes, E.
- Beagle* (1832-1835; Fitzroy)
W. B. Alexander, 1918. History of zoology in Western Australia. Part 3. 1829-1840. Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia 3: 37-69 [Beagle: pp. 58-61, 63-68].
Olazarri, 1975: 22-23.
Christiaens, 1977a: 2.
Dance, 1986: 135.
Klappenbach, 1998: 48.
See: Darwin, C.; King, P. P.
- Belgica* (Expédition Antarctique Belge; 1897-1899, 1907)
● No malacologists on board, but mollusks described by Plate, Pelseneer, and Joubin.
Knudsen, 1970: 12.
Duchamps, 1999: 19.
C. De Broyer & T. Kuyken, 2001. Bibliography of the *Belgica* Antarctic expedition 1897-1899. Pages 329-360, in (H. Declerck & C. De Broyer, eds.), *The Belgica Expedition centennial: perspectives on Antarctic science and history*. Proceedings of the *Belgica* Centennial Symposium, 14-16 May 1998, Brussels. Brussels: VUB Brussels University Press, 367 pp.
- Belverere Expedition to the Gulf of California (1962)
G. E. Lindsay, 1962. The Belvedere Expedition to the Gulf of California. Transactions of the San Diego Society of Natural History 13(1): 1-44.
- Bibb* (1868)
B. Peirce & C. B. Patterson, 1880. List of dredging stations occupied by the United States Coast Survey Steamers "Corwin," "Bibb," "Hassler," and "Blake," from 1869 to 1879. Harvard University, Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology 61(1): 1-15.
S. Smith, 1888. List of dredging stations occupied by the U. S. Coast Survey Steamers *Corwin*, *Bibb*, *Hassler*, and *Blake*, from 1867 to 1880. Pp. 85-100, in: Lists of dredging stations in North American waters from 1867-1887. [Extracted from: Annual Report of the Commissioner of Fish and Fisheries for 1886: 957-972]. U. S. Government Printing Office, Washington, D.C., 145 pp., charts.
Dance, 1986: 151.
- Biologia Centrali-Americana*
This work available on-line at: <http://www.sil.si.edu/digitalcollections/bca/>
Collation of this work given in Annex 1 to this list.
- Blake* (1877-1878, 1879-1880)
B. Peirce & C. B. Patterson, 1880. List of dredging stations occupied by the United States Coast Survey Steamers "Corwin," "Bibb," "Hassler," and "Blake," from 1869 to 1879. Harvard University, Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology 61(1): 1-15.
S. Smith, 1889 ["1888"].. List of dredging stations occupied by the U. S. Coast Survey Steamers *Corwin*, *Bibb*, *Hassler*, and *Blake*, from 1867 to 1880. Pp. 85-100, in: Lists of dredging stations in North American waters from 1867-1887. [Extracted from: Annual Report of the Commissioner of Fish and

- Fisheries for 1886: 957-972]. U. S. Government Printing Office, Washington, D.C., 145 pp., charts.
- Coe, 1918: 373.
- Knudsen, 1970: 11.
- Christiaens, 1977a: 3.
- D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the "Blake" to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1977: 63-68.
- Dance, 1986: 152.
- R. I. Johnson, 1989. Molluscan taxa of Addison Emery Verrill and Katharine Jeannette Bush, including those introduced by Sanderson Smith and Alpheus Hyatt Verrill. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 5(67): 1-143, incl. 19 pls. [*Blake*: p. 78].
- Trew, 1990: 66.
- Duchamps, 1999: 19.
- Station list available on-line at:
<http://invertebrates.si.edu/albatross/index.cfm>
- Blossom* (1825-1828; F. W. Beechey; E. Belcher)
Melvill, 1890: 204.
- J. Rosewater, 1968. Itinerary of the voyage of the *Blossom*, 1825-1828. The Veliger 10(4): 350-352.
- A. Lincoln, 1969. The Beechey Expedition visits San Francisco. Pacific Discovery 22(1): 1-8, illustrated [cover portrait].
- A. Lincoln, 1969. The natural history of the Beechey Expedition. Pacific Discovery 22(4): 1-8, illustrated [portrait].
- Christiaens, 1977a: 3.
- Trew, 1990: 67.
- See: Beechey, F. W.; Gray, J. E.; Richardson, J.; Sowerby, G. B., I
- La Bonite* (1836-1838, A.-N. Vaillant)
Smith, 1906: 707.
- J. T. Zimmer, 1926. Catalogue of the Edward E. Ayer Ornithological Library. Field Museum of Natural History Publication 240, Zoological Series 16, x + 706 pp. [pp. 648-650, collation].
- Olsson, 1961: 13.
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 177-178.
- Papavero, 1971: 126-127.
- Olazarri, 1975: 24, 26.
- Christiaens, 1977a: 3.
- Dance, 1986: 134.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 43.
- See: Eydoux, J. F. T.; Gaudichau, C.; Souleyet, L. F. A.
- Boudeuse & Étoile* (1766-1769; L.A. Bougainville)
Bauchot et al., 1990: 32-33.
- La Boussole*
See: La Pérouse, J. F. de G. de
- Branner-Agassiz Expedition to Brazil
E. V. Coan, 1966. Concerning the Stanford University set of Mollusca from the Branner-Agassiz Expedition to Brazil. The Veliger 8(4): 313-314.
- British Antarctic Expedition (*Terra Nova*, 1910; R. F. Scott)
Olazarri, 1975: 57-58.
- Trew, 1993: 77, 84.
- Burry Marine Museum Expedition (1944)
R. W. Foster, 1945. The Museum of Comparative Zoology – Bury Marine Museum Expedition of 1944. American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report 1944-1945: 5.
- California Academy of Sciences Galapagos Expedition (1905-1906); see: Galapagos Expedition
- California Academy of Sciences Gulf of California Expedition (1921); see: Gulf of California.
- California Academy of Sciences Expedition to the Revillagigedo Islands (1925); see: Revillagigedo Islands
- California Academy of Sciences Gulf [of California] Islands Expedition (1966); see: Gulf [Islands] Expedition
- California Academy of Sciences Sea of Cortez Expedition (1964); see: Sea of Cortez Expedition
- Calypso* [1951-52 in the Red Sea; 1961-62, South America]
Olazarri, 1975: 82.
- Christiaens, 1977a: 3.
- Cambridge Expedition to the Suez Canal

- Trew, 1990: 69.
- Campagnes Scientifiques du Prince de Monaco; see *Hirondelle* and *Princesse Alice*
- Canadian Arctic Expedition (1913-1918)
- Caroline* (1933)
- D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the “Blake” to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1977: 63-68.
- Rehder, 1997: 114.
- Challenger* (1872-1876; C. W. Thompson)
- Smith, 1906: 716-717, 727.
- Hedley, 1910: 336-337.
- W. J. Clench, 1943. The voyage of the H.M.S. “Challenger”. *Johnsonia* 1(8): 7-8.
- J. W. Hedgpeth, 1946. The voyage of the *Challenger*. *The Scientific Monthly* 62(9): 194-202.
- Knudsen, 1970: 11.
- E. Linklater, 1972. *The voyage of the Challenger*. Garden City, New York: Doubleday, 288 pp.
- A. A. Manten, 1972. C. Wyville Thomson, J. Murray, and the “Challenger” Expedition. *Earth Science Reviews* 8(2): 255-266.
- Olazarri, 1975: 28.
- Christiaens, 1977a: 3 [erroneously combines the original *H.M.S. Challenger* with *M.V. Challenger* from Australia].
- P. F. Lingwood, 1978. Specimens collected by H.M.S. “Challenger.” *Porcupine Newsletter* 1(6): 99 [disposition of duplicate series].
- Dance, 1986: 152.
- Moore, 1989: 188-189.
- Trew, 1990: 69; 1993: 77.
- Klappenbach, 1998: 52.
- Duchamps, 1999: 20.
- R. Corfield, 2003. *The silent landscape: the scientific voyage of the Challenger*. Washington, D.C.: Joseph Henry Press, xiv + 285 pp.
- See also: Smith, E. A.
- Challenger* volumes available on-line at: <http://www.hmsc.19thcenturyscience.org/>
- Challenger* (1950s-1960s; Australia)
- Christiaens, 1977a: 3 [erroneously combines the original *H.M.S. Challenger* with *M.V. Challenger* from Australia].
- Charcot*
- Christiaens, 1977b: 1 [1950; Antarctica].
- Chatham*; see *Discovery*
- Chazalie* (1895, 1895-1896, 1900; R. de Dalmas & J. Versluys, Jr.)
- W. J. Clench, 1943. Voyage of the “Chazalie”. *Johnsonia* 1(12): 12.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 1.
- D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the “Blake” to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1977: 63-68.
- Duchamps, 1999: 20.
- Chevert* (1875)
- Hedley, 1910: 337.
- Chevrette* (1827-1828; Fabré)
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 40-41.
- See: Reynaud, ____.
- Comisión Científica del Viaje al Pacífico (1862-1866; Patricio Paz y Membiela)
- R. R. Miller, 1968. For science and national glory: the Spanish Scientific Expedition to America, 1862-1866. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, xiv + 194 pp., 48 pls.
- Olazarri, 1975: 27-28.
- M. A. Puig-Samper, 1988. *Crónica de una expedición romántica al nuevo mundo: La Comisión Científica del Pacífico (1862-1866)*. Madrid: Consejo Superior de Investigaciones Científicas, Centro de Estudios Históricos, Departamento de Historia de la Ciencia, xviii + 459 pp [portrait].
- R. Araujo, O. Soriano & Ma. Angeles Ramos, 1992. The mollusc collection of the Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales (Madrid, Spain). *Proceedings of the Tenth International Malacological Congress, Tübingen 1989*, 1: 625-628.

- M. de los Ángeles & C. Arinero, 1994. *Diario de Don Francisco de Paula Martínez y Sáez: miembro de la Comisión Científica del Pacífico, 1862-1865*. Madrid: Consejo Superior de Investigaciones Científicas, 334 pp.
- Klappenbach, 1998: 50-51.
- See: Martínez y Sáez, F. de P.
- Commandant Charcot (1906-1914)*
- Duchamps, 1999: 20.
- Cook voyages*
- S. P. Dance, 1971. The Cook voyages and conchology. *Journal of Conchology* 26(6): 354-379.
- S. P. Dance, 1972. The Cook voyages and conchology: a supplementary note. *Journal of Conchology* 27(5-6): 357-358.
- R. P. Gage, II., 1990. Notes on the Cook Voyage collection in the Berne Historical Museum. *American Conchologist* 18(1): 16-17.
- La Coquille (1822-1825; L.-I. Duperrey; J. S. C. Dumont d'Urville; R. P. Lesson)*
- J. T. Zimmer, 1926. Catalogue of the Edward E. Ayer Ornithological Library. Field Museum of Natural History Publication 239, Zoological Series 16, x + 706 pp. [pp. 186-188, collation].
- Olsson, 1961: 12.
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 172-173.
- Papavero, 1971: 128-130.
- A. Sharp, ed., 1971. *Duperrey's visit to New Zealand in 1824*. Wellington: Alex Turnbull Library, 125 pp., 6 pls.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 1.
- Dance, 1986: 98.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 38-39.
- A. Morgat, 2005. *Le tour du monde de la Coquille, 1822-1825*. Paris: Gerfaut, 143 pp. [not seen].
- M. Cretella, 2010. The complete collation and dating of the section *Zoologie* of the *Coquille* voyage. *Bollettino Malacologico* 46: 83-103.
- See also: Lesson, R. P.
- Corwin (1867)*
- B. Peirce & C. B. Patterson, 1880. List of dredging stations occupied by the United States Coast Survey Steamers "Corwin," "Bibb," "Hassler," and "Blake," from 1869 to 1879. *Harvard University, Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology* 61(1): 1-15.
- S. Smith, 1888. List of dredging stations occupied by the U. S. Coast Survey Steamers *Corwin*, *Bibb*, *Hassler*, and *Blake*, from 1867 to 1880. Pp. 85-100, in: Lists of dredging stations in North American waters from 1867-1887. [Extracted from: Annual Report of the Commissioner of Fish and Fisheries for 1886: 957-972]. U. S. Government Printing Office, Washington, D.C., 145 pp., charts.
- Dance, 1986: 151.
- Crocker Land Expedition to Northwest Greenland and Grinnell Land (1914)
- Curaçoa*
- Smith, 1906: 710-711.
- Trew, 1990: 71.
- Cybèle (1829; Commission scientifique de Morée)*
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 41.
- Cygnét*
- W. B. Alexander, 1914. The history of zoology in Western Australia. Part I. – Discoveries in the 17th Century. *Journal of the Natural History & Science Society of Western Australia* 5: 49-64.
- Dana (1920-1922)*
- Hylleberg, 2009: 31.
- Dana (1928-1930; Schmidt)*
- A. F. Bruun, 1961. Danish naturalists in Thailand 1900-1960. *The Natural History Bulletin of the Siam Society* 20(1): 71-80, 3 pls. [Dana Expedition: pp. 74-75].
- Duchamps, 1999: 20.
- K. R. Jensen & J. Knudsen, 2001. 100 years anniversary for the first Danish marine biological expedition to Thailand. *Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication* 25(2): 517-525.
- T. Wolff, 2002. The Danish *Dana* Expedition, 1928-30: purpose and accomplishments, mainly in the Indo-Pacific. Pp. 196-203, in: K. R. Benson & P.

- F. Rehbock, eds., *Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond*. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp.
- Danaïde* (1839; Liautaud)
Dance, 1986: 134.
See: Liautaud, _____
- Danish Deep-Sea Expedition Round the World; see *Galathea*
- Danish Expedition to Siam (1899-1900; T. Mortensen)
K. R. Jensen & J. Knudsen, 2001. 100 years anniversary for the first Danish marine biological expedition to Thailand. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(2): 517-525.
- Danmark* (1902-1908)
Hylleberg, 2009: 31.
- Deutsch Südpolar Expedition; see *Gauss*
- Deutsche Tiefsee Expedition; see *Valdivia*
- Discoverer* (1827-1828; H. Cuming)
Christiaens, 1977b: 1.
Dance, 1986: 111-120.
See Cuming, H.
- Discovery & Chatham* (1791-1795; G. Vancouver)
W. B. Alexander, 1916 ["1915"]. History of zoology in Western Australia. Part II. – 1791-1829. Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia 1: 83-149 [*Discovery*: pp. 83-85].
Dance, 1986: 70.
- Discovery* (1875-1876; G. S. Nares), Arctic voyage
Smith, 1906: 714, 715.
Trew, 1993: 76.
- Doghas Expedition (1995)
P. L. Van Pel & D. T. Bosch, 1996. The Doghas Expedition. Hawaiian Shell News 44(433): 1, 4.
- Dolphin* (1851-1853)
- Durance & Rhône* (1819-1820, P. H. Philibert)
Bauchot et al., 1990: 36, 38.
- Emily E. Johnson* (1893)
D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the "Blake" to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1977: 63-68.
- Endeavour* (1768-1771; J. Cook; J. Banks; D. Solander)
Melvill, 1890: 196.
Hedley, 1910: 334.
R. A. Rauschenberg, 1968. Daniel Carl Solander, naturalist on the "Endeavour." Transactions of the American Philosophical Society (n.s.) 58(8): 1-66.
Olazarri, 1975: 11.
A. Wheeler, 1986. Catalogue of the natural history drawings commissioned by Joseph Banks on the *Endeavour* voyage 1768-1771, held in the British Museum (Natural History). Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Historical Series 13: 1-171.
See: Banks, J.; Solander, D. C.
See also: <http://www.sl.nsw.gov.au/banks/>
- Eolis* (1910-1915; J. B. Henderson, Jr.)
J. B. Henderson, Jr., 1911. Extracts from the log of the *Eolis*. The Nautilus 25(6): 71-72; 25(7): 81-83.
R. T. Abbott, 1950. Voyages of the "Eolis". Johnsonia 2(28): 219-220.
D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the "Blake" to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union 1977: 63-68.
Rehder, 1997: 93.
R. Bieler & P. M. Mikkelsen, 2003. The cruises of the *Eolis*: John B. Henderson's mollusc collections off the Florida Keys, 1910-1916. American Malacological Bulletin 17(1-2): 125-140.
R. Bieler & P. M. Mikkelsen, 2003[?]. Supplement to: The cruises of the *Eolis* – John B. Henderson's mollusc collections off the Florida Keys, 1910-1916. Chicago, Illinois: Field Museum of Natural History, 22 pp.
- Erebus & Terror* (1839-1843; J. C. Ross)
Melvill, 1890: 207.

- J. T. Zimmer, 1926. Catalogue of the Edward E. Ayer Ornithological Library. Field Museum of Natural History Publication 240, Zoological Series 16, x + 706 pp. [pp. 521-522, collation].
- Christiaens, 1977b: 1.
- J. Davenport & G. E. Fogg, 1989. The invertebrate collections of the *Erebus* and *Terror* Antarctic expedition: a missed opportunity. *Polar Record* 25(155): 323-327.
- Trew, 1993: 78.
- See: Richardson, J.
- L'Espérance & La Thétis* (1824-1826; H. Y. P. P. de Bougainville)
- W. B. Alexander, 1916 ["1915"]. History of zoology in Western Australia. Part II. – 1791-1829. *Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia* 1: 83-149 [*Thétis & Esperance*: p. 126].
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 176.
- Dance, 1986: 157.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 39.
- See: Martens, K. E. von
- Espérance*; see *Recherche*
- Expedición Antártica Italiana (1882)
- Olazarri, 1975: 30.
- Fairchild Garden Expedition (1940; *Cheng Ho*; D. Fairchild)
- W. J. Clench, 1944. Shells collected by Fairchild Garden Expedition. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1943*: [16].
- Favorite* (1830-1832; C. P. T. Laplace; J. F. T. Eydoux)
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 177.
- Papavero, 1971: 147.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 2.
- Dance, 1986: 134.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 41.
- See: Eydoux, J. F. T.
- Favorite* (1841-1844; T. F. Page)
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 44-45.
- Fish Hawk* (1880-1882)
- Christiaens, 1977b: 2.
- R. I. Johnson, 1989. Molluscan taxa of Addison Emery Verrill and Katharine Jeannette Bush, including those introduced by Sanderson Smith and Alpheus Hyatt Verrill. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 5(67): 1-143, incl. 19 pls. [*Fish Hawk*: 78-81].
- Duchamps, 1999: 20.
- Fly* [1843-1845; New Guinea and Australia]
- Smith, 1906: 706.
- Hedley, 1910: 334.
- Flying Fish* (1880s; Maclear)
- Trew, 1993: 79.
- Fortune* (1773; Y. J. de Kerguelen-Trémarec)
- [Second] French Antarctic Expedition (1908-1910) [Francaise; Pourquoi Pas]
- Olazarri, 1975: 57.
- Funafuti Expeditions (1896-1904)
- R. MacLeod, 1988. Imperial reflections in the Southern Seas: the Funafuti Expeditions, 1896-1904. Pp. 159-191, in: R. MacLeod & P. F. Rehbock, eds., *Nature in its greatest extent: Western science in the Pacific*. Honolulu: University of Hawaii Press, xiv + 288 pp.
- Galapagos Islands Expedition (1905-1906; R. H. Beck; *Academy*)
- J. R. Slevin, 1931. Log of the schooner "Academy" on a voyage of scientific research to the Galapagos Islands, 1905-1906. *Occasional Papers of the California Academy of Sciences* 17: 162 pp., 16 pls., 1 map.
- M. J. James, 2010. Collecting evolution: the vindication of Charles Darwin by the 1905-1906 Galápagos Expedition of the California Academy of Sciences. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences* (4) 61(Suppl. II)(12): 197-210.
- Galathea* [I] (1845-1847)
- Spärck, 1953: vi-vii.
- Hylleberg, 2009: 37.
- Galathea* [II] (Danish Deep-Sea Expedition Round the World; 1950-1952)
- H. Mielche, 1953. Round the world with *Galathea*. London: Hodge, xxx pp.

- A. F. Bruun, 1961. Danish naturalists in Thailand 1900-1960. *The Natural History Bulletin of the Siam Society* 20(1): 71-80, 3 pls. [Galathea Expedition: pp. 75-76].
- Knudsen, 1970: 13.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 2.
- T. Wolff, 2000. The 50 years' anniversary of the Galathea Deep-Sea Expedition 1950-1952. *History of Oceanography Newsletter* 12: 5-10.
- K. R. Jensen & J. Knudsen, 2001. 100 years anniversary for the first Danish marine biological expedition to Thailand. *Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication* 25(2): 517-525.
- Hylleberg, 2009: 37.
- *Galathea Report* available on-line at: <http://www.zmuc.dk/InverWeb/Galathea/index.html>
- Gauss* (Deutsche Südpolar-Expedition; 1901-1903)
- Knudsen, 1970: 13.
- Dance, 1986: 152.
- C. Lüdecke, 1992. Die erste deutsche Südpolar-Expedition und die Flottenpolitik unter Kaiser Wilhelm II. *Historisch-Meereskundliches Jahrbuch, Deutsche Gesellschaft für Meeresforschung* 1: 55-75.
- Gazelle* (1875-1876; von Schleinitz)
- Hedley, 1910: 337.
- Olazarri, 1975: 29.
- See Martens, C. E. von
- Le Géographe & Le Naturaliste* (1800-1804, N. T. Baudin; Bory de St.-Vincent; C. A. Lesueur, F. Péron)
- W. B. Alexander, 1916 ["1915"]. History of zoology in Western Australia. Part II. – 1791-1829. *Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia* 1: 83-149 [*Geographe* and *Naturaliste*: pp. 88-115].
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 164-167.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 2.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 34-35.
- J. Goy, 1995. Les méduses de François Péron et de Charles-Alexandre Lesueur, un autre regard sur l'expédition Baudin. Paris: Ministère de l'enseignement supérieur et de la recherche comité des travaux historiques et scientifiques, Mémoires de la Section d'Histoire des Sciences et des Techniques 8: 398 pp.
- See also: Lesueur, C. A.; Péron, F.
- Gerda* (1961-1971)
- D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the "Blake" to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1977*: 63-68.
- Godthaab* (1928; 1932-33) [Greenland]
- Spärck, 1953: viii.
- Goëlette Mélima* (1899-1890)
- Duchamps, 1999: 20.
- Great Barrier Reef Expedition (1928-1929)
- B. Morton, 2003. The Great Barrier Reef Expedition and C. M. Yonge. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 41: 1, 23.
- B. Morton, 2011. The Great Barrier Reef Expedition's "Coral Corroboree," Brisbane, Queensland, Australia, 10 July 1928: an historical portent. *Archives of Natural History* 38(1): 88-95.
- Griffon*, the
- Dance, 1986: 133.
- Griper*; see *Hecla*
- Guadalupe Island (1922; B. W. Evermann; *Tecate*), Expedition to
- G D. Hanna, 1925. Expedition to Guadalupe Island, Mexico, in 1922. General report. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences* (ser. 4) 14(12): 217-275, pls. 15-19.
- Gulf of California (1921; J. R. Slevin; *Silver Gate*), Expedition to the
- J. R. Slevin, 1923. Expedition of the California Academy of Sciences to the Gulf of California in 1921. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences* (ser. 4) 12(6): 55-72, map.
- Gulf [of California] Islands Expedition (1966; J. E. Lindsay; *San Agustin II*)
- G. E. Lindsay, 1966. The Gulf Islands Expedition of 1966. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences* (ser. 4) 30(16): 309-355.

- Harriman Alaskan Expedition (1899)
 W. H. Goetzman & K. Sloan, 1982.
 Looking far north: the Harriman Expedition to Alaska, 1899. New York: Viking, xxvi + 244 pp.
- Harvard-Bahama Expedition (1904); see *Albury*
- Harvard-Grand Bahama Expedition (1936)
 W. J. Clench, 1944. Harvard-Grand Bahama Expedition, 1936. *Johnsonia* 1(14): 8.
- Hecla & Griper* (1818-1819-?1820; W. E. Parry)
 Christiaens, 1977b: 2.
- Hemrich and Ehrenberg Expedition to Egypt and Asia Minor (1820-25)
 E. Stresemann, 1954. Hemprich und Ehrenberg; Reisen zweier naturforschender Freunde im Orient geschildert in ihren Briefen aus den Jahren 1819-1826. *Abhandlungen der Deutschen Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Berlin, Klasse für Mathematik und allgemeine Naturwissenschaften* 1954(1): 1-178, frontispiece.
 J. C. Bradley, 1968. The Hemprich-Ehrenberg Expedition to Egypt and Asia Minor of 1820-25. *Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift* (n.f.) 15(1-3): 107-109.
- Herald* (1845-1851; H. Kellett)
 Smith, 1906: 706, 708.
 Trew, 1993: 80.
- Hero* (1972)
 Olazarri, 1975: 84.
- Herminie* (1831)
 Olazarri, 1975: 24.
- Hirondelle and Princesse Alice* (1886; 1887-1888, 1913)
 Knudsen, 1970: 12.
 Christiaens, 1977b: 2, 3.
 Trew, 1990: 81-82.
 Duchamps, 1999: 19-20.
- Horn Expedition
 S. R. Morton & D. J. Mulvaney, eds., 1996. Exploring central Australia: society, the environment, and the 1894 Horn Expedition. Chipping Norton (Australia): Surrey Beatty & Sons., x + 398 pp.
- Indes Orientales, Expedition to
 See: Deshayes, G. P.
- Ingolf* (1895-1896)
 Spärck, 1953: viii.
 Knudsen, 1970: 12.
 T. Wolff, 1997. The Danish Ingolf Deep-Sea Expedition 1895 and 1896. *History of Oceanography Newsletter* 9: 2-4.
 J. Smed, 2008. Hydrographic work of the *Ingolf* Expedition (1895 and 1896) to Icelandic and West Greenland waters. *Earth Sciences History* 27(2): 151-163.
 T. Wolff, 2008. The first Danish deep-sea expedition on the *Ingolf*: 1895 and 1896. *Earth Sciences History* 27(2): 164-187.
- Investigator* (1801-1802; M. Flinders, R. Brown)
- Investigator* (1884-1913; W. G. Beauchamp et al.)
 Smith, 1906: 720.
 Knudsen, 1970: 12.
 Christiaens, 1977b: 2.
 Dance, 1986: 152.
 Trew, 1987: 78; 1993: 80.
 P. F. Clark & A. Crosnier, 1992. *Illustrations of the zoology of R.I.M.S. Investigator*: authors, dates, issues, parts, plates and titles. *Archives of Natural History* 19(3): 365-374.
 Duchamps, 1999: 20.
- Isabella & Alexander* (1818; J. Ross)
 Christiaens, 1977b: 2.
- Jackson-Harmsworth Expedition (1896-1897; W. S. Bruce)
 Trew, 1987: 79.
- John Elliott Pillsbury* (1963-****)
 Christiaens, 1977b: 2 [cites the mss. narrative by Gil Voss, 1967 cruise in the Gulf of Panama].
 D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the "Blake" to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1977: 63-68.

- John Murray Expedition; see *Mabahiss*
- Johnson-Smithsonian Deep-Sea Expedition (1933)
 P. Bartsch, 1933. Station records of the first Johnson-Smithsonian Deep-Sea Expedition. Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections 91(1) [3224]: 31 pp., 1 fold-out map.
- Josephine* (1869)
 Warén, 1980: 59-60.
- King George* and *Queen Charlotte* (1785-1788; G. Dixon, _____ Portlock)
- Knight-Errant*
 Smith, 1906: 716.
- Lang-Chapman Congo Expedition (1909-1915)
 W. K. Emerson, 1975. The malacological collection of the American Museum of Natural History, New York, New York. New York Shell Club Notes 208: 2.
 Concerning this expedition, see:
http://research.amnh.org/invertzoo/malacology/collections/belgian_congo/belgian_congo.html
- Lark* (1882; H. L. Guppy)
 Trew, 1993: 81.
- Lightning* (1868)
 Smith, 1906: 716.
 Christiaens, 1977b: 3.
 Warén, 1980: 57.
 Dance, 1986: 151-152.
- Long Expedition (1819-1820)
 J. Poesch, 1961. Titian Ramsay Peale 1799-1885 and his journals of the Wilkes Expedition. Memoirs of the American Philosophical Society 52: x + 214 pp.
 Moring, 2002: 69-88.
- Lund University Chile Expedition (1948)
 H. Brattström & E. Dahl, 1951. Report of the Lund University Chile Expedition 1948-49 – 1. General account, lists of stations, hydrography. Lunds Universitets Årsskrift (N.F.) Avd. 2. 46(8): 1-86 (= Kungliga Fysiografiska Sällskapets Handlingar, N.F. 61(8): 1-86).
- Mabahiss* (John Murray Expedition; 1933-1934)
 Knudsen, 1970: 13.
- Magenta* (1865-1868; V. F. Arminjon
 E. H. Giglioli, 1875. Viaggio intorno al globo della R. pirocorvetta italiana *Magenta* negli anni 1865-66-67-68 sotto il comando del Capitano di Fregata V. F. Arminjon. Milano: V. Maisner e Compagnia, xxxviii + 1,031 pp.
 See: Tapparone-Canefri, C.
- Maud* (Norwegian North Polar Expedition; 1918-1925)
- Melita*
 Christiaens, 1977b: 3.
- Mercator* (1935-1936)
 Duchamps, 1999: 20.
- Mermaid* (1817-1822; P. P. King)
 Melvill, 1890: 206.
- Meteor* (Deutsche Atlantische-Expedition; 1925-1927)
 Janssen, 1992: 83.
- Meteor* (Deutsche Nordatlantische-Expedition; 1938)
- Mexican Boundary Surveys (1849-1855; 1891-1894)
 D. W. Taylor, 1967. Freshwater mollusks collected by the United States and Mexican boundary surveys. The Veliger 10(2): 152-158.
 Moore, 1989: 194-195.
- Michael Sars* (*Michael Sars* North Atlantic Deep-Sea Expedition; 1910)
 Knudsen, 1970: 13.
- Mission Scientifique du Cap Horn (1882-1883)
 Olazarri, 1975: 30.
 R. E. Petit, 2010. The Magellanic Mollusca of Rochebrune and Mabile. Zootaxa 2723: 41-65.
- Morée, Expedition to
 See: Deshayes, G. P.
- Naga* (1959-1961)
 K. R. Jensen & J. Knudsen, 2001. 100 years anniversary for the first Danish marine biological expedition to Thailand. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(2): 517-525.
- Nankin, Alpha, Edith* (1858; R. B. Forbes)
 Klappenbach, 1998: 49.
- Nassau* (1866; R. C. Mayne) [Patagonia]

- Smith, 1906: 711.
Trew, 1993: 82.
- National Antarctic Expedition (1901-1904; R. F. Scott)
Trew, 1993: 82.
- Naturaliste & Géographe* (1800-18xx)
W. B. Alexander, 1916 ["1915"]. History of zoology in Western Australia. Part II. – 1791-1829. *Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia* 1: 83-149 [*Geographe* and *Naturaliste*: pp. 88-115].
Huard & Wong, 1965: 164-167.
Dance, 1986: 98.
Bauchot et al., 1990: 34-35.
See also: Lesueur, C. A.; Péron, F.
- Netherlands Expeditions to New Guinea and Borneo (1903-1926)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 196-198.
- Niger* (1766; T. Adams; J. Banks)
- North Pacific Exploring Expedition (1853-1855; Ringgold, Rogers; *John Hancock, Fenimore Cooper, Porpoise, Kennedy, Susquehanna, Vincennes*)
Coe, 1918: 372.
T.-C. Yen, 1944. Notes on some unfigured type-specimens of Chinese mollusks from the North Pacific Expedition. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences* (ser. 4) 23(38): 561-586, pls. 50-51.
R. I. Johnson, 1964. The Recent Mollusca of Augustus Addison Gould. Illustrations of the types described by Gould, with a bibliography and catalog of his species. Smithsonian Institution, United States National Museum, Bulletin 239: 182 pp., 45 pls. [NPEE: pp. 18-30].
Rehder, 1997: 18-20.
See also: Gould, A. A.; Stimpson, W.
- Norwegian Expedition to Franz Joseph Land, Victoriaøya and Hopen (1930)
- Norwegian North Atlantic Expedition (1876)
- Novara* (1857-1859; B. von Wüllerstorff-Urbair; G. R. von Fraufeld)
Papavero, 1973: 286.
Olazarri, 1975: 26.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 3.
Dance, 1986: 136.
See: Frauenfeld, G. R. von
- Orca* [1951; J. W. Sefton]
S. S. Berry, 1956. Mollusca dredged by the *Orca* off the Santa Barbara islands, California, in 1951. *Journal of the Washington Academy of Sciences* 46(5): 150-157 [contains log of mollusk stations].
Christiaens, 1977b: 3.
- Oregon* (1950s)
D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the "Blake" to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1977: 63-68.
- Osprey* (1861-1869; J. G. le B. Jeffreys)
Österreichisch-Ungarischen Tiefsee-Expeditionen; see *Pola*
- Oxford University Ellesmere Land Expedition (1934-1935)
Trew, 1990: 80.
- Pacific Railroad Surveys (1853-1855)
Meisel, 1929: 189-220.
J. A. Moore, 1986. Zoology of the Pacific Railroad Surveys. *American Zoologist* 26(2): 331-341.
Moore, 1989: 192-193.
- Pandora*
Smith, 1906: 706.
- Patrick Stewart* (1887-1912; W. A. Tindall)
Trew, 1987: 80, 82.
- Pawnee* [1928; L. Boone; Gulf of California and Panama]
Christiaens, 1977b: 3.
- Penguin* (1890-1891; W. U. Moore) [Australia]
Smith, 1906: 717-718.
Trew, 1993: 82.
- Pescal II* (1959)
Olazarri, 1975: 82.
See: Thomé, J. W.
- Peterel* (1875; W. E. Cookson)

- Trew, 1993: 83.
- Physicienne & Uranie* (1817-1820; L.-C. Desaulces de Freycinet)
- W. B. Alexander, 1916 [“1915”]. History of zoology in Western Australia. Part II. – 1791-1829. Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia 1: 83-149 [*Uranie* and *Physicienne*: pp. 117-118].
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 167-172.
- Olazarri, 1975: 24.
- Dance, 1986: 98.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 35-36.
- See: Blainville, H. M. D. de; Férussac, A. E. J. P. J. F. d’A.; Gaimard, J. P.; Quoy, J. R. C.
- Pieter Faure* (1897-1907; J. D. F. Gilchrist)
- Trew, 1990: 81.
- Plankton-Expedition der Humboldt-Stiftung (1899)
- Pôle Sud Expedition; see: *Astrolabe & Zélée*
- Pola* (1890-1896; K. Groben)
- Trew, 1987: 80.
- G. Schefbeck, 1991. Die österreichisch-ungarischen Tiefsee-Expeditionen 1890-1898. Graz: Weishaupt, 292 pp.
- V. Stagl, H. Sattmann & P. C. Dworschak, 1996. The material of the *Pola* Red Sea expeditions (1895-1898) in the collections of the Natural History Museum in Vienna. Pp. 29-41, in F. Uiblein, J. Ott & M. Stachowitsch, eds., Deep-sea and extreme shallow-water habitats: affinities and adaptations. Biosystematics and Ecology Series 11: 400 pp.
- Polarstern* (1983-1984)
- Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Pommerania* [1892, North Sea]
- Christiaens, 1977b: 3.
- Porcupine* (1869-1870; C. Wyville-Thompson; W. B. Carpenter)
- Smith, 1906: 716.
- Knudsen, 1970: 11.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 3.
- D. Heppell, 1977. The “Porcupine” Expeditions. Porcupine Newsletter 1(2): 8-9.
- Warén, 1980: 57-58.
- Trew, 1990: 81; 1993: 83.
- Poseidon* (1984, 1988)
- Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Princesse Alice* (1898, 1899, 1906, 1907; see also *Hirondelle* and *Princesse Alice*)
- J. Carpine-Lancre & W. Barr, 2008. The Arctic cruises of Prince Albert I of Monaco. Polar Record 44(228): 1-14 [1898, 1899, 1906, and 1907 cruises].
- Princess Louise* (1826-1828)
- See Wendt, J. W.
- Puritan-American Museum of Natural History Expedition to Western Mexico* (1957)
- W. K. Emerson, 1958. Results of the *Puritan-American Museum of Natural History Expedition to western Mexico*. 1. General Account. American Museum Novitates 1894: 25 pp.
- W. K. Emerson, 1975. The malacological collection of the American Museum of Natural History, New York, New York. New York Shell Club Notes 208: 2.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 4.
- Queen Charlotte*; see *King George*
- Railroad Exploring Expeditions (1850-1858)
- Meisel, 1929: 189-220.
- Goetzmann, 1966: 265-302.
- Rattlesnake* (1846-1850; O. Stanley)
- Smith, 1906: 706-707.
- Hedley, 1910: 334-335.
- Dance, 1986: 124.
- Trew, 1990: 82; 1993: 83.
- See: MacGillivray, J.
- La Recherche* (1835-1836; Tréhouart)
- W. B. Alexander, 1916 [“1915”]. History of zoology in Western Australia. Part II. – 1791-1829. Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia 1: 83-149 [*Recherche*: pp. 85-86].
- Christiaens, 1977b: 4.
- C. Gaziello, 1984. L’Expedition de Lapérouse 1785-1788; Réplique française aux voyages de Cook. Comité des Travaux Historiques et Scientifiques, Mémoires de la

- Section d'Histoire des Sciences et des Techniques (Paris) 1: 1-324.
- H. Richard, 1986. Une grande expédition scientifique au temps de la Révolution française: Le voyage de d'Entrecasteaux à la Recherche de Lapérouse. Comité des Travaux Historiques et Scientifiques, Mémoires de la Section d'Histoire des Sciences et des Techniques (Paris) 3: 1-376.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 42.
- See: Robert, L. E.
- La Recherche* (1838; H. Kroyer)
- Recherche & Espérance* (1791-1794; A. R. J. d'Entrecasteaux)
- Société Géographie de Paris, 1888 [reprinted 1985]. Centenaire de la Mort de La Pérouse. Bulletin de la Société Géographie (Paris) (ser. 7) 9: 1-246 + iv.
- I. F. McLaren, 1993. Lapérouse in the Pacific. Including Searches by d'Entrecasteaux, Dillon, Dumont d'Urville. An Annotated Bibliography. Parkville, Australia: University of Melbourne Library, xx + 285 pp.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 33.
- Research* [circa 1880s; off SW Ireland]
- Christiaens, 1977b: 4
- Resolution* (1772-1775, 1776-1780; J. Cook; J. R. Forster)
- Melvill, 1890: 196.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 4.
- Dance, 1986: 69-70, 76-79.
- See: Forster, J. R.
- Revillagigedo Islands (1925; B. W. Evermann; *Ortolan*), Expedition to the
- G Dallas Hanna, 1926. Expedition to the Revillagigedo Islands, in 1925. General Report. Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences (ser. 4) 15(1): 1-113, pls. 1-10.
- Le Rhin* (1842-1846; A. Bérard)
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 181-182.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 45.
- Rhône & Durance* (1819-1820; P. H. Philibert)
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 36, 38.
- Roebuck*
- W. B. Alexander, 1914. The history of zoology in Western Australia. Part I. – Discoveries in the 17th Century. Journal of the Natural History & Science Society of Western Australia 5: 49-64.
- Royal Society [of London] Expedition to Southern Chile (1958-1959; G. A. Knox)
- Rurik* (O. A. von Kotzebue, J. F. von Eschscholtz)
- Ruwenzori Expedition (1905-1906; R. B. Woosnam)
- Trew, 1993: 83.
- St. George* Expedition (1924; J. Hornell)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1927-1928. The Mollusca of the 'St. George' Expedition. Journal of Conchology 18(6): 153-170; 18(7): 187-198.
- Trew, 1990: 83.
- Samarang* (1843-1846; E. Belcher)
- E. Belcher, 1848. Narrative of the voyage of H. M. S. *Samarang*, during the years 1843-46; employed surveying the islands of the eastern archipelago; accompanied by a brief vocabulary of the principal languages. ... with notes on the natural history, by Arthur Adams. London: Reeve, Benham & Reeve, Vol. 1: 358 pp.; Vol. 2: 574 pp., 30 pls., 5 charts. Available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>
- A. Adams, 1848. Notes from a journal of research into the natural history of the countries visited during the voyage of H.M.S. *Samarang*, under the command of Captain Sir Edward Belcher. London: Reeve, Benham & Reeve, pp. 225-532.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 4.
- Dance, 1986: 135.
- Trew, 1987: 80; 1990: 83.
- See also: Belcher, E.; Adams, A.; Reeve, L. A.
- Scotia* (Scottish National Antarctic Expedition; 1902-1904; W. S. Bruce)
- Anonymous, 1904. The Scotia's cruise in Antarctic seas. New York Times, June 2, 1904: page unknown.
- Knudsen, 1970: 13.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 4.
- Trew, 1987: 81; 1990: 83-84.

- E. W. Scripps* (1940; E. D. Hammond; Gulf of California)
 C. A. Anderson, J. W. Durham, F. P. Sherard, M. L. Natland & R. Revelle, 1940. *E. W. Scripps cruise to the Gulf of California*. Geological Society of America Memoir 43: vii + [5 separately paginated sections, plates, charts].
 Christiaens, 1977b: 4.
- Sealark* (1905; B. T. Somerville)
 Trew, 1987: 81.
- Sea of Cortez Expedition (1964; G. E. Lindsay; *Silver Gate*)
 G. E. Lindsay, 1964. Sea of Cortez Expedition of the California Academy of Sciences, June 20-July 4, 1964. Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences (ser. 4) 30(11): 211-242.
- Senckenberg* (1977-1991)
 Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Shearwater* (1871-1876; G. S. Nares)
 Smith, 1906: 716.
 Warén, 1980: 59.
 Trew, 1990: 84.
- Siboga* (1899-1900; G. F. Tydeman; M. Weber)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 195.-196; 1950: 142.
 Knudsen, 1970: 12-13.
 Christiaens, 1977b: 4.
 Dance, 1986: 152, 156.
 Trew, 1990: 84.
 Duchamps, 1999: 20.
 Bijl et al., 2010: 29.
- H. C. Siebers (Borneo, 1925)
 Benthem Jutting, 1950: 142.
- Sonne* (1977)
 Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Soyo-Marú* (1959-1960, 1961)
 Knudsen, 1970: 14.
 Christiaens, 1977b: 4.
- Spanish Scientific Expedition to America; see: Comisión Científica del Viaje al Pacifico
- Speedwell* (1877-1879)
 R. I. Johnson, 1989. Molluscan taxa of Addison Emery Verrill and Katharine Jeannette Bush, including those introduced by Sanderson Smith and Alpheus Hyatt Verrill. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 5(67): 1-143, incl. 19 pls. [*Speedwell*: p. 77].
- Striker* (1971-1972)
 Olazarri, 1975: 84.
 See: Cachés, M. A.
- Sulphur* (1836-1842; E. Belcher; H. Kellett, R. B. Hinds)
 Smith, 1906: 705.
 W. B. Alexander, 1918. History of zoology in Western Australia. Part 3. 1829-1840. Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia 3: 37-69 [*Sulphur*: p. 48].
 E. M. Clark, 1947. Richard B. Hinds and the voyage of H.M.S. Sulphur. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 71: 16-18.
 Olsson, 1961: 13.
 Christiaens, 1977b: 4.
 Dance, 1986: 135.
 Trew, 1990: 85.
 G. E. Lindsay & I. H. W. Engstrand, 2002. History of scientific exploration in the Sea of Cortés. Pp. 3-13, in T. J. Case, M. L. Cody & E. Ezcurra, A new island biogeography of the Sea of Cortés. Oxford, U.K., etc.: Oxford University Press, xvii + 669 pp. [*Sulphur*, pp. 9-10].
 See: Belcher, E.; Hinds, R. B.
- Swedish Deep-Sea Expedition (1947-1947)
 Knudsen, 1970: 13.
- Swedish South Polar Expedition (1901; O. Nordenskjöld)
 Olazarri, 1975: 57.
 See: Strebel, H.
- Sylvia* (1875; H. C. St. John)
 Trew, 1987: 80, 81.
- Talisman*; see *Travailleur*
- Templeton-Crocker Expedition
 W. K. Emerson, 1975. The malacological collection of the American Museum of

- Natural History, New York, New York.
New York Shell Club Notes 208: 2.
- Terra Nova*; see British Antarctic Expedition
- Terror* (1839-1843; J. C. Ross)
Melvill, 1890: 207.
Trew, 1993: 78, 84.
J. Davenport & G. E. Fogg, 1989. The invertebrate collections of the *Erebus* and *Terror* Antarctic expedition: a missed opportunity. *Polar Record* 25(155): 323-327.
See: Richardson, J.
- Thai-Danish Expedition (Andaman Sea) (1966)
K. R. Jensen & J. Knudsen, 2001. 100 years anniversary for the first Danish marine biological expedition to Thailand. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(2): 517-525.
- Theta*
Knudsen, 1970: 13.
- Thétis* (1860-1862)
Trew, 1990: 86.
Duchamps, 1999: 20.
See: Martens, C. E. von
- Thétis & Espérance* (1824-1826; H. de Bougainville)
W. B. Alexander, 1916 [“1915”]. History of zoology in Western Australia. Part II. – 1791-1829. *Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia* 1: 83-149 [*Thétis* and *Esperance*: p. 126].
Huard & Wong, 1965: 176.
Papavero, 1971: 131-132.
Dance, 1986: 157.
Bauchot et al., 1990: 39.
- Tomas Barrera* (1914; J. B. Henderson and C. de la Torre)
J. B. Henderson, 1916. The cruise of the *Tomas Barrera*. New York: Putnam & Sons, 329 pp.
R. D. Turner, 1950. The voyage of the “*Tomas Barrera*” [sic]. *Johnsonia* 2(28): 220.
D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the “*Blake*” to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1977: 63-68.
Rehder, 1997: 89.
- L. J. Toxopeus (Bourou Island, 1922)
Bentham Jutting, 1950: 142.
- Transect of Venus Expedition (1874-1875)
Smith, 1906: 713-714.
Trew, 1993: 85.
- Travailleur & Talisman* (1880-1883; A. Milne-Edwards)
H. Filhol, 1885. La vie au fond des mers: les explorations sous-marines et les voyages du “*Travailleur*” et “*Talisman*”. Paris, G. Masson, vii + 301 pp., 8 leaves of pls. [reprinted 1900].
E. Fischer-Piette, 1945. La collaboration de la Marine et du Muséum dans l’exploration scientifique des mers du globe. *Académie de Marine, Communications et Mémoires* (n.s.) 3(6): 1-15.
Knudsen, 1970: 11-12.
Warén, 1980: 60.
Dance, 1986: 152-153.
Trew, 1990: 86.
Duchamps, 1999: 20-21.
- Triton* (1882; J. Murray)
Warén, 1980: 59.
- Triton* (1949; A. B. Thompson, P. L. McGinty, T. L. McGinty)
A. R. Thompson, P. L. McGinty & T. L. McGinty, 1951. Dredging from the cruiser *Triton*. *The Nautilus* 65(2): 37-43.
- United States* (1859-1860; I. I. Hayes)
United States Exploring Expedition (1838-1842; C. Wilkes; *Vincennes*, *Peacock*, *Porpoise*, *Relief*, *Sea Gull*, *Flying Fish*, *Oregon*)
Coe, 1918: 361-362.
H. H. Bartlett, 1940. The Reports of the Wilkes Expedition, and the work of the specialists in science. *Proceedings of the American Philosophical Society* 82(5): 601-705 [mollusks: pp. 650-655].
D. C. Haskell, 1942. The United States Exploring Expedition, 1838-1842 and its publications 1844-1874. A bibliography.

- New York Public Library, xii + 188 pp. [reprinted: New York: Greenwood Press, 1968].
- J. J. Poesch, 1961. Titian Ramsay Peale, 1799-1885, and his journals of the Wilkes Expedition. *Memoirs of the American Philosophical Society* 52: x + 214 pp.
- R. I. Johnson, 1964. The Recent Mollusca of Augustus Addison Gould. Illustrations of the types described by Gould, with a bibliography and catalog of his species. *Smithsonian Institution, United States National Museum, Bulletin* 239: 182 pp., 45 pls. [USEE: pp. 5-16].
- Goetzmann, 1966: 233-239.
- D. B. Tyler, 1968. The Wilkes Expedition. Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: American Philosophical Society, xvi + 435 pp.
- K. J. Bertrand, 1971. Americans in Antarctica 1775-1948. New York: American Geographical Society, xvi + 554 pp., 22 pls. [U.S. Exploring Expedition: pp. 159-197].
- Olazarri, 1975: 26.
- W. Stanton, 1975. The great United States Exploring Expedition of 1838-1842. Berkeley, California: University of California Press, x + 433 pp.
- C. I. Jackson, 1985. Exploration as science: Charles Wilkes and the U.S. Exploring Expedition, 1838-42. *American Scientist* 73(5): 450-461.
- H. J. Viola & C. Margolis, eds., 1985. Magnificent voyagers; the U.S. Exploring Expedition, 1838-1842. Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution Press, 304 pp.
- Dance, 1986: 136.
- Spencer, 1986: 325-327.
- F. B. Barkan, ed., 1987. The Wilkes Expedition; Puget Sound and the Oregon Country. Olympia, Washington: Washington State Capital Museum, vii + 134 pp.
- Rehder, 1997: 1-7.
- Moring, 2002: 111-123.
- N. Philbrick, 2003. Sea of glory: America's voyage of discovery, the U.S. Exploring Expedition, 1838-1842. New York: Viking, xxviii + 452 pp., 22 pls.
- J. Boudreau, 2008. Publishing the U.S. Exploring Expedition: the fruits of the glorious enterprise. *Printing History* (n.s.) 3: 25-40.
- A. Adler, 2011. From the Pacific to the Patent Office: the US Exploring Expedition and the origins of America's first national museum. *Journal of the History of Collecting* 23(1): 49-74.
- See also: Gould, A. A.
- U. S. Exploring Expedition volumes available on-line at:
<http://www.sil.si.edu/digitalcollections/usexex/>
- United States – Mexican Boundary Surveys (1849-1855, 1891-1894)
- D. W. Taylor, 1967. Freshwater mollusks collected by the United States and Mexican Boundary Surveys. *The Veliger* 10(2): 152-158.
- L'Uranie & La Physicienne* (1817-1820; L.-C. Desaulces de Freycinet; J. R. Quoy; J. P. Gaimard)
- W. B. Alexander, 1916 ["1915"]. History of zoology in Western Australia. Part II. – 1791-1829. *Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia* 1: 83-149 [*Uranie and Physicienne*: pp. 117-118].
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 167-172.
- Papavero, 1971: 124-125.
- Dance, 1986: 98.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 35-36.
- See: Blainville, H. M. D. de; Férussac, A. E. J. P. J. F. d'A.; Gaimard, J. P.; Quoy, J. R. C.
- Valdivia* [I] (Deutsche Tiefsee-Expedition; 1898-1899)
- Knudsen, 1970: 12.
- Dance, 1986: 152.
- Trew, 1990: 86, 87.
- Duchamps, 1999: 21.
- H. Thiel & M. Türkay, 2002. Carl Chun (1852-1914) and the early days of biological deep-sea research in Germany. *Historisch-Meereskundliches Jahrbuch, Deutsche Gesellschaft für Meeresforschung* 9: 101-136.
- C. O. Coleman, 2010. Deutsche Tiefsee-Expedition mit dem Forschungsschiff

- Valdivia 1898-1899. Pp. 170-175, in: F. Damaschun et al., eds., *Art, Ordnung, Klasse: 200 Jahre Museum für Naturkunde Berlin*. Rangsdorf: Basilisken Presse, 334 pp.
- Valdivia [II] (1979, 1981)
Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Valorous* (1875)
Smith, 1906: 714.
Knudsen, 1970: 11.
Warén, 1980: 59.
Trew, 1990: 87; 1993: 85.
Duchamps, 1999: 21.
- Velero I-IV* [Alan Hancock Pacific Expeditions; 1931-1961]
A. A. Aleem, 2002. The Allan Hancock Pacific Expeditions (1931-1962) and their contributions to marine biology. Pp. 316-319, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., *Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond*. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp.
- Vema* (1957-1981)
Knudsen, 1970: 13.
Olazarri, 1975: 82-83.
- Vénus* (1836-1839; A. A. Dupetit-Thouars)
Huard & Wong, 1965: 178-179.
Dance, 1986: 134.
J. L. Chamberlin, 1960. Voyage of the *Venus*. *The Nautilus* 74(2): 65-68.
Bauchot et al., 1990: 43.
See: Chiron, _____; Dupetit-Thouars, A. A.; Valenciennes, A.
- Vitiaz* (1949)
Vitiaz, Mikhail Lomonosov, Ob, Amestiste (1957-)
Knudsen, 1970: 13.
- Vincennes* (1853; J. Rogers)
Voyage Amerique Méridionale
See: Orbigny, A. D. d'
- Walt der Herwig* (1966)
Olazarri, 1975: 83.
See Olivier, S.; Scarabino, V.
- Washington* (1881; E. H. Giglioli)
Warén, 1980: 59.
- Water Witch* (1858-1859; T. Page)
Olazarri, 1975: 26.
See: Forbes, R. B.
- Whitney South Sea Expedition (1929-1930)
W. K. Emerson, 1975. The malacological collection of the American Museum of Natural History, New York, New York. *New York Shell Club Notes* 208: 2.
- Wild Duck* (1893)
D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the "Blake" to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1977: 63-68.
- Willem Barents Expeditions* (1880-1884)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 195; 1950: 142.
- Yantic* (1892; W. H. Rush)
Olazarri, 1975: 31.
Klappenbach, 1998: 52-53.
See: Rush, W. H.
- Zaca Expeditions* (1936, 1937-1938)
W. Beebe, 1937. The Templeton Crocker Expedition. II. Introduction, itinerary, list of stations, nets and dredges. *Zoologica* 22(1): 33-46.
W. Beebe, 1938. Eastern Pacific expeditons of the New York Zoological Society, XIV. Introduction, itinerary, list of stations, nets and dredges of the Eastern Pacific *Zaca* Expedition, 1937-1937. *Zoologica* 23(3): 287-298.
W. K. Emerson, 1975. The malacological collection of the American Museum of Natural History, New York, New York. *New York Shell Club Notes* 208: 2.
- Zambezi Expedition (1858-1864)
L. Dritsas, 2005. From Lake Nyassa to Philadelphia: a geography of the Zambesi Expedition, 1858-64. *British Journal for the History of Science* 38(1): 35-52.
- Zélée* (1837-1840)
Huard & Wong, 1965: 179-181.
Dance, 1986: 134.

See: Hombron, J. B.; Jacquinot, H.;
Rousseau, L.

Appendix B: General Histories of Museums, Malacological Institutions, and Societies

Academia de Ciencias de Cuba

G. Silva Taboada, 1994. Zoological collections and collecting in Cuba during the twentieth century. *Curator* 37(2): 90-98.

Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia (also known as Academy of Natural Sciences of Drexel University, commencing in 2011), Pennsylvania, U.S.A.

R. T. Abbott, 1961. Oldest mollusk research center in America. *The Shelleter of Shells and their Neighbors [California]* 8: 1, 3.

Callomon, P. & R. Robertson, 2009. The Department of Malacology at the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia. *American Conchologist* 37(1): 4-10.

L. D. Campbell & S. C. Campbell, 2012. The Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia: driver of 19th century Neogene molluscan paleontology and foundation for subsequent centuries. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Society, 78th Annual Meeting, Cherry Hill, New Jersey: 11.

R. McC. Peck & P. T. Stroud, 2012. A glorious enterprise: the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia and the making of American science. Philadelphia: Univ. of Pennsylvania Press, xviii + 438 pp.

G. Rosenberg, 2012. A brief history of malacology at the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Society, 78th Annual Meeting, Cherry Hill, New Jersey: 86.

Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, Conchological Section, Pennsylvania, U.S.A. (1866-18__).

Abbott, 1956: 1-2, 3.

Alaska, University of

N. R. Foster, 1990. Mollusk collections at the University of Alaska Museum. *The Festivus* 22(9): 102.

N. R. Foster, 1996. Mollusk collections in the University of Alaska Museum. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 35 [abstract].

American Association of Conchologists (1890-1892)

Abbott, 1956: 2, 3.

A. M. Keen, 1981. A footnote to the history of malacology in the United States. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1981: [iv-v].

American Conchological Society (1907, defunct).

Anonymous, 1907. Shall we have an American Conchological Society? *Bulletin of the Brooklyn Conchological Club (New York)* 1(1): 11-12.

W. H. Dall, 1907. Memorandum of suggestions for the organization of a national conchological association or society. *Bulletin of the Brooklyn Conchological Club (New York)* 1(1): 12-14.

American Malacological Union/Society (1931-present)

Abbott, 1956: 3.

M. C. Teskey, 1964. History of the American Malacological Union. *The Shelleter of Shells and their Neighbors [California]* 23: 7.

Anonymous, 1981. Miscellanea. *Annual Reports and Bulletins of the American Malacological Union. Malacological Review* 14: 67-112.

M. C. Teskey, 1981. Half-century of AMU, 1931-1981. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1981: 3 unnumbered pp. near front.

E. V. Coan, 1998. Featured society: the American Malacological Union. *asc [Association of Systematics Collections] Newsletter* 25(6): 73, 75, 82.

H. D. Murray, 1999. History (evolution) of the American Malacological Union (Society). *American Malacological Society*, 15 pp.

S. M. Martin, 2004. Autobiography of Norman Wallace Lermond, Maine's Naturalist/Socialist. *Northeastern Naturalist* 11(2): 197-228 [AMS: pp. 217, 227].

E. V. Coan & A. R. Kabat, 2007. The Publications of the American Malacological Union/Society. *American Malacological Bulletin* 23(1/2): 1-10.

- P. M. Mikkelsen, 2010. Seventy-five years of mollusks: a history of the American Malacological Society on the occasion of its 75th annual meeting. *American Malacological Bulletin* 28: 191-213.
- P. M. Mikkelsen, 2012. AMS-WSM-COA: a brief history of shell societies in the U.S. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Society, 78th Annual Meeting, Cherry Hill, New Jersey: 57.
- American Museum of Natural History
- W. K. Emerson, 1975. The malacological collection of the American Museum of Natural History, New York, New York. *New York Shell Club Notes* 208: 2.
- A. W. Harvey & Y. R. Kim, 1996. Collections of Recent mollusks at the American Museum of Natural History. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 37 [abstract].
- J. R. Cordeiro, P. M. Mikkelsen & N. H. Landman, 1998. Collections of Recent and fossil Mollusca at the Department of Invertebrates, American Museum of Natural History (AMNH). Abstracts, World Congress of Malacology, Washington, D.C., 1998: 71 [abstract].
- Many publications available on-line at: <http://digitallibrary.amnh.org/dspace/>
- Amsterdamse Malacologische Werkgroep (founded 1954)
- T. Meijer, 2009. De geschiedenis van het molluskenonderzoek bij de Rijks Geologische Dienst. Pp. 22-35, in: G. Cadée et al., eds., *Schitterende schelpen en slijmerige slakken: 75 jaar NMV; malacologie als hobby en professie*. Leiden: Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging, 142 pp. [AMV: pp. 32-33].
- Arbeitskreis der Berliner Malakologen, Germany
- H.-P. Plate, 1993. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, XVIII. Zur Geschichte und zum Wirken des Arbeitskreises der Berliner Malakologen. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 52: 9-14.
- Ashmolean Museum, Oxford University, U.K.
- A. MacGregor, 2001. The Ashmolean as a museum of natural history, 1683-1860. *Journal of the History of Collections* 13(2): 125-144 [collections now in Oxford University Museum].
- Asociacion Malacológica Argentina
- J. C. Zaffaroni, 1998 ["1997"]. *Asociacion Malacológica Argentina. Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 8(72-73): 62 [started in 1974; started *Boletín Informativo* in 1997].
- J. C. Zaffaroni, 1998 ["1997"]. 40 años de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay (1957-1997). *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 8(72-73): 83.
- Auckland Museum Conchological Club, New Zealand
- Anonymous, 1980. The Auckland Marine Conchology and Natural History Club. Our first fifty years. *Poirieria* 10 (Supplement): 2-5.
- Australian Museum
- W. F. Ponder & P. Coleman, 1970. The Mollusc Department of the Australian Museum. *Hawaiian Shell News* 18(1): 4-5.
- Bahama Conchological Society
- Anonymous, 1942. The Bahama Conchological Society. *The Nautilus* 55(4): 144.
- Bailey-Matthews Shell Museum, Florida, U.S.A.
- W. F. Hallstead, 1996. Idea to reality. An informal history of the Bailey-Matthews Shell Museum from concept to grand opening. Sanibel, Florida: Bailey-Matthews Shell Museum, 77 pp.
- J. H. Leal, 2004. The Bailey-Matthews Shell Museum: como manejar y mantener un museo de conchas. Resúmenes, IX Reunión Nacional de Malacología y Conquiliología, Mérida, Yucatán, México: 19.
- J. H. Leal, 2012. The Bailey-Matthews Shell Museum: a museum for malacology. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Society, 78th Annual Meeting, Cherry Hill, New Jersey: 44.
- Beal-Maltbie Shell Museum, Florida, U.S.A.
- Davies, F. R. E., 1985. The Beal-Maltbie Shell Museum. *Shellnews from Vancouver* 6(2): 7-8.
- Bell Museum of Natural History, Minnesota, U.S.A.

- M. Hove, M. Nelson, S. Weller, R. Buech & R. Bright, 1996. Bell Museum of Natural History: organizing Minnesota's freshwater mollusks into a GIS-compatible database. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 39 [abstract].
- Birmingham University Geological Museum, U.K.
I. Strachan, 1979. Collections and collectors of note. 25. Birmingham University Geological Museum. Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group 2(6): 309-321.
- Bishop Museum, Hawaii, U.S.A.
S. Lillico, 1980. On its 90th birthday, Hawaii's Bishop Museum treasures the past while it prepares for the future. Hawaiian Shell News 28(1): 1, 6-7.
W. Christensen, 1980. A fine new home for a fine old collection. Hawaiian Shell News 28(1): 3-4.
R. H. Cowie, 1991. Malacology at the Bishop Museum, Honolulu. The Festivus 23(1): 8-9.
- Bolton Museum, Manchester, U.K.
E. G. Hancock et al., 1976. Geological collections and collectors of note. 11. Bolton Museum. Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group 1(7): 323-335.
B. T. Loudon, 2007. Documentation of the Bolton Museum Frederick Reigen mollusc collection. NatSCA News (Natural Sciences Collection Association) 13: 4-6.
- Boston Malacological Club, Massachusetts, U.S.A. (1910-present)
H. W. Winkley, 1910. Boston Malacological Club. The Nautilus 24(1): 11.
Abbott, 1956: 3.
- Boston Society of Natural History, Massachusetts, U.S.A.
R. I. Johnson, 2002. The mollusk collection of the Boston Society of Natural History and its disposition. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(80): 148.
R. I. Johnson, 2004. The rise and fall of the Boston Society of Natural History. Northeastern Naturalist 11(1): 81-108.
Johnson, 2006b: 127, 134-135.
- Breslau University Museum, Germany
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 10. Breslau University Museum. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 175.
- British Columbia Provincial Museum, Canada
Drake, 1963: 12.
- British Museum (Natural History), U.K.
E. A. Smith, 1906. Mollusca. Pp. 701-730, in: E. R. Lankester, ed., The history of the collections contained in the natural history departments of the British Museum, Vol. II. Separate historical accounts of the several collections Included in the Department of Zoology. London: Trustees of the British Museum, ii + 782 pp.
Abbott, 1963: 30-31.
T. Bratcher, 1975. Museum musings. The Festivus 6(10): 65.
C. P. Palmer, 1983. A look inside the British Museum (Natural History). Hawaiian Shell News 31(2): 1, 5-6.
- British Snail-Watching Society (1945-1950s)
Anonymous, 1946. Concentration: a snail for your coat-of-arms. Lilliput (London) 18(6): 439-441.
Anonymous, 1946. Compleat conchophilist. Time (New York) 48(12): 32.
Anonymous, 1946. Life goes to a snail watch in England. Life (New York) 21(23): 128-130, 133.
Dance, 2005: 159-161.
- Brooklyn Conchological Club, New York, U.S.A. (1903-1910?)
Abbott, 1956: 3.
- Brooklyn Institute of Arts and Sciences, Conchological Section, New York, U.S.A. (1890-1903)
Abbott, 1956: 3.
- Buffalo Society of Natural History, Conchological Section, New York, U.S.A. (1897-****)
Abbott, 1956: 2, 3.
- California Academy of Sciences, San Francisco, California, U.S.A.
Anonymous, 1943. [Report on the conchological collections of the California Academy of Sciences]. Minutes of the

- Conchological Club of Southern California
24: 3-4.
- D. Fautin Dunn, 1981. Recent changes in the Department of Invertebrate Zoology, California Academy of Sciences. *The Veliger* 23(4): 373-374.
- A. E. Leviton & M. L. Aldrich, 1997. Theodore Henry Hittell's The California Academy of Sciences, 1853-1906. San Francisco, California: California Academy of Sciences, xv + 623 pp.
- Cambridge University, U.K.
Abbott, 1963: 30.
- Canadian Museum of Nature
J.-M. Gagnon, 1996. Managing the mollusc collection at the Canadian Museum of Nature in times of change. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 35 [abstract].
- Carnegie Museum of Natural History, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, U.S.A.
C. F. Sturm, Jr. & J. Rawlins, 2000. Malacology at the Carnegie Museum of Natural History and opportunities for collection-based research. Abstracts, 66th American Malacological Society and 33rd Annual Western Society of Malacologists Joint Congress, San Francisco, California, 7-12 July 2000: 40 [abstract].
C. F. Sturm, Jr. & J. Rawlins, 2002. The history of malacology at the Carnegie Museum of Natural History and opportunities for collection based research. *The Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 33: 27-31.
T. A. Pearce, 2009. News from the Carnegie Museum of Natural History. *Newsletter of the American Malacological Society* 40(2): 6-7.
T. A. Pearce & M. E. Paustian, 2012. From ivory tower to ivory dungeon: Carnegie Museum mollusk collection has relocated. *Newsletter of the American Malacological Society* 43(2): 3-4.
- Centro de Investigación y Atención Comunitaria de "FUDENA", Chichiriviche, Venezuela
S. Narciso, D. Salazar & N. Uamashita, 2008. Colección malacológica del Centro de Investigación y Atención Comunitaria de "FUDENA". VII Congreso Latinoamericano de Malacología, Valdivia, Chile, 2-7 de Noviembre de 2008, [Abstracts]: 271.
- Centro Interdisciplinario de Ciencias Marinas, La Paz, Baja California, Mexico
M. T. Ibarra Cruz, 1990. La colección científica y de referencia del CICIMAR. I. Invertebrados, moluscos. IV Reunión Nacional de Malacología y Conquiliología, La Paz, B.C.S., México: 20 [pp. unnumbered].
- Chicago Academy of Sciences, Illinois, U.S.A.
W. B. Henrickson & W. J. Beecher, 1972. In the service of science: the history of the Chicago Academy of Sciences. *Bulletin of the Chicago Academy of Sciences* 11(7): 61 pp.
R. Vasile, 1996. The mollusk collection of the Chicago Academy of Sciences. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 54 [abstract].
- Chicago Shell Club, Illinois, U.S.A.
J. Kremer, 1986. Historian's corner. *Thatcheria, Chicago Shell Club* 21(4): 1.
- Cincinnati Museum of Natural History, Ohio, U.S.A.
R. Dury, 1944. The Cincinnati Museum. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 36: 18.
- Cincinnati Society of Natural History, Ohio, U.S.A.
R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(79): 109-133.
- Clench Conchological Club, Worcester, Massachusetts, U.S.A. (1944-195*)
Abbott, 1956: 4.
- Colby College, Waterville, Maine, U.S.A.
S. M. Martin, 2004. Autobiography of Norman Wallace Lermond, Maine's Naturalist/Socialist. *Northeastern Naturalist* 11(2): 197-228 [Colby College: pp. 215, 227].
- Comité ter Bestudering van de Molluskenfauna in Nederland
H. E. Coomans, 1968. Fifty years of "Comité ter bestudering van de

- Molluskenfauna in Nederland". *Beaufortia* 15(187): 57-62.
- Conchiglia Club, Italy
 F. Ghisotti & P. Piani, 2004. *La Società Malacologiche Italiane. 1. Storia della Società Malacologiche Italiane fino al 1982. Notiziario Società Italiana di Malacologia* 22(1-4): 4-8.
- Conchological Club of Southern California, U.S.A. (1902-present)
 Abbott, 1956: 3.
- Conchological Society of America (1931)
 Abbott, 1956: 3.
- Conchological Society of Great Britain and Ireland
 C. W. Jackson, 1927. *History of the Conchological Society. Journal of Conchology* 18(3): 65-70.
 T. E. Crowley, 1975. *A history of the Society. Journal of Conchology* 28(5): 265-293.
 A. Norris, 1982. *The Conchological Society of Great Britain and Ireland: the early years. The Naturalist, A Quarterly Journal of Natural History for the North of England* 107(963): 131-134.
- Conchological Society of Southern Africa
 Anonymous, 1979. *Our 21st anniversary. Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 195: 1.
- Conchologists of America
 L. Clampit, 1992. *A twenty year history of the Conchologists of America 1972-1991. Conchologists of America Special Publication* 2: 16 pp.
 K. A. Hayes, 2012. *Conchologists of America: fostering the future of malacology and supporting student research through grants to malacology. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Society, 78th Annual Meeting, Cherry Hill, New Jersey*: 31.
 P. M. Mikkelsen, 2012. *AMS-WSM-COA: a brief history of shell societies in the U.S. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Society, 78th Annual Meeting, Cherry Hill, New Jersey*: 57.
- Conchology Section, Auckland Institute and Museum
 Anonymous, 2006. *Conchology Section, 75th celebrations. Poirieria (Auckland)* 32: 1-3.
- Connecticut Shell Club, U.S.A. (1951-****)
 Abbott, 1956: 4.
- Cornell University; see Paleontological Research Institution, below
- Darlington Museum
 J. Robinson, 1986. *Rescuing a fine old collection from obscurity. Hawaiian Shell News* 33(3): 5.
- Delaware Museum of Natural History, U.S.A.
 E. K. Shea & P. M. Mikkelsen, 1996. *Mollusk collection of the Delaware Museum of Natural History. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996*: 51 [abstract].
 E. K. Shea & L. Skibinski, 2012. *A re-description of the du Pont Trophy (Shell Show Award: Outstanding Exhibit), with notes on distribution and ontogeny. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Society, 78th Annual Meeting, Cherry Hill, New Jersey*: 96.
- Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft, Germany
 A. Zilch, 1967. *150 Jahre Senckenbergische Naturforschende Gesellschaft, 100 Jahre Deutsche Malakozoologische Gesellschaft. Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 97(1-6): 1-5.
 J. H. Jungbluth, 1993. *Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, XVII. Von der Reaktivierung bis zur 125-Jahrfeier. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 52: 1-8.
 J. H. Jungbluth, 2002. *Weichtierkunde: Gestern – heute – morgen. Pp. 165-183, in: E. Beck, ed., Faszination Lebenswissenschaften. Wiley-VCH Verlag, Weinheim, xviii + 286 pp. [DMG: pp. 176-182].*
 J. H. Jungbluth, 2009. *Die Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft – Übersicht der erschienenen Bände und Lieferungen (1962-2008). Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 82: 65-70.
- École Nationale Supérieure des Mines, Paris, France

- P.-H. Fischer, 1951. La collection conchyliologique de l'École Nationale Supérieure des Mines de Paris. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 90(4): 296-297 [material now in Museum National d'Histoire Naturelle, Paris].
- T. Bratcher, 1975. Museum musings. *The Festivus* 6(10): 65.
- Field Museum of Natural History, Chicago, Illinois, U.S.A.
- M. Baker & J. Slapcinsky, 1996. The mollusk collection of Field Museum. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 29 [abstract].
- J. Slapcinsky, 1996. Incorporation of a large molluscan collection. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 52 [abstract].
- R. Bieler, J. Voight, J. Gerber, J. Jones & M. Pryzdia, 2002. Field Museum's molluscan collections. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Society, 68th Annual Meeting, Charleston, South Carolina, 3-7 August 2002: 26 [abstract].
- R. Bieler, J. R. Voight, J. Gerber, J. Jones & M. Pryzida, 2001. Field Museum's molluscan collections. Abstracts, World Congress of Malacology, Vienna, Austria, 19-25 August 2001: 32 [abstract].
- R. Bieler, J. Voight, J. Gerber, J. Jones, M. Pryzdia & A. Cramer, 2003. The invertebrate collections at the Field Museum of Natural History. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Society, 69th Annual Meeting, Ann Arbor, Michigan, 25-29 June 2003: 7 [abstract].
- R. Bieler, J. Voight, J. Gerber, J. Jones, M. Pryzdia & A. Cramer, 2004. The invertebrate collections in the Field Museum of Natural History. Molluscan megadiversity: sea, land and freshwater; World Congress of Malacology, Perth, Australia, 11-16 July 2004: 11 [abstract].
- Florida Museum of Natural History, U.S.A.
- H. G. Lee, 1989. Florida Museum of Natural History. *Hawaiian Shell News* 37(2): 3.
- K. Auffenberg, 1996. The Florida Museum of Natural History: Malacology Collection. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 29 [abstract].
- Georgia, University of, U.S.A.
- A. Edwards, 1996. Molluscs at the University of Georgia Museum of Natural History. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 34 [abstract].
- Glasgow Museums, U.K.
- F. R. Woodward, 1986. The Glasgow museums and conchology. *Hawaiian Shell News* 33(6): 7-8.
- Greater Saint Louis Shell Club, Missouri, U.S.A. (1953-****)
- Abbott, 1956: 4.
- Haus der Natur – Cismar, Germany
- V. Wiese, 2004. 25 Jahre "Haus der Natur – Cismar" – Malakologisches unter Museales aus dem kleinen Dorf in die große Welt. *Schriften zur Malakozoologie* 21: 39-62.
- V. Wiese, 2009. Kurzbericht über das Haus der Natur – Cismar 2004-2009 – anlässlich seines dreißigjährigen Bestehens. *Schriften zur Malakozoologie* 25: 59-62.
- Hawaiian Malacological Society, Honolulu, Hawaii, U.S.A. (1941-****)
- Abbott, 1956: 4.
- Hebrew University of Jerusalem, Israel
- H. K. Mienis, 1984. Een kort historisch overzicht betreffende de Mollusken verzameling van de Hebreeuwse Universiteit in Jeruzalem. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 221: 1608-1612.
- H. K. Mienis, 1985. Enkele aanvulligen betreffende de aanwezigheid van typemateriaal in de molluskenverzameling van de Hebreeuwse Universiteit in Jeruzalem. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 226: 97-98.
- Mienis, H. K. 2012. The history of the Hebrew University mollusc collection. *Haasiana (Jerusalem)* 6: 5-10.

- Hopkins Marine Station [Stanford University], Pacific Grove, California, U.S.A.
- Collections transferred to California Academy of Sciences in 1971.
- Hunterian Museum, Royal College of Surgeons, London, U.K.
- C. J. Duffin, 2011. Pp. 5-7, in: A history of geology and medicine, 31 October – 3 November 2011, Abstracts book, 80 pp.
- Illinois, University of Illinois, Museum of Natural History (UIMNH), U.S.A.
- Combined with Illinois Natural History Survey (INHS).
- J. E. Werner, 1996. The malacological research collection at the University of Illinois Museum of Natural History. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 56 [abstract].
- K. S. Cummings & J. S. Tiemann, 2011. The Illinois Natural History Survey/University of Illinois Museum of Natural History Mollusk Collection. Program and Abstracts, 77th Annual Meeting, American Malacological Society, 23-27 July 2011, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, Pennsylvania: 32.
- Institute of Marine Biology, Vladivostok, Russia
- K. A. Lutaenko, 1996. Museum at the Institute of Marine Biology – a new natural history museum in the Russian Far East. *Russian Journal of Marine Biology* 22(6): 356-358 [*Biologiya Moria* 22(6): 391-393].
- Instituto Nacional de Biodiversidad (INBio), Heredia, Costa Rica
- Collections now in the Universidad de Costa Rica, San José, Costa Rica.
- Z. Barrientos, 2002. La collection malacológica del Instituto Nacional de Biodiversidad (INBio), Costa Rica. *Amici Molluscarum* 10: 12-15.
- Instituto Nacional de Antropología e Historia, Mexico
- O. J. Polaco, 1986. La colección de moluscos del Departamento de Prehistoria. *Memorias, II Reunión de Malacología y Conquiliología*, Villahermosa, Tabasco: 219-227.
- Iowa, University of
- J. Golden, 1996. The Shimek collection at the University of Iowa. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 36 [abstract].
- Isaac Lea Chapter of the Agassiz Association
- B. Roth & J. T. Carlton, 1970. A forgotten periodical of west American conchology. *The Nautilus* 84(1): 31-32.
- E. V. Coan, 1989. The malacological papers and taxa of Martha Burton Woodhead Williamson, 1843-1922, and the Isaac Lea Chapter of the Agassiz Association. *The Veliger* 32(3): 296-301.
- Kartierung zum Schutz der Mollusken in Nordrhein-Westfalen, Germany
- J. H. Jungbluth, 2001. Gründung des Malakozoologischen Arbeitskreises “Kartierung zum Schutz der Mollusken in Nordrhein-Westfalen.” *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 66: 51-55.
- Knox Academy of Arts and Sciences, Maine, U.S.A.
- S. M. Martin, 2004. Autobiography of Norman Wallace Lermond, Maine’s Naturalist/Socialist. *Northeastern Naturalist* 11(2): 197-228.
- Landesmuseum Joanneum, Graz, Austria
- U. Hausl-Hofstätter, 2005. Zur Entstehungsgeschichte der Molluskensammlung am Steiermärkischen Landesmuseum Joanneum. Pp. 13-17, in: E. Schlebrügge, ed., *Das Meer im Zimmer: Von Tintenschnecken und Muscheltieren*. Graz: Landesmuseum Joanneum, 160 pp.
- Leeds City Museum, Leeds, U.K.
- Norris, A., 1993. Shell collections in Yorkshire Museums – Part 1. The Leeds City Museum and its shell collections. No. 1. Section 1. British and European land and freshwater molluscan collections. *Bulletin, Yorkshire Naturalist’s Union* 20: 27-29.
- Norris, A., 1995a. Shell collections in Yorkshire Museums – Part 2. The Leeds City Museum and its shell collections. No. 2. Section 2. The British marine and tropical collections. *Bulletin, Yorkshire Naturalist’s Union* 23: 17-19.
- Norris, A. 1995b. Leeds City Museum – its

- natural history collections; Part 2: the invertebrates. *The Biology Curator* 4: 19-25.
- Norris, A., 2000. "Mollusca for the Millennium," Leeds Museum Resource Centre molluscan storage and documentation project. *The Biology Curator* 18: 20-23.
- Linnean Society of London, U.K.
- A. T. Gage, 1938. A history of The Linnean Society of London. London: printed for the Society, London, ix + 175 pp.
- Abbott, 1963: 30.
- T. Bratcher, 1975. Museum musings. *The Festivus* 6(10): 65.
- A. T. Gage & W. T. Stearn, 1988. A bicentenary history of The Linnean Society of London. London: Academic Press, London, ix + 242 pp. [Appendix 1: 211-212 with dates of the *Transactions*; Appendix 2: 213-218 with dates of *Proceedings* and *Journals*].
- Liverpool Museums, U.K.
- Abbott, 1963: 28.
- Long Beach Shell Club, Long Beach, California, U.S.A. (1938-****)
- Abbott, 1956: 4.
- Los Angeles County Museum of Natural History, California, U.S.A.
- A. Lopez, 1988. A working visit to the Los Angeles County Museum of Natural History. *Hawaiian Shell News* 36(10): 9-10.
- Lyceum of Natural History of New York, U.S.A.
- Johnson, R. I. 2006a. Conchology at the Lyceum of Natural History of New York: 1817-1876. *Sporadic Papers on Mollusks* 1: 3-53.
- Maggiorino Borgatello Museum, Punta Arenas, Chile
- C. Aldea, S. Rosenfeld & J. Marambio, 2012. First inventory of Chilean molluscs housed at the Maggiorino Borgatello Museum (Punta Arenas, Chile). Abstracts, XI International Congress on Medical and Applied Malacology, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, September 25-29, 2012: 212.
- Malacological Society of Australia
- Anonymous, 1958. History of the Malacological Society of Australia. *Australian Newsletter* 6(23): 1.
- R. Burn, 1973. The Malacological Society of Australia 1953-1973. A brief history. *Australian Shell News* 4: 3.
- R. Burn, 1976. A brief history of the Malacological Society of Australia: 1953-1973. *Malacological Review* 8: 132.
- Malacological Society of Japan
- Anonymous, 1953. [The 25th Anniversary of the Malacological Society of Japan]. *Venus* 17(3): 235-239, group picture [in Japanese].
- Malacological Society of London
- R. Winckworth, 1943. Dates of publication of the *Proceedings*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(4): 131.
- T. E. Crowley, 1983-1987. A history of the Malacological Society of London (1893-1946). *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 1: 2-4 (1983); 2: 2-3 (1984); 3: 2-3 (1984); 4: 2-3 9(1985); 5: 2-3 (1985); 6: 2-4 (1986); 8: 2-5 (1987); 9: 2-4 (1987).
- J. Chatfield, 1986. Inaugural meeting of the Society. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 7: 2-3.
- S. E. R. Bailey, 1996. The Malacological Society of London. *American Conchologist* 24(4): 13.
- Malacologische Contactgroep Amsterdam & Omstreken, Netherlands
- R. Bank, 1983. Een historisch overzicht van 20 Jaar activiteiten. *De Kreukel*, Jubileumnummer 1963-1983: 1-44.
- Manchester Conchological Society, Manchester, U.K.
- A. Norris, 1982. The Conchological Society of Great Britain and Ireland: the early years. *The Naturalist (Yorkshire Naturalists' Union)* 107: 131-134.
- Manchester Museum, University of Manchester, U.K.
- Abbott, 1863: 25-26.
- C. Pettitt, 1975. The Manchester Museum. *Hawaiian Shell News* 22(6): 2, 4.

- M. Eagar & R. Preece, 1978. Geological collections and collectors of note. 14. The Manchester Museum. Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group 2(1): 12-40.
- C. Pettitt, 1992. The numbers game: a curatorial strategy for a shell collection. Proceedings of the Tenth International Malacological Congress, Tübingen 1989, 2: 625-628.
- H. A. McGhie, 2008. Catalogue of type specimens of molluscs in the collection of The Manchester Museum, The University of Manchester, UK. ZooKeys 4: 1-46.
- Manx Museum, Isle of Man, U.K.
- L. S. Garrad, 1979. Collections and collectors of note: The Manx Museum. Shells from "The Manxland Drift." Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group 2(5): cover, inside front cover, 231-232.
- Massachusetts State Cabinet of Shells, U.S.A.
- Johnson, 2006b: 138.
- Mátra Museum, Gyöngyös, Hungary
- L. Füköh, 2004. Múzeumi gyűjtemény, mint a természet adatbankja. Magyar Múzeumok (Budapest), 10(4): 44-45.
- Merseyside County Museums, Liverpool, U.K.
- G. Tresise, 1976. Geological collections and collectors of note. 10. Merseyside County Museums. Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group 1(6): 253-270.
- Michigan, University of
- H. van der Schalie, 1980. Fifty years of malacology at the University of Michigan (1929-1979). Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1980: 1-5.
- J. B. Burch, 1983 [?]. The Mollusk collection and malacology at the University of Michigan. Walkerana, Transactions of the Physiological, Oecological, Experimental Taxonomic and Systematics [POETS] Society, 1(1): 1-18.
- J. B. Burch & D. Ó Foighil, 1996. Molluscan holdings of the University of Michigan's Museum of Zoology. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 31 [abstract].
- Mills College, Oakland, California, U.S.A.
- Anonymous, 1968. [about acquisition of the Mills College collection by the California Academy of Sciences]. California Academy of Sciences, The Casual Crier 2(1): 1-2.
- Milwaukee Public Museum, Wisconsin, U.S.A.
- J. P. Jass, 1996. Milwaukee Public Museum mollusks collection data base on PC-SAS. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 40 [abstract].
- Miramar Zeemuseum, Vledder, Netherlands
- J. D. van der Tuin, 2003. De blauwe Dame: leven en werk van Jeanne Adriana Wilhelmina Warners, 3 augustus 1899 – 3 juni 1986. Vledder, Netherlands: Miramar Zeemuseum, 158 pp.
- J. van Somern, 2009. Zeemuseum Miramar. Spirula, Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 368: 66-67.
- Mousley Museum of Natural History, Yucaipa, California, U.S.A.
- R. M. White, 1991. Mousley Museum of Natural History (shells and minerals). The Festivus 23(3): 22.
- Muscantine Conchological Club, Ohio, U.S.A. (1883-1888)
- Abbott, 1956: 2, 3.
- Musée du Congo Belge [Musée Royal de l'Afrique Centrale], Belgium
- E. Darteville, 1951. Les collections malacologiques du Musée du Congo Belge a Tervuren. Journal de Conchyliologie 90(4): 298.
- Museo Civico di Storia Naturale "Giacomo Doria", Genova, Italy
- R. Gestro, 1926. La collezione malacologica del Museo Civico di Genova. Annale del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale de Genova 52: 108-115.
- R. Gestro, 1926. La collezione Sullioti. (Appendice alla note sulla collezione malacologica del Museo Civico di Genova). Annali del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale de Genova 52: 131-137.
- L. Capocaccia & R. Poggi, 1982. Short history of the Museo Civico di Storia

- Naturale “Giacomo Doria” in Genoa, Italy. Archives of Natural History 11(1): 107-122.
- Museo de Historia Natural, Universidad de San Marcos, Peru
 R. Ramírez, B. Millán & G. Bertone, 2012. The Museum of Natural History of San Marcos University as a center of both research and dissemination of Peruvian biodiversity. Abstracts, XI International Congress on Medical and Applied Malacology, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, September 25-29, 2012: 110.
- Museo de Historia Natural “Tomás Romay,” Centro Oriental de Ecosistemas y Biodiversidad (BIOECO), Santiago de Cuba, Cuba
 B. Lauranzón-Meléndez et al. 2011. Material tipo depositado en la colecciones malacológicas históricas “Cleto Sánchez Falcon” y “M. L. Jaume” en Santiago de Cuba. Novitates Caribaea 4: 34-44.
- Museo del Chopo, México
 E. Naranjo G., T. Olivera & O. J. Polaco, 1992. Colección científica y de referencia de moluscos de la Escuela de la colección del Museo del Chopo, breve historia y su situación actual. Resúmenes, V Reunión Nacional de Malacología y Conquiliología, Morelia, Michoacán, México: 47.
- Museo de la Plata, Argentina
 A. Rumi, 2002. Colecciones malacolócas del Museo de La Plata, Argentina. Amici Molluscarum 10: 9-10.
 G. Darrigran, C. Damborenea & G. Pastorino, 2012. Malacological collection, Museo de La Plata (Argentina): value and profiling as a tool for management. Abstracts, XI International Congress on Medical and Applied Malacology, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, September 25-29, 2012: 109.
- Museo di Zoologia, Università di Padova, Italy
 P. Nicolosi et al., 2007. Recupero della collezioni storiche di molluschi appartenenti al Museo di Zoologia dell’Università di Padova. Bollettino Malacologico 43(1-8): 111-118.
- Museo Mandralisca, Italy
 V. Orlando, 19???. La collezione malacologica. Cefalù, Museo Mandralisca: 94-101, including 17 colored figures.
- Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales, Madrid, Spain
 R. Araujo, O. Soriano & Ma. Angeles Ramos, 1992. The mollusc collection of the Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales (Madrid, Spain). Proceedings of the Tenth International Malacological Congress, Tübingen 1989, 1: 625-628.
- Museo Nacional de Historia Naturelle, Santiago de Chile
 S. Letelier V., 2002. La colección de moluscos del Museo Nacional de Historia Natural (MNHN) de Santiago de Chile. Amici Molluscarum 10: 15-18.
 S. Letelier V., S. Soto-Acuña, A. Rebolledo U. & P. Báez R., 2012. Data base from the Malacological Laboratory collection of Museo Nacional de Historia Natural, Chile (MNHNCL). Abstracts, XI International Congress on Medical and Applied Malacology, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, September 25-29, 2012: 113.
- Museo Nacional de Historia Natural, Mexico
 Beltrán, E., 1986. Notes de historia de las colecciones zoológicas en México. Memorias, II Reunión de Malacología y Conquiliología, Villahermosa, Tabasco: 1-26.
 Naranjo García, 2003: 464-466.
- Museo Nacional de Historia Natural, Montevideo, Uruguay
 F. Scarabino & C. Clavijo, 2012. The malacological collection of the Museo Nacional de Historia Natural (Montevideo): past, present and future. Abstracts, XI International Congress on Medical and Applied Malacology, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, September 25-29, 2012: 111.
- Museo Poey, Universidad de la Habana, Cuba
 G. Silva Taboada, 1994. Zoological collections and collecting in Cuba during the twentieth century. Curator 37(2): 90-98.
- Museo Zoologico Ferdinando Massimiliano, Italy
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1949. Catalogues and collections. 36. *Catalogo delle conchiglie offerte in is-cambio dal Civico Museo Zoologico Ferdinando Massimiliano in Trieste*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(6): 253.
- Museu de Zoologia, Barcelona, Spain

- A. Martínez-Ortí, F. Uribe & J. Nebot, 2004. Preliminary study of the type specimens of the malacological collections deposited in the Museu de Zoologia of Barcelona (Spain). World Congress of Malacology, Perth, Australia, 11-16 July 2004. F. E. Wells, ed., [Program & Abstracts]: 96-97.
- Museu de Zoologia “Adão José Cardoso, Universidade Estadual de Campinas, Brazil
- M. C. Fernandes, J. E. V. V. Vitonis, F. D. Passos & A. C. Z. Amaral, 2012. The Museum of Zoology from UNICAMP (SP, Brazil): improving the scientific collection and training specialists on taxonomy of Mollusca. Abstracts, XI International Congress on Medical and Applied Malacology, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, September 25-29, 2012: 169.
- Museu Nacional, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil
- A. C. dos Santos Coelho, N. C. Salgado, J. C. Monteiro & A. F. Barbosa, 2001. Type-species of the mollusk collection of Museu Nacional, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil. Abstracts, World Congress of Malacology, Vienna, Austria, 19-25 August 2001: 61 [abstract].
- Museu Oceanográfico “Prof. E. C. Rios”, Rio Grande, Brazil
- E. de C. Rios, P. S. de Oliveira & L. Barcellos, 2008. Coleção de moluscos do Museu Oceanográfico “Prof. Eliézer de Carvalho Rios” (MORG/FURG): preservando et disponibilizando a biodiversidade do Brasil. VII Congreso Latinoamericano de Malacología, Valdivia, Chile, 2-7 de Noviembre de 2008, [Abstracts]: 239.
- P. Spotorno, I. Torales, E. de C. Rios & J. Pereira, Jr., 2012. Type specimens of mollusks deposited in Museu Oceanográfico “Prof. E. C. Rios” – MORG, RS, Brazil. Abstracts, XI International Congress on Medical and Applied Malacology, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, September 25-29, 2012: 112.
- Muséum d’Histoire Naturelle de Bordeaux, France
- A. Magne, 1950. Les collections de mollusques fossiles Tertiaires Aquitains de la Faculté des Sciences et du Muséum d’Histoire Naturelle de Bordeaux. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 90(2): 146-147.
- A. Magne, 1950. Les collections actuels conserves au Muséum de Bordeaux. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 90(2): 147.
- Muséum d’Histoire Naturelle de Genève, Switzerland
- T. Bratcher, 1975. Museum musings. *The Festivus* 6(10): 65.
- J. C. Cailliez, 1983. Petite histoire et grandes coquilles. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 5(4): 1-22.
- Cailliez, J. C., 1995. Notice sur les collections malacologiques du Muséum d’Histoire Naturelle de Genève. Geneva, Switzerland: Amis du Muséum, 49 pp.
- Muséum de Toulouse, France
- G. Astre, 1950. Les collections conchyliologiques du Muséum de Toulouse. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 90(2): 143-146.
- Museum für Naturkunde, Berlin, Germany
- I. Tëmkin, M. Glaubrecht & F. Köhler, 2009. Wilhelm Dunker, his collection, and pteriid systematics. *Malacologia* 51(1): 39-79 [ZMB: p. 43].
- Museum Godeffroy, Hamburg, Germany
- R. Bieler & R. E. Petit, 2012. Molluscan taxa in the publications of the Museum Godeffroy of Hamburg, with a discussion of the Godeffroy sales catalogues (1864-1884), the *Journal des Museum Godeffroy* (1873-1910), and a history of the museum. *Zootaxa* 3511: 1-80.
- Muséum National d’Histoire Naturelle, Paris, France
- E. Fischer-Piette, 1951. Les collections de mollusques actuels du Muséum National d’Histoire Naturelle. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 90(4): 282-292; 91(1): 12-22.
- T. Bratcher, 1975. Museum musings. *The Festivus* 6(10): 65.
- B. Dietz, 2010. Die Ästhetik der Naturgeschichte; Das Sammeln von Muscheln im Paris des 18. Jahrhunderts. Pp. 191-205, in: R. Felfe & K. Wagner, eds., *Museum, Bibliothek, Stadtraum; Räumliche Wissensordnungen 1600-1900. Kultur Forschung und Wissenschaft* 12: ii + 334 pp.
- D. L. Graf, 2011. Types of French freshwater mussels (Mollusca, Bivalvia, Unionoidea) in the Arnould Locard Collection at the Muséum national d’Histoire naturelle, Paris. *Zoosystema* 33(4): 451-514.
- Servais et al., 2012: 5-6.

Museum of Comparative Zoology, Harvard University, Cambridge, Massachusetts, U.S.A.

W. J. Clench, 1936. The collection of mollusks. Pp. 69-72, in: T. Barbour, ed., Notes concerning the history and contents of the Museum of Comparative Zoölogy. Cambridge: Harvard College, 89 pp.

P. E. Raymond, 1936. The invertebrate fossil collection. Pp. 84-87, in: T. Barbour, ed., Notes concerning the history and contents of the Museum of Comparative Zoölogy. Cambridge: Harvard College, 89 pp.

C. Reed, 1998. A visit to the mollusk department. *Harvard Magazine* 101(2): 106-109.

E. Pennisi, 2006. Shaking the dust off Agassiz's museum. *Science* 313(5788): 754-755.

R. I. Johnson, 2006. William J. Clench and Ruth D. Turner, with a personal perspective on the Department of Mollusks, Museum of Comparative Zoology. *Sporadic Papers on Mollusks* 3: 111-166.

A. J. Baldinger, 2010. The Department of Malacology at the Museum of Comparative Zoology (Harvard University). 17th World Congress of Malacology, Abstract; *Tropical Natural History*, Suppl. 3: 321.

A. J. Baldinger, 2011. History of malacology at the Museum of Comparative Zoology, Harvard University. Program and Abstracts, 77th Annual Meeting, American Malacological Society, 23-27 July 2011, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, Pennsylvania: 19.

A. J. Baldinger, 2012. History of malacology at the Museum of Comparative Zoology, Harvard University. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Society, 78th Annual Meeting, Cherry Hill, New Jersey: 4.

Museum of Paleontology, University of California, Berkeley, California, U.S.A.

Anonymous, 1943. [Report on the conchological collections of the Museum of Paleontology]. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 24: 3.

J. H. Lipps, 2004. Success story: the history of the Museum of Paleontology at the University of California, Berkeley.

Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences 55 (Supplement 1 – Museums and other institutions of Natural History: past, present, and future, A. E. Leviton & M. L. Aldrich, eds.): 117-184.

J. H. Lipps, 2008, 2009. History of the Museum of Paleontology, University of California, Berkeley. The Western Society of Malacologists, Abstracts and Program of the 41st Annual Meeting, June 5-8, 2008, U.S. Geological Survey, Menlo Park, California: 34-35 [2008]. The Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report for 2008: 31-32 [2009].

National Capitol Shell Club, Washington, D.C., U.S.A.

Rehder, 1997: 143-144.

Nationaal Natuurhistorisch Museum; see next entry.

National Center for Biodiversity, Leiden, Netherlands

- Formerly Nationaal Natuurhistorisch Museum.

S. K. Donovan et al., 2003. Behind the scenes at the Nationaal Natuurhistorisch Museum, Leiden, and the Teyler Museum, Harlem, The Netherlands: report of a visit by the Geologists' Association, 30 November and 1 December, 2002. *Proceedings of the Geologists' Association* 114(3): 279-288.

B. Kokshoorn, 2009. From Leiden with love: malacological theses from Leiden University 1969-2008. *Unitas Malacologica Newsletter* 28: 12-13 [list of doctoral theses].

E. Gittenberger, 2009. 's Rijks Museum van Natuurlijke Historie, het Nationaal Natuurhistorisch Museum, Naturalis, en de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging. Pp. 16-20, in: G. Cadée et al., eds., *Schitterende schelpen en slijmerige slakken: 75 jaar NMV; malacologie als hobby en professie*. Leiden: Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging, 142 pp.

National Museum of Ireland, Dublin, Ireland

N. Monaghan, 1983. Collections, collectors & museums of note. No. 42. The geological collections of the National Museum of Ireland. *The Geological Curator* 3(8): 528-536.

J. D. Sigwart & L. M. Leonard, 2007. Mollusc collections in the National Museum

- of Ireland: Céad míle fáilte! P. 206, in: K. Jordaens et al., eds., World Congress of Malacology Antwerp 15-20 July 2007, Abstracts, lxxix + 298 pp.
- National Museum of Natural History, Washington, D.C. [formerly United States National Museum]
- P. M. Henson, 2004. A national science and a national museum. Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences 55 (Suppl. 1 – Museums and other institutions of Natural History: past, present, and future, A. E. Leviton & M. L. Aldrich, eds.): 34-57.
- E. L. Yochelson, 2004. More than 150 years of administrative ups and downs for natural history in Washington. Smithsonian Institution, United States National Museum, National Museum of Natural History. Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences 55 (Suppl. 1 – Museums and other institutions of Natural History: past, present, and future, A. E. Leviton & M. L. Aldrich, eds.): 113-176.
- J. Pojeta, Jr., 2012. Molluscan paleontologists at the National Museum of Natural History in the late 20th century. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Society, 78th Annual Meeting, Cherry Hill, New Jersey: 75.
- National Museum of Wales, Cardiff, U.K.
- Abbott, 1963: 28-29.
- A. Trew, G. Oliver & M. Seddon, 1996. History of the molluscan collections in the National Museum of Wales. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 54 [abstract].
- H. Wood, 2001. Visiting the Mollusca Section at the National Museum of Wales, Cardiff. Abstracts, World Congress of Malacology, Vienna, Austria, 19-25 August 2001: 299 [abstract].
- National Museums of Scotland, Edinburgh, Scotland
- Z. Floody & S. Pye, 2008. North-east Atlantic deep-sea invertebrate collections of the National Museums Scotland. The Malacologist; The Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London 50: 6.
- National Shellfisheries Association
- G. F. Beaven, 1955. Brief history of the National Shellfisheries Association. Proceedings, National Shellfisheries Association 45: 3.
- M. R. Carriker, 1998. The National Shellfisheries Association. A brief history of a venerable society. NSA Quarterly Newsletter, Spring 1998: 3-4.
- M. R. Carriker, 2004. Taming of the oyster. A history of evolving shellfisheries and the National Shellfisheries Association. Groton, Connecticut: National Shellfisheries Association, [i-vi] + 264 pp.
- Natura Artis Magistra, Amsterdam, Netherlands
- Collections transferred to Zoölogisch Museum Amsterdam, which then closed in 2011 and the collections were transferred to the National Center for Biodiversity, Leiden.
- A. N. van der Bijl, 1992. Artis en de slak. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 266: 1003-1004.
- B. van der Bijl, 1992. Artis en de slak. Dieren 8(5): 141-142.
- A. N. van der Bijl, 1992. De malacologische collectie van Artis 1838-1900 [undergraduate thesis]. Amsterdam: privately published, 184 pp.
- R. G. Moolenbeek, 1992. De malacologische collectie van Artis 1838-1900. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 267: 1019-1022.
- Nederlands Instituut voor Onderzoek der Zee [formerly Zoölogisch Station, Texel
- G. C. Cadée, 2009. Mollusken onderzoek op het Zoölogisch Station (later NIOZ). Pp. 106-111, in: G. Cadée et al., eds., Schitterende schelpen en slijmerige slakken: 75 jaar NMV; malacologie als hobby en professie. Leiden: Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging, 142 pp.
- Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging/Netherlands Malacological Society
- J. G. J. Kuiper, 1949. Vijftien Jaren Malacologische Vereniging. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 32: 224-230.
- W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting, 1959. The history of the study of the Dutch Recent Mollusca. Basteria, 23 (Supplement): 4-17.
- S. P. Dance, 1960. The twenty-fifth anniversary of the Netherlands

- Malacological Society, 1959. *Journal of Conchology* 24(11): 405-406.
- W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting, 1974. Historisch overzicht over veertig jaren Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 161: 298-315.
- J. G. J. Kuiper, 1984. Jubileumnummer, een halve eeuw Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 220: 1554-1601 [50th anniversary].
- J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis, 2001. De Geschiedenis van de NMV (schriftelijke weergave van een toespraak tijdens de jubileumbijeenkomst in 1999). *Spirula, Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 320: 46-49.
- D. van Bruggen and H. Kuiper, 2009. De Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging: twee crises in vijfenzeventig jaar. Pp. 80-83, in: G. Cadée et al., eds., *Schitterende schelpen en slijmerige slakken: 75 jaar NMV; malacologie als hobby en professie*. Leiden: Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging, 142 pp.
- G. Cadée, S. van Leewen & J. J. ter Poorten, eds., 2009. *Schitterende schelpen en slijmerige slakken: 75 jaar NMV; malacologie als hobby en professie*. Leiden: Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging, 142 pp. [historical and biographical essays].
- L. J. van Gemert, 2009. Overzicht van bestuurs- en redactieleden van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging tijdens haar 75-jarig bestaan (1934-2009) [Survey of the members of the board and of the editors of the Netherlands Malacological Society during its 75 years of existence (1934-2009)]. *Spirula, Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging, Supplement No. 2*: 41-47.
- L. J. van Gemert & S. J. van Leewen, 2009. Overzicht van de jubilea en het eerbetoon aan leden van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging tijdens haar 75-jarig bestaan (1934-2009) [Survey of the jubilees and the homage to members of the Netherlands Malacological Society during its 75 years existence (1934-2009)]. *Spirula, Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging, Supplement No. 2*: 1-13.
- G. C. Kronenberg, 2009. Eponiemen betreffende personen verbonden aan de NMV. *Spirula, Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging, Supplement No. 2*: 13-41.
- L. J. v. Gemert, 2010. Vroeger waren vornamen niet voornaam. *Spirula, Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 376: 126.
- L. J. v. Gemert & S. J. v. Leeuwen, 2011. Jubilea en het eerbetoon aan leden van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging tijdens haar 75-jarig bestaan (1934-2009): addenda. *Spirula, Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 382: 98.
- New York Shell Club, U.S.A. (1949-****)
- Abbott, 1956: 4.
- W. H. Jacobs, 1957. The formation of the New York Shell Club. *New York Shell Club Notes* 28: 4.
- W. H. Jacobs, 1997. The formation of the New York Shell Club. *New York Shell Club Notes* 345: 4 [reprint of the above].
- M. Werner, 1999. New York Shell Club: a half century of enlightenment, enrichment and just plain fun. *New York Shell Club Notes* 350: 2-3.
- Northern Maine Museum of Science, University of Maine, Presque Island, Maine
- S. Martin, 2011. Malacological collections in Maine's Aroostook County. Program and Abstracts, 77th Annual Meeting, American Malacological Society, 23-27 July 2011, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, Pennsylvania: 52.
- Nylander Museum of Natural History, Caribou, Maine
- S. Martin, 2011. Malacological collections in Maine's Aroostook County. Program and Abstracts, 77th Annual Meeting, American Malacological Society, 23-27 July 2011, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, Pennsylvania: 52.
- Northern California Malacozoological Club, U.S.A. (1952-****)
- Abbott, 1956: 4.
- Of Sea and Shore Museum, Port Gamble, Washington, U.S.A.
- G. P. Holm, 2007. Of Sea and Shore Museum closing. *The Dredgings*;

- Newsletter of the Pacific Northwest Shell Club 47(3): 6.
- Oxford Museum of the History of Science, Oxford, U.K.
- Anonymous, 2011. Museum of the History of Science. Pp. 73-74, in: A history of geology and medicine, 31 October – 3 November 2011, Abstracts book, 80 pp.
- Oxford University Museum, Oxford, U.K.
- Anonymous, 2011. Oxford University Museum. Pp. 75-77, in: A history of geology and medicine, 31 October – 3 November 2011, Abstracts book, 80 pp.
- Pacific Northwest Shell Club, Washington, U.S.A. (1960-present)
- T. Rice, 2010. The beginnings of the Pacific Northwest Shell Club. The Dredgings; Newsletter of the Pacific Northwest Shell Club 50(3): 4-5.
- A. Smiley, 2010. The club's beginnings. The Dredgings; Newsletter of the Pacific Northwest Shell Club 50(4): 3.
- G. Holm, 2010. How I found the Club. The Dredgings; Newsletter of the Pacific Northwest Shell Club 50(5): 6.
- Pacific Shell Club, California, U.S.A. (1943-2001)
- Abbott, 1956: 4.
- Paleontological Research Institution, Ithaca, New York, U.S.A.
- K. V. W. Palmer, 1982. The Paleontological Research Institution – Fifty Years: 1932-1982. Paleontological Research Institution, Special Publication 18: 1-32.
- W. D. Allmon, 1994. The collection of Recent mollusks at the Paleontological Research Institution. The Veliger 37(4): 430.
- W. L. Taylor, R. H. Seeley & W. D. Allmon, 1996. The PRI-Cornell collections of fossil and recent mollusks: renewal and reorganization. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 53 [abstract].
- W. D. Allmon, 2007. The first 75 years: a history of the Paleontological Research Institution. Paleontological Research Institution Special Publication 29: 135 pp.
- G. Dietl, W. Allmon, J. Nagel-Myers & D. Campbell, 2011. Reorganization of the non-type systematic mollusk collection of the Paleontological Research Institution: a progress report. Program and Abstracts, 77th Annual Meeting, American Malacological Society, 23-27 July 2011, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, Pennsylvania: 34.
- Peabody Museum, Salem, Massachusetts, U.S.A.
- Johnson, 2006b: 134.
- Peale's Museum, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, U.S.A.
- C. C. Sellers, 1953. Peale's Museum. Transactions of the American Philosophical Society (n.s.) 43(1): 253-259.
- Philadelphia Shell Club, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, U.S.A. (1955-****)
- Abbott, 1956: 5.
- Phyletisches Museum, Jena, Germany
- D. von Knorre, 2005. Wo ist die Sammlung Heinrich Simroth. Malakologisches Abhandlungen 23: 117-119.
- Portland Society of Natural History, Maine, U.S.A.
- Johnson, 2006b: 141.
- Queen's College Museum, Galway, Ireland
- M. Fewtrell & P. Ryan, 1979. Collections and collectors of note. 21. Queen's College Museum, Galway. Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group 2(4): 173-181.
- Radboud Universiteit, Nijmegen, The Netherlands
- G. van der Velde, 2009. Malacologisch onderzoek aan de Radboud Universiteit in Nijmegen. Pp. 52-56, in: G. Cadée et al., eds., Schitterende schelpen en slijmerige slakken: 75 jaar NMV; malacologie als hobby en professie. Leiden: Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging, 142 pp.
- Rijks Geologische Dienst, Leiden, The Netherlands
- T. Meijer, 2009. De geschiedenis van het molluskenonderzoek bij de Rijks Geologische Dienst. Pp. 22-35, in: G. Cadée et al., eds., Schitterende schelpen en slijmerige slakken: 75 jaar NMV; malacologie als hobby en professie. Leiden: Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging, 142 pp.
- Rijksmuseum, Leiden; see National Center for Biodiversity, Leiden, Netherlands

- Riksmuseum, Stockholm, Sweden [Swedish Museum of Natural History]
- H. Théel, 1916. *Evertebratafdelingen 1841-1916*. Pp. 201-222, in: E. Lönnberg, ed., *Naturhistoriska Riksmuseets historia, dess uppkomst och utveckling*. Stockholm: Kungl. Vetenskapsakademien, 290 pp., 9 pls.
- N. Odhner, 1950. *Collections malacologiques du Musée de l'État (Riksmuseum) a Stockholm*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 90(2): 136-138.
- Royal Belgian Institute of Natural Sciences, Belgium
- J. L. Van Goethem & T. Backeljau, 1995. *The malacological collections of the Royal Belgian Institute of Natural Sciences. Abstracts, Twelfth International Malacological Congress, Vigo, Spain, 1995: 283 [abstract]*.
- Royal Ontario Museum, Toronto, Ontario, Canada
- Burch, 1981: 5-6 [mollusks collections moved to the University of Michigan in 1930s].
- Russian Far East Malacological Society, Russia
- A. I. Kafanov & K. A. Lutaenko, 1997. *Current state of malacological research in the Russian Far East*. *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 1: 7-12 [in Russian].
- K. A. Lutaenko, 2004. *Tenth anniversary of the Russian Far East Malacological Society*. Pp. 11-12, in: *Abstracts of the conference Mollusks of the Northeastern Asia and Northern Pacific: Biodiversity, Ecology, Biogeography Faunal History, 4-6 October, Vladivostok, Russia, O. Ya. Semenikhina, compiler, 176 pp.*
- K. A. Lutaenko, 2005. *Tenth anniversary of the Russian Far East Malacological Society*. *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 9: 5-6.
- K. A. Lutaenko, 2010 [“2009”]. *15th anniversary of the Russian Far East Malacological Society*. *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 13: 111-116.
- Sacramento Shell Club, California, U.S.A. (1952-****)
- Abbott, 1956: 4.
- Saint Petersburg Shell Club, Florida, U.S.A. (1934-****)
- Abbott, 1956: 4.
- San Diego Natural History Museum, California, U.S.A.
- Anonymous, 1943. [Report on the conchological collections of the San Diego Natural History Museum]. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 24: 3.
- Anonymous, 1987. *Changes at the San Diego Natural History Museum*. *The Festivus* 19(8): 74.
- San Diego Shell Club, California, U.S.A.
- C. Martin, 1972. *Know your fellow club members*. *The Festivus* 3(11): 7-13 [list of club officers over the years: p. 13].
- Santa Barbara Museum of Natural History, California, U.S.A.
- H. W. Chaney et al., 2007. *The Santa Barbara Museum of Natural History (California, USA): upgrade of research and collection facilities for the 21st Century*. P. 33, in: K. Jordaens et al., eds., *World Congress of Malacology Antwerp 15-20 July 2007, Abstracts, lxxix + 298 pp.*
- Scripps Institution of Oceanography, California, U.S.A.
- E. N. Shor, 1981. *How Scripps Institution came to San Diego*. *The Journal of San Diego History* 27(3): 161-173, on line at: www.sandiegohistory.org/bio/ritter/ritter.htm
- D. Day, 2002. *Scripps benefactions: the role of the Scripps family in the founding of the Scripps Institution of Oceanography*. Pp. 2-6, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., *Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond*. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp.
- F. N. Spiess, 2002. *Charles Kofoid's role in establishing the Scripps Institution of Oceanography*. Pp. 7-16, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., *Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond*. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp.
- L. L. Lovell, 2003. *The Scripps Institution of Oceanography benthic invertebrate collection: a centennial history and a report*

- on its mollusk holdings. *The Festivus* 35(10): 119-123.
- R. Rainger, 2004. Oceanography and fieldwork. Geopolitics and research at the Scripps Institution. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences* 55 (Suppl. 1 – Museums and other institutions of Natural History: past, present, and future, A. E. Leviton & M. L. Aldrich, eds.): 185-208.
- Sedgwick Museum, Cambridge, U.K.
- Anonymous, 1981. Collections and collectors of note. 39. The Sedgwick Museum Cambridge. *The Geological Curator* 3(1): 28-35.
- Senckenberg Museum, Germany
- A. Zilch, 1967. Geschichte der malakologischen Sektion – Aus der Geschichte des Senckenberg-Museum, nr. 13. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 97(1-6): 7-43.
- Sakurai, 2009 [passim].
- Sociedad de Malacología Médica y Aplicada
- E. Naranjo Garcia & J. B. Burch, 2004. La Sociedad de Malacología Médica y Aplicada. *Sociedad de Malacología Médica y Aplicada, Boletín* 15: 8-10.
- Sociedad Española de Malacología
- Anonymous, 1999. Veintidós años no es nada. *Noticiario de la Sociedad Española de Malacología* xxx: 25-27.
- A. Luque, J. Templado, A. Valledor & E. Vidal, 1999. Veintidós años no es nada. *Noticiario de la Sociedad Española de Malacología* 32: 25-27.
- Sociedad Malacológica “Carlos de la Torre”, Cuba (1942-****)
- M. L. Jaume 1943. Fundación de la Sociedad Malacológica “Carlos de la Torre.” *Revista de la Sociedad Malacológica “Carlos de la Torre,”* 1(1): 1-4, 2 pls.
- M. L. Jaume 1943. Sugerencias para fundar la Biblioteca Malacológica “C. de la Torre.” *Revista de la Sociedad Malacológica “Carlos de la Torre,”* 1(1): 8-10.
- Abbott, 1956: 4.
- J. R. Castellanos, 1971. Recuerdos personales y apuntes para una historia de la Sociedad Malacológica “Carlos de la Torre.”
- Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay 3(20): 53-62.
- Sociedad Malacológica de Chile
- Huaquín M., L. G. & C. Osorio R., 2005. Recuerdos históricos de la Sociedad Malacológica de Chile. *Amici Molluscarum* 13: 26-29.
- Osorio R., C., L. Huaquín M. & S. Letelier, 2009. Breve historia de la Sociedad Malacológica de Chile. *Amici Molluscarum* 17: 1-4.
- Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay
- E. Duarte, 1961. Shell collectors in Uruguay. *The Shelletter of Shells and their Neighbors [California]* 4: 7.
- Olazarri, 1975: 95-103.
- Klappenbach, 1998: 55.
- J. C. Zaffaroni, 1998 [“1997”]. 40 años de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 8(72-73): 83.
- J. C. Zaffaroni, 2010. Breve historia de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay. *Sicardia [Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay]* 1: 10-16.
- Sociedad Mexicana de la Malacología
- M. Reguero y A. García-Cubas G., 2001. Historia de la malacología en México y de la Sociedad Mexicana de la Malacología. *Resúmenes, VIII Reunión Nacional de Malacología y Conquiliología, Ciudad Victoria, Tamaulipas, México:* 41.
- J. Rickards C. & J. Rickards G., 2004. Alguas reminiscencias de la fundación y primeros años de la Sociedad Mexicana de Malacología. *Resúmenes, IX Reunión Nacional de Malacología y Conquiliología, Mérida, Yucatán, México:* 134.
- Società Italiana di Malacologia; Società Malacologica Italiana
- F. Ghisotti & P. Piani, 2004. La Società Malacologiche Italiane. 1. Storia della Società Malacologiche Italiane fino al 1982. *Notiziario Società Italiana di Malacologia* 22(1-4): 4-8.
- La Société Belge de Malacologie, Belgium
- R. Duchamps, 1991. La Société Belge de Malacologie. *Arion* 16(2): 42-45.

- Société Internationale de Conchyliologie,
Switzerland
- T. W. Baer, 1999. Petite histoire de la S.I.C. Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie 21(1): 2-10.
- Société Malacologique de Belgique, Belgium
- P. Cogels, 1880. Notice historique sur la Société malacologique de Belgique, 1863-1880. Annales de la Société Malacologique de Belgique, Mémoires, 15: 105-480 [lengthy summary of meetings and presentations].
- A. V. Dhondt, 1989. La Société Malacologique de Belgique 1863-1902. Annales de la Société Royale Zoologique de Belgique / Annalen van de Koninklijke Belgische Vereniging voor Dierkunde 119(2): 139-153.
- Society for Medical & Applied Malacology; see: Sociedad de Malacología Médica y Aplicada
- Staatliches Museum für Naturkunde, Stuttgart, Germany
- B. Fenzan & H.-J. Niederhöfer, 2010. Why should a cone collector visit Stuttgart, Germany? The Cone Collector 13: 21-28.
- Staatliches Museum für Tierkunde, Dresden, Germany
- D. von Knorre, 2005. Wo ist die Sammlung Heinrich Simroth. Malakologisches Abhandlungen 23: 117-119.
- Stanford University, California, U.S.A.
- Collections transferred to California Academy of Sciences in 1977.
- A. M. Keen, 1943. A report on the Stanford University conchological collections. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 24: 5-8.
- A. M. Keen, 1961. Malacology at Stanford. Stanford University, School of Mineral Sciences Newsletter, December 1961: 1.
- A. M. Keen, 1974. Excerpts from and comments on: "Stanford contributions to malacology – An evaluation and appreciation" by Dr. S. Stillman Berry (originally presented to the Stanford meeting of the American Malacological Union, Pacific Division, July 15, 1955). The Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report 7: 18-19.
- J. T. Smith, 1978. Primary types in the Stanford Paleontological Type Collection. Bulletins of American Paleontology 72(300): 313-552.
- Statens Naturhistoriske Museum; see Zoological Museum, University of Copenhagen (ZMUC)
- Sunshine Coast Museum, Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada
- G. P. Holm, 2008. The Charles Bedford collection. The Dredgings; Newsletter of the Pacific Northwest Shell Club 48(6): 7.
- Teyler Museum, Haarlem, Netherlands
- S. K. Donovan et al., 2003. Behind the scenes at the Nationaal Natuurhistorisch Museum, Leiden, and the Teyler Museum, Harlem, The Netherlands: report of a visit by the Geologists' Association, 30 November and 1 December, 2002. Proceedings of the Geologists' Association 114(3): 279-288.
- Toba Museum, Japan
- W. W. Sutow, 1981. Mollusca [about A. Teramachi and Toba Museum]. Texas Conchologist 17(2): [pagination unknown] [reprinted in New York Shell Club Notes 277: 3-4, Dec. 1981].
- Unitas Malacologica
- G. I. Crawford, 1987. The founding of Unitas Malacologica. Unitas Malacologica Newsletter 1: 3-5.
- E. Gittenberger, 2010. Unitas Malacologica and malacology evolving together. 17th World Congress of Malacology, Abstract; Tropical Natural History, Suppl. 3: 25.
- E. Gittenberger, 2012. The origin and evolution of the Unitas Malacologica. Unitas Newsletter 31: 8-10.
- United States Geological Survey
- J. T. Dutro, Jr., 2004. A national research laboratory in the late 20th Century: U. S. Geological Survey's Paleontology and Stratigraphy Branch as a case study. Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences 55 (Suppl. 1 – Museums and other institutions of Natural History: past, present, and future, A. E. Leviton & M. L. Aldrich, eds.): 117-184.
- United States National Museum; see National Museum of Natural History

- Universidad Autónoma de Baja California, Mexico
M. A. Téllez D. & F. Aranda M., 1992. La colección de moluscos fosiles de la Facultad de Ciencias Marinas, Ensenada, Baja California. Resúmenes, V Reunión Nacional de Malacología y Conquiliología, Morelia, Michoacán, México: 48.
- Universidad Autónoma de Sinaloa, Mexico
M. C. Valdez P. & M. A. Escalante C., 1992. Ciencias del mar de la Universidad Autónoma de Sinaloa. Resúmenes, V Reunión Nacional de Malacología y Conquiliología, Morelia, Michoacán, México: 49.
- Universidad Autónoma Metropolitana-Iztapala, Purisima y Michoacán, Laboratorio de Ecosistemas Bentónicos, Mexico
J. R. Quintana y Molina, 1992. La colección de moluscos bentónicos acuáticos del Laboratorio de Ecosistemas Bentónicos (UAM-I): su manejo y utilización. Resúmenes, V Reunión Nacional de Malacología y Conquiliología, Morelia, Michoacán, México: 46.
- Universidad del Mar, Oaxaca, Mexico
N. A. Barrientos L., 1999. La colección de moluscos de la Universidad del Mar. [Resúmenes], XV Congreso Nacional de Zoología, VII Reunión Nacional de Malacología y Conquiliología, Tepic, Nayarit: 173.
- Universidad Michoacana de San Nicolas de Hidalgo, Escuela de Biología, Mexico
A. Estrada V., 1992. La colección de moluscos de la Escuela de Biología, UMSNH. Resúmenes, V Reunión Nacional de Malacología y Conquiliología, Morelia, Michoacán, México: 42.
E. González R., 1992. La colección de moluscos terrestres en la Escuela de Biología, Universidad Michoacana de San Nicolas de Hidalgo. Resúmenes, V Reunión Nacional de Malacología y Conquiliología, Morelia, Michoacán, México: 45.
- Universidad Nacional Autónoma de México, Facultad de Ingeniería
B. E. Buitrón S., 1992. Colección didáctica malacológica de la Facultad de Ingeniería, UNAM. Resúmenes, V Reunión Nacional de Malacología y Conquiliología, Morelia, Michoacán, México: 8.
- Universidad Nacional Mayor de San Marcos, Lima, Peru (Laboratorio de Biología y Sistemática de Invertebrados Marinos)
C. Paredes Q., 2002. Formación de colecciones de referencia de los moluscos marinos del Perú. *Amici Molluscarum* 10: 8-9.
- Universidade Federal de Mato Grosso, Brasil
V. S. C. da Costa, A. L. T. Gomes, C. T. Callil & C. de A. Sousa, 2012. Malacological collections from Federal University of Mato Grosso, Cuiabá, Brazil. Abstracts, XI International Congress on Medical and Applied Malacology, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, September 25-29, 2012: 170.
- Università di Catania, Italy
D. Scuderi, 2007. The recent discovery of a new section of the malacological collection of Andrea Aradas. *Bollettino Malacologico* 43(1-8): 125-129.
- Università di Padova, Italy [see: Museo di Zoologia, Università di Padova].
- Université de Bourgogne, France
C. Audibert, 2010. Les collections conchyliologiques de l'Université de Bourgogne. *Folia conchyliologica* 3: 5-14.
- Université de Lyon, France
Servais et al., 2012: 7.
- Universitetets Zoologiske Museum. Copenhagen, Denmark
R. Spärck, 1951. l'Histoire des collections malacologiques du Musée Zoologique de Copenhague. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 90(4): 292-295.
- University of British Columbia, Zoological Museum, Canada
Drake, 1963: 12-13.
- University of Kansas Fitch Natural History Reservation
E. C. Davis-Berg, 2012. University of Kansas Fitch Natural History Reservation mollusks: then and now. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Society, 78th Annual Meeting, Cherry Hill, New Jersey: 18.
- Vrije Universiteit, Amsterdam, The Netherlands
J. Joosse, 2009. Het slakkenonderzoek aan de Vrije Universiteit 1956-1995. Pp. 57-64,

- in: G. Cadée et al., eds., Schitterende schelpen en slijmerige slakken: 75 jaar NMV; malacologie als hobby en professie. Leiden: Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging, 142 pp. [portrait].
- Warrington Museum, U.K.
Abbott, 1963: 27-28.
- Wellington Shell Club, New Zealand
J. Raven, 2005. Wellington Shell Club turns 50! *Cookia* (Wellington Shell Club) 17: 2-3.
- Wheldon & Wesley, Booksellers
T. Swann, 1993. The art of antiquarian book selling. *Hawaiian Shell News* 41(11): 1, 6, 11.
T. Swann, 1993. Shell book collections: building and rebuilding. *Hawaiian Shell News* 41(12): 6-7.
T. Swann, 1994. Antiquarian shell books: the contemporary market. *Hawaiian Shell News* 42(1): 7-8.
T. Swann, 2000. Conchological books: a bookseller's perspective. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 121: 3-10 (1992); 122: 41-47 (1992).
Reprinted in: *American Conchologist* 28(3): 20-21; 28(4): 8-10; *New York Shell Club Notes* 335: 9-12 (1995); 336: 4-9 (1995).
- Western Australian Museum
H. Merrefield, 1970. The Western Australian Museum. *Hawaiian Shell News* 18(12): 4-5.
- Western Society of Malacologists
P. M. Mikkelsen, 2012. AMS-WSM-COA: a brief history of shell societies in the U.S. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Society, 78th Annual Meeting, Cherry Hill, New Jersey: 57.
- World Mariculture Society
J. W. Avault, Jr. & W. G. Perry, Jr., 1986. The formation and history of the World Mariculture Society, 1969-1986. *Journal of the World Aquaculture Society* 17(1-4): 64-71.
- Yorkshire Conchological Society, U.K.
A. Norris, 1982. The Conchological Society of Great Britain and Ireland: the early years. *The Naturalist* (Yorkshire Naturalists' Union) 107: 131-134.
- Yorkshire Museum, U.K.
B. Pyrah, 1974. Geological collections and collectors of note. 3. *Yorkshire Museum Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group* 1(2): 52-55.
H. S. Torrens, 1974. Notes on some Yorkshire Museum collectors. *Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group* 1(2): 56-60.
- Zoologicheskii Institut, Academiai Nauk, St. Petersburg, Russia
M. V. Vinarski, 2010. Ocherk istorii izychenii presnovodnoii malakofauny Sibiri (konets XVIII – seredina XX vv. [A historical outline of study of Siberian freshwater malacofauna (end of XVIII – middle of XX centuries)]. *Ruthenica* 20(1-2): 45-67 [in Russian; English abstract].
- Zoologisch Museum, Amsterdam, Netherlands
● Note: Research collections closed in 2011 and were transferred to the National Center for Biodiversity, Leiden.
W. S. S. v. Benthem Jutting, 1950. Aperçu sur les collections malacologiques du Musée Zoologique d'Amsterdam. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 90(2): 139-143.
E. R. Cross, 1968. Zoologisch Museum – Universiteit van Amsterdam. *Hawaiian Shell News* 16(7): 4-7.
T. Bratcher, 1975. Museum musings. *The Festivus* 6(10): 65.
A. N. van der Bijl, 1992. De malacologische collectie van Artis 1838-1900 [undergraduate thesis]. Amsterdam: privately published, 184 pp.
H. E. Coomans & R. G. Moolenbeek, 2009. Het Zoölogisch Museum Amsterdam en de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging. Pp. 10-15, in: G. Cadée et al., eds., Schitterende schelpen en slijmerige slakken: 75 jaar NMV; malacologie als hobby en professie. Leiden: Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging, 142 pp.
- Zoologischen Staatssammlung, München, Germany
Fechter, R., 1992. Die Sektion Mollusca der Zoologischen Staatssammlung München. *Spixiana*, Supplement 17: 45-48.
- Zoological Institute of the Russian Academy of Sciences, Russia

A. I. Kafanov & K. A. Lutaenko, 1997. Current state of malacological research in the Russian Far East. *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 1: 7-12 [in Russian].

V. L. Kas'ianov & A. I. Kafanov, 2003. Zoological Institute of the Russian Academy of Sciences – a base for development of marine biological research in the Russian Far East. *Russian Journal of Marine Biology* 29(1): 53-55 [translated from *Biologiya Moria* 29(1)].

Zoological Museum, Copenhagen, Denmark

R. Spärck, 1951. L'histoire des collections malacologiques du Musée Zoologique de Copenhague. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 90(4): 292-295.

Hylleberg, J., 2009. *Cardiidae* (Mollusca: Bivalvia) in the collection of Statens Naturhistoriske Museum, previously Zoological Museum, University of Copenhagen (ZMUC). Annotated and revised. *Steenstrupia* 31(1): 1-101; 32(2): 103-324.

Zoological Museum, Far Eastern National University, Vladivostok, Russia

K. A. Lutaenko & S. M. Darkina, 1994. Kolleksiia dvustvorchatykh molliuskov Zoologicheskogo Muzeia Dal'nevostochnogo Gosudarstvennogo Universiteta. *Vestnik Dal'nevostochnogo Otdeleniia Rossiiskoi Akademii Nauk* 1994(1): 121-124 [in Russian with short English abstract].

S. M. Darkina & K. A. Lutaenko, 1996. Catalogue of the collection of bivalve mollusks in the Zoological Museum, Far East State University, Vladivostok. *The Korean Journal of Malacology* 12(1): 53-83, pl. 1 [pp. 54-55: list of collectors].

A. I. Kafanov & K. A. Lutaenko, 1997. Current state of malacological research in the Russian Far East. *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 1: 7-12 [in Russian].

I. E. Volvenko, 2004. Shell collection of Zoological Museum of the Far Eastern National University. Abstracts of the conference *Mollusks of the Northeastern Asia and Northern Pacific: Biodiversity, Ecology, Biogeography and Faunal History*,

Vladivostok, Russia, October 4-6, 2004: 164-165.

Zoological Survey of India, Calcutta

R. W. Dexter, 1976. Historical sketch of Indian Ocean malacology. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of India* 16(2): 512-519.

Appendix C: Information about Malacological and Some Other Serials

For more information about serials in malacology, see: <http://fm1.fieldmuseum.org/collections/search.cgi?dest=mjl>, a comprehensive compilation of molluscan journals and newsletters.

Achatina

R. A. Bank & H. P. M. G. Menkhorst, 2009. A revised bibliography of the malacological papers of Paul Pallary. *Zoologische Mededelingen* 83(5): 537-546 [pp. 545-546: history, collation, dates of publication].

American Journal of Conchology

A. La Rocque, 1961. The American Journal of Conchology. *Sterkiana* 5: 43-51 [table of contents of all issues].

R. T. Abbott, 1962. Historical notes on the American Journal of Conchology. *Sterkiana* 6: 1-4.

Exact publication dates on verso of volume title pages and tables of contents.

Available on-line through:
<http://www.biodiversitylibrary.org>

American Malacological Society – Publications

E. V. Coan & A. R. Kabat, 2007. The Publications of the American Malacological Union/Society. *American Malacological Bulletin* 23(1/2): 1-10.

Annales de Malacologie

Vols. 1-2 available on-line at:
<http://www.archive.org>

Annales du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle [Paris]

C. D. Sherborn, 1914. An attempt at a fixation of the dates of issue of the parts of the publications of the Musée d'Histoire Naturelle of Paris, 1802-1850. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 8) 13(75): 365-368.

Annals and Magazine of Natural History/Magazine of Natural History/Magazine of Zoology and Botany/Annals of Natural History/Journal of Natural History

S. Sheets-Pyenson, 1981. From the north to Red Lion Court: the creation and early years of the *Annals of Natural History*. *Archives of Natural History* 10(2): 221-249.

N. L. Evenhuis, 2003. Publication and dating of the journals forming the *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* and the *Journal of Natural History*. *Zootaxa* 385: 68 pp.

Annals and Magazine of Natural History (up to 1860 and with some gaps and mislabeling) available on-line at:
<http://www.archive.org>

Annals of the Lyceum of Natural History of New York (1823-1877)

Dickinson et al. (2011: 175-176) note that “so far the evidence is only fragmentary and unsatisfactory,” and that the dates on the covers may prove “to be wrong.”

Annual Report of the Western Society of Malacologists

Available on-line through:
<http://www.biodiversitylibrary.org>

Archives du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle [Paris]

C. D. Sherborn, 1914. An attempt at a fixation of the dates of issue of the parts of the publications of the Musée d'Histoire Naturelle of Paris, 1802-1850. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 8) 13(75): 365-368.

Boletín de la Academia Nacional de Ciencias Exactas en Córdoba (Buenos Aires)

A. S. H. Breure & S. E. Miquel, 2012. More than a number: clarifying the dates of publication of some papers of A. Doering on land and freshwater shells from Argentina and a note on his taxon *Clessinia* (Odontostomidae). *Zootaxa* 3572: 18-22.

Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie

J.-C. Cailliez, 2002. Index 1979-2001 du *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* (S.I.C.). Privately published, 17 pp.

Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society

A. I. Kafanov, 2005. Dates of publication of “The Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society” 9: 243.

Available online at:
http://rfems.dvo.ru/bulletin/e_main.htm

Bulletin of the United States Geological Survey; see
*United States Geological Survey Professional
Paper, Bulletin*

Bulletin of the United States National Museum; see
Proceedings of the U.S.N.M.

*Bulletins de la Société (Royale) Malacologique de
Belgique*

W. Backhuys, 1985. Bibliographical note
on the journals of the *Société (Royale)
Malacologique de Belgique*. Mededelingen
van de Werkgroep voor Tertiaire en
Kwartaire Geologie 22(4): 173-188.

Bulletins de la Société Malacologique de France

Available on-line through:
<http://www.biodiversitylibrary.org>

*Bullettino Malacologico Italiano/Bullettino della
Società Malacologica Italiana*

G. Manganelli & S. Cianfanelli, 2001. The
dates of publication of *Bullettino
Malacologico Italiano* (1868-1875) and
*Bullettino della Società Malacologica
Italiana* (1875-1899). Archives of Natural
History 28(3): 227-346.

G. Manganelli, 2004. Le Società
Malacologiche Italiane: una rettifica.
Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di
Malacologia] 22(5-8): 58-59.

Manganelli G., E. Lori, A. Benocci & S.
Cianfanelli, 2008. Il *Bullettino
Malacologico Italiano* (1868-1875) e il
*Bullettino della Società Malacologica
Italiana* (1875-1899). Bollettino
Malacologico, 44, Suppl. 7: 1-52 [date
compilations, article index].

• A purported "Volume 21" was published
in 1956, ostensibly to continue this series,
but that volume consisted solely of reprints
of several articles, and no further volumes
were issued.

Available on-line through:
<http://www.biodiversitylibrary.org>

Chiribotan

T. Okutani, 2010. Fifty years of Chiribotan
– personal memories. Chiribotan,
Newsletter of the Malacological Society of
Japan 40(2): 115-118 [in Japanese].

Club Conchylia Informationien

W. Fischer, 2000. Registerband der Club
Conchylia Informationien Jahrgang 1-31.

Club Conchylia Informationien 31(5-6): 1-
52.

Conchological Memoranda

A. G. Smith, 1976. Stearns' *Conchological
Memoranda*. The Veliger 18(4): 405-410
[with reprints of three issues thereof; note:
the second p. of no. VII was printed on p.
410, rather than on p. 409 as intended; the
subsequent errata misidentified this as being
the second p. of no. VI].

The Conchologist [Californian journal]

R. Roth & J. T. Carlton, 1970. A forgotten
periodical of west American conchology.
The Nautilus 84(1): 31-32.

The Conchologist [British journal]

J. R. le B. Tomlin & N. Fisher, 1935. Two
editions of vol. I of *The Conchologist*.
Journal of Conchology 20(6): 192.

Available on-line through:
<http://www.biodiversitylibrary.org>

Conchologists' Exchange; see *The Nautilus*

The Cone Collector

All issues available on-line at:
[http://www.seashell-
collector.com/Html/theconecollector.htm](http://www.seashell-collector.com/Html/theconecollector.htm)

Contributions to Conchology [C. B. Adams]

Available on-line through:
<http://www.biodiversitylibrary.org>

*Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse
Malacologische Vereniging*

A. C. van Bruggen, 1971. Het
Correspondentieblad in een nieuwe opmaak.
Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse
Malacologische Vereniging 142: 1-2 [list of
editors and history].

*The Dredgings; Newsletter of the Pacific Northwest
Shell Club*

L. Schroeder, 2010. 50 years of "The
Dredgings". The Dredgings; Newsletter of
the Pacific Northwest Shell Club 50(5): 6.

The Echo; see *Annual Report of the Western Society
of Malacologists*

Ezhegodnik, Zoological Institute, St. Petersburg

T. A. Asanovich, L. P. Grozdilova & I. M.
Kerzhner, 2006. Publications of the
Zoological Institute, St. Petersburg. 1.
"Ezhegodnik" and "Trudy". Zoosystematica
Rossica 15(2): 195-213.

The Festivus

J. Hertz & C. M. Hertz, 2006. *The Festivus*. The making of a scientific journal. *The Festivus* 38(5): 53-57.

Feuille des Jeunes Naturalistes

P. Dautzenberg, 1900. Malacologie – Mollusques vivants seulement – qui n’ont pas été catalogués dans les fascicules I à XXVIII, par Adrien Dollfus. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 48(2): 175 [announcement of the publication of a list of mollusks treated in the *Feuille des Jeunes Naturalistes*].

Gastropodia

A. R. Kabat & R. E. Petit, 2007. Glenn Robert Webb (1918-1999), his molluscan taxa, and his journal *Gastropodia*. *Zootaxa* 1589: 1-21 [collation; list of taxa and publications].

Gloria Maris

J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis, 1976. Vijftien Jaar “Gloria Maris.” *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 172: 580-581.

Hawaiian Shell News

Archives available on-line at:
<http://internethawaiishellnews.org>

Jahrbücher der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft

W. J. M. Maassen, 2003. Die Veröffentlichungsdaten den “Jahrbücher der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft.” *De Kreukel* 39(8): 131-132 [dates of publication of volumes 4 (1877) – 14 (1888)].

Journal de Conchyliologie

E. R. Sykes, 1897. The dates of publication of the *Journal de Conchyliologie*. *Journal of Malacology* 6(1): 15 [superseded by the following].

R. Winckworth, 1936. *Journal de Conchyliologie*: dates of publication. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 22(3): 153-156.

E. Fischer-Piette, 1937. Dates de publication du “*Journal de Conchyliologie*” de 1861 à 1900. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 81(1): 88-92.

R. Winckworth, 1937. *Journal of Conchology*: dates of publication. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 22(6): 352.

P.-H. Fischer, 1950. Historique du *Journal de Conchyliologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 90(1): 5-8.

E. Fischer-Piette, 1950. List des types décrits dans le *Journal de Conchyliologie* et conservés dans la collection de ce journal. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 90(1): 8-23, pl. 1; 90(2): 65-82, pls. 2-4; 90(3): 149-179, pl. 5.

P.-H. Fischer, 1978. A brief history of *Journal de Conchyliologie*. *Malacological Review* 10(1-2): 85-86.

Available on-line through:
<http://www.biodiversitylibrary.org>

Journal des Museum Godeffroy

R. Bieler & R. E. Petit, 2012. Molluscan taxa in the publications of the Museum Godeffroy of Hamburg, with a discussion of the Godeffroy sales catalogues (1864-1884), the *Journal des Museum Godeffroy* (1873-1910), and a history of the museum. *Zootaxa* 3511: 1-80.

Journal of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia

E. J. Nolan, ed., 1913. An index to the scientific contents of the *Journal and Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia*, xiv + 1,419 pp. [collations of same: pp. vii-xiv].

Journal of the Asiatic Society of Bengal (1831-1876)

Dickinson et al. (2011: 206-209) concluded that much further research was needed for the volumes up to 1864, given the delays in publication for many parts in the early years.

Journal of the Bombay Natural History Society

A. Pittie, 2003. On the dates of publication of the *Journal of the Bombay Natural History Society* volumes 1-100 (1886-2003) and other matters. *Journal of the Bombay Natural History Society* 100(2-3): 589-613.

Journal of Conchology

Available on-line through:
<http://www.biodiversitylibrary.org>

Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia; see *Molluscan Research*

Journal of Malacology

Available on-line through:
<http://www.biodiversitylibrary.org>

De Kreukel

R. Bank, 1983. Een historisch overzicht van 20 Jaar activiteiten. De Kreukel, Jubileumnummer 1963-1983: 1-44 [index to volumes 1-19].

Leaflets in Malacology

R. E. Petit, 1988. Note on *Leaflets in Malacology*. The Veliger 30(4): 424.

Linnean Society of London; see: *Proceedings of the ... and Transactions of the ...*

Malacologia

J. B. Burch & J. M. Huber, 1968. *Malacologia* – five years of publication. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1967: 29-30.

E. V. Coan, 2008. Publication dates of *Malacologia* volumes and issues. *Malacologia* 50(1-2): 361.

Available on-line through:
<http://www.biodiversitylibrary.org>

The Malacological and Conchological Magazine (1838-1839)

Available on-line at: <http://www.archive.org>

Malakológiai Tájékoztató

L. Füköb, 2007. Index to *Malakológiai Tájékoztató*, vols. 1-25 (1980-2007). *Malakológiai Tájékoztató* 25: 57-78.

Malacological Review

J. B. Burch, 1974. *Malacological Review* – six years of publication. *Malacological Review* 6(2): 205-208.

Malakozoologisches Blätter

Available on-line through:
<http://www.biodiversitylibrary.org>

Mémoires du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle [Paris]

C. D. Sherborn, 1914. An attempt at a fixation of the dates of issue of the parts of the publications of the Musée d'Histoire Naturelle of Paris, 1802-1850. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 8) 13(75): 365-368.

Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California

Anonymous, 1946. Index [to] the Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern

California numbers 1 to 63. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California with number 65: 110 pp. [separately paginated].

J. Q. Burch, 1946. The publication dates of “Minutes” of the Conchological Club of Southern California. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 65: 8.

A. G. Smith, 1950. Index to Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California, numbers 1-150. Author index of articles, notes, and miscellaneous data. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 169: 2-26.

A. G. Smith, 1960. Index to numbers 1-200 – Keys to families, genera, etc. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 198: 2-7.

Anonymous, 1960. Index to numbers 1-200 – Obituary notices. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 198: 8.

A. G. Smith, 1960. Author index of articles, notes, and miscellaneous data, numbers 151-200. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 199: 2-8.

Anonymous, 1960. Index [to genera and species], numbers 66-200. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 200: 2-9.

E. V. Coan, 1976. The availability of taxa proposed in the Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California. *The Veliger* 18(3): 326-331.

Molluscan Research

K. N. Bell, 2000. Index to “Molluscan Research” (1957-2000). *Molluscan Research* 20(2): 57-84.

Many issues available on-line at:
<http://www.mapress.com/mr/content.htm>

Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft

Available on-line through:
<http://www.biodiversitylibrary.org>

Le Naturaliste (1879-1910)

H. C. Fulton, 1922. A list of the species and genera of Recent Mollusca first described in “Le Naturaliste.” Proceedings of the

Malacological Society of London 15(1): 19-31.

The Nautilus

H. A. Pilsbry & C. W. Johnson, 1895. An index to the "Conchologists's Exchange". *The Nautilus* 9(4): 43-60.

J. B. Henderson, M. W. Poole & W. H. Dall, 1927. Index to *The Nautilus* vols. 3 to 34, 1889-1921. [place of publication not indicated]: Clapp & Walker, 434 pp., frontispiece.

A. La Rocque, G. Smithe & H. W. Harry, 1951. Index to *The Nautilus* volumes 35 to 60 1921-1947. Ann Arbor, Michigan: University of Michigan, 332 pp., frontispiece.

A. La Rocque, 1963. Author index to *The Nautilus* volumes 3 to 75 and its predecessor *The Conchologists' Exchanges* volumes 1 and 2. Columbus, Ohio: La Rocque, 279 pp.

A. La Rocque, 1972. Author index to *The Nautilus* volumes 76-85. *Sterkiana* 47: 21-38.

R. T. Abbott, ed., 1976. *The best of The Nautilus: a bicentennial anthology of American conchology*. Greenville, Delaware: American Malacologists, vii + 280 pp., [1] leaf of pls.

R. T. Abbott, L. B. Hastings & M. C. Teskey, 1979. Indices to *The Nautilus*: geographical (vols. 1-90) and scientific names (vols. 61-90). Melbourne, Florida: American Malacologists, iv + 238 pp.

E. V. Coan & M. G. Harasewych, 1993. Publication dates of *The Nautilus*. *The Nautilus* 106(4): 174-180.

J. H. Leal, 2006. Celebrating a long life: *The Nautilus* turns 120! *The Nautilus* 120(1): 1-7.

J. H. Leal, 2011. *The Nautilus: 125 years of malacology*. Program and Abstracts, 77th Annual Meeting, American Malacological Society, 23-27 July 2011, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, Pennsylvania: 51.

On-line table of contents:

<http://shellmuseum.org/nautilus.html>

Vols. 1-2 [*Conchologists' Exchange*] available on-line at:

http://www.shellmuseum.org/nautilus_contents2.html

Vols. 9-117 available on-line through:

<http://www.biodiversitylibrary.org>

Nederlandsch Tijdschrift voor de Dierkunde

F. F. J. M. Pieters & E. C. Dickinson, 2005. The specified dates of publication of *Nederlandsch Tijdschrift voor de Dierkunde* volumes 1-5 (1863-1884). *Archives of Natural History* 32(1): 107-109.

Nouvelles Annales du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle [Paris]

C. D. Sherborn, 1914. An attempt at a fixation of the dates of issue of the parts of the publications of the Musée d'Histoire Naturelle of Paris, 1802-1850. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 8) 13(75): 365-368.

Occasional Papers on Mollusks

Available on-line through:

<http://www.biodiversitylibrary.org>

Pacific Shell News

W. K. Emerson & W. E. Sage, III, 1987. On the availability of names proposed in *Pacific Shell News*, Tokyo, 1970-72. *The Nautilus* 101(4): 194-199.

The Pariah

L. Crnkovic, 2008. A history of the journal *The Pariah* and shell-related books by Jerry G. Walls. *American Conchologist* 36(2): 24-30 [collation, index, list of new taxa].

Periódico Zoológico (Buenos Aires)

A. S. H. Breure & S. E. Miquel, 2012. More than a number: clarifying the dates of publication of some papers of A. Doering on land and freshwater shells from Argentina and a note on his taxon *Clessinia* (Odontostomidae). *Zootaxa* 3572: 18-22.

Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia

E. J. Nolan, ed., 1913. An index to the scientific contents of the Journal and Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, xiv + 1,419 pp. [collations of same: pp. vii-xiv].

Dickinson et al. (2011: 231-233) noted that the dates of many parts prior to 1872 requires further research, and the dates on the covers was not reliable.

Proceedings of the Boston Society of Natural History

Dickinson et al. (2011: 235-236) noted that further research was needed, particularly for volumes from the 1850s and 1860s.

Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London

A. T. Gage & W. T. Stearn, 1988. A bicentenary history of The Linnean Society of London. London: Academic Press, London, ix + 242 pp. [Appendix 1: 211-212 with dates of the *Transactions*; Appendix 2: 213-218 with dates of *Proceedings* and *Journals*].

Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London

R. Winckworth, 1943. Dates of publication of the *Proceedings*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(4): 131.

In part available on-line through:
<http://www.biodiversitylibrary.org>

Proceedings of the United States National Museum

Anonymous, 1947. A list and index of the publications of the United States National Museum (1875-1946). *United States National Museum Bulletin* 193: ii + 306 pp.

Anonymous, 1971. Publications of the United States National Museum (1947-1970). *United States National Museum Bulletin* 298: ii + 77 pp.

Dickinson et al. (2011: 237-239) noted that for volumes 1-11, the dates required further research, particularly as a single article might have been distributed in two or parts over time.

Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London

P. L. Sclater, 1893. ... list of the dates of the Society's 'Proceedings' from 1831 to 1859 *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London* for 1893(2): 435-440.

H. Peavot, 1913. ... list of dates of publication of the early parts of the Society's "Transactions," which had been drawn up from the records kept by Messrs. Taylor and Francis, *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London* for 1913(3): 814-815.

F. M. Duncan, 1937. On the dates of publication of the Society's 'Proceedings,' 1859-1926, ... with an appendix containing the dates of publication of 'Proceedings,' 1830-1858 compiled by the late F. H. Waterhouse, and of the 'Transactions,'

1833-1869, by the late Henry Peavot, originally published in P.Z.S. 1893, 1913. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London* for 1937[A](1): 71-84.

C. F. Cowan, 1973. Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond., publication dates. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 6(4): 293-294 [adds pagination for 1872 and 1874 vols.].

E. C. Dickinson, 2005. *The Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London, 1859-1900: an exploration of breaks between calendar years of publication*. *Journal of Zoology*, London 266(4): 427-430.

Dickinson et al. (2011: 239-240) noted that despite the prior collations, the dates of publication up to 1859 remain problematic.

Procès-Verbaux des Séances de la Société (Royale) Malacologique de Belgique

W. Backhuys, 1985. Bibliographical note on the journals of the *Société (Royale) Malacologique de Belgique*. *Mededelingen van de Werkgroep voor Tertiaire en Kwartaire Geologie* 22(4): 173-188.

Professional Paper(s) of the United States Geological Survey; see United States Geological Survey Professional Paper

Quarterly Journal of Conchology

Available on-line through:
<http://www.biodiversitylibrary.org>

Revista de la Sociedad Malacológica 'Carlos de la Torre'

M. K. Jacobson, 1971. Index to the *Revista de la Sociedad Malacológica 'Carlos de la Torre'* Volumes 1-9, 1943-1954. *Sterkiana* 44: 1-44.

M. K. Jacobson, 1972. Addenda and Corrigenda to Index to the *Revista de la Sociedad Malacológica 'Carlos de la Torre'*. *Sterkiana* 45: 59-60.

Revue et Magasin de Zoologie

Dickinson et al. (2011: 242) concluded that although a month-date was given for each issue, "it is recommended that every issue be dated the month following the 'specified date,' and later, of course, where there is evidence of delay."

Revue Zoologique par la Société Cuvierenne (1838-1848)

Dickinson et al. (2011: 243-244) concluded that "it is recommended that every issue be dated the month following the specified date."

Ruthenica

Abstracts on line at: www.ruthenica.com

Texas Conchologist

L. Clampit, 2012. *The Texas Conchologist*. Newsletter of the American Malacological Society 43(2): 4-5.

Transactions of the Linnean Society of London

S. Raphael, 1970. The publication dates of the *Transactions of the Linnean Society of London*, Series I, 1791-1875. *Biological Journal of the Linnean Society* 2(1): 61-76.

A. T. Gage & W. T. Stearn, 1988. A bicentenary history of The Linnean Society of London. London: Academic Press, London, ix + 242 pp. [Appendix 1: 211-212 with dates of the *Transactions*; Appendix 2: 213-218 with dates of *Proceedings* and *Journals*].

Transactions of the Zoological Society of London

J. C. Chenu, 1845. *Transactions de la Société Linnéenne de Londres. Partie Conchyliologique. Bibliothèque Conchyliologique (Ser. 2) 1: viii + 376 pp., 43 pls.* [French translation with redrawn figs. of the malacological papers in the *Transactions of the Linnean Society of London*, Vols. 1-17 (1791-1837)].

The Librarian [H. Peavot], 1913. [list of dates of publication of the early parts of the Society's "Transactions"]. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London* for 1913(3): 814-815.

F. M. Duncan, 1937. On the dates of publication of the Society's 'Proceedings,' 1859-1926, ... with an appendix containing the dates of publication of 'Proceedings,' 1830-1858 compiled by the late F. H. Waterhouse, and of the 'Transactions,' 1833-1869, by the late Henry Peavot, originally published in P.Z.S. 1893, 1913. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London* for 1837[A](1): 71-84.

Trudy, Zoological Institute, St. Petersburg

T. A. Asanovich, L. P. Grozdilova & I. M. Kerzhner, 2006. Publications of the Zoological Institute, St. Petersburg. 1.

"Ezhegodnik" and "Trudy". *Zoosystematica Rossica* 15(2): 195-213.

United States Geological Survey Professional Papers, Bulletin

- These lists show both the printed date and the actual publication date, sometimes a year later than the printed date.

Anonymous, [1963]. Publications of the Geological Survey, 1879-1961: vi + 457 pp.

Anonymous, 1972. Publications of the Geological Survey, 1962-1970: iv + 586 pp. [reprinted in 1980].

Anonymous, 1981. Publications of the Geological Survey, 1971-1981, 11 vols.

The Veliger

J. M. Cate, 1989. A personal history of *The Veliger* and the California Malacozoological Society. *The Veliger* 32(2): 101-108.

Venus

Venus: Japanese Journal of Malacology. Volumes 1-36 (1928-1977). 1979.

Checklist of new genera and species, author index, and date[s] of publication. Tokyo, Japan: Malacological Society of Japan, 116 pp.

West American Scientist

E. V. Coan, 1966. Charles Russell Orcutt, pioneer Californian malacologist, and *The West American Scientist*. *Transactions of the San Diego Society of Natural History* 14(8): 85-96 [portrait, bibliography].

Zeitschrift für Malakozoologie

Available on-line through:
<http://www.biodiversitylibrary.org>

Zoological Miscellany [J. E. Gray, 1831-1844]

Mathews, 1920: 10.

A. G. Kluge, 1971. John Edward Gray and "The Zoological Miscellany." Pp. iii-iv, in: J. E. Gray's *The Zoological Miscellany* with an introduction by Arnold C. Kluge. Lawrence, Kansas: Society for the Study of Amphibians and Reptiles, viii + 86 pp.; frontispiece [portrait], 4 pls. [reprint of entire journal].

Dickinson et al. (2011: 199-200) note that although there are gathering dates indicating that pages 41-80 were issued in 1842, and pages 81-85 were issued in 1844, library

records show that pages 1-40 were issued much earlier, in February 1831.

Collation of J. E. Gray, *Zoological Miscellany* (1831-1844) given in Annex 1 to this list.